

UC-NRLF



B 3 541 145



PARAMATTHADĪPAṆI.

Pali Text Society.

PARAMATTHADĪPAṆĪ.

DHAMMAPĀLA'S COMMENTARY ON
THE THERIGĀTHĀ.

EDITED BY

E. MÜLLER, Ph. D.

Professor in the University of Berne.

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1893.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION 	vii
TEXT 	1
INDEX OF PROPER NAMES 	303
INDEX OF WORDS AND PHRASES 	310
CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS 	316

INTRODUCTION.

IN editing Dhammapāla's commentary on the Therīgāthā I have made use of a paper manuscript in Sinhalese characters which was sent to me by Subhūti in the beginning of 1891, and which is a copy of the palm-leaf manuscript described by Pischel in the preface to his edition of the Therīgāthā, p. 119 (C.). This manuscript was copied and corrected very carefully by Subhūti and his pupils, and, in fact, a great many of the clerical errors which occur in Pischel's extracts of the commentary, and therefore must belong to the original manuscript, have been avoided in this copy. A certain number of blunders, however, have escaped Subhūti's care, and for correcting these, as far as the prose text is concerned, I had to resort to conjecture, since all the trouble I took in obtaining a second manuscript of this portion of the Paramatthadīpanī proved useless.

For the poetical part I had better chances. The Therīgāthā itself has been edited critically by Professor Pischel, and his readings could be adopted in most cases, although they do not always agree with those of the commentary. Professor Pischel justly remarks that the text of the Therīgāthā must have been corrupted already at the time when Dhammapāla wrote his commentary; otherwise such misunderstandings as *theriti for te rindī* in the explanation of verse 265 would be quite impossible. In this and similar cases I have put the correct reading in the Therīgāthā text; but I have not ventured to alter the reading in

Dhammapāla's commentary, except when a clerical error could be assumed with certainty.¹

In the notes to my text of the Therīgāthā I have only given the various readings found in my manuscript of the Paramatthadīpanī (marked *cd.*) and those of a Therīgāthā manuscript in Burmese characters belonging to the Mandalay collection of the India Office in London (No. 169), which Pischel could not yet compare. The readings of this manuscript are marked by the letter *m*. In a few cases, especially when they agreed with those of the commentary, I have preferred them to Pischel's readings.

We now have to deal with the portions of the Therī Apadāna embodied in our text. For these I used two MSS. in Burmese characters belonging to the Mandalay collection of the India Office Library (Nos. 141 and 142). These MSS. are beautifully written and very correct; their readings are generally better than those of the Paramatthadīpanī MS., and agree nearly throughout the whole text. In the notes I have marked them by the letter *A*, and in a few cases, where there is a difference, No. 141 is marked by *A*₁ and No. 142 by *A*₂. The readings of the Paramatthadīpanī MS. in these Apadāna portions are marked by the letter *P*.

I have also compared the Apadāna MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, which, in a few cases, offers better readings than *A* and *P*; the readings of this MS. are marked by the letter *B*.

The arrangement of the therīs in the Therīgāthā is made according to the number of stanzas pronounced by each therī, and the commentator Dhammapāla inserts behind the prose preface, which introduces each stanza in his commentary, the respective portion of the Apadāna, if there is anything corresponding in this collection. In

¹ I believe Kern's explanation of *rindī*=*drīti* (Bijdrage tot de verklaring van eenige woorden in Pāli, p. 15 f.) to be the correct one; yet we might assume, with Morris, that it is a mistake for *rittī*, 'empty.'

order to enable the reader to draw a parallel between the Therī Gāthā and the Therī Apadāna, I give here a list of the therīs in the order in which they are arranged in the Therī Gāthā, and on the other side the corresponding names in the Therī Apadāna, with the numbers they bear in this collection. It will be seen from this list that in a certain number of cases the names of the therīs do not agree in both collections, although the verses as given in the Apadāna and in the Paramatthadīpanī are identical; it will also appear which of the 73 therīs belonging to the Therī Gāthā do not occur in the Therī Apadāna, while those belonging to the latter collection only may be left out of question here.

THERĪGĀTHĀ.		APADĀNA.		
1	Aññatarā therī	1	Maṇḍapadāyikā..... 3	
2	Muttā	2	Saṅkamanadāyikā	4
3	Puṇṇā	3	Naḷamālikā	5
4	Tissā sikkhamānā ...	4		
5	Tissā therī	5		
6	Dhīrā	6		
7	Aññatarā Dhīrā	7		
8	Mittā	8		
9	Bhaddā.....	9		
10	Upasamā	10		
11	Muttā	11	?	
12	Dhammadinnā	12	Dhammadinnā	23
13	Visākhā	13		
14	Sumanā	14		
15	Uttarā	15		
16	Sumanā vuḍḍhap° ...	16		
17	Dhammā	17		
18	Saṅghā.....	18		
19	Nandā	19-20	Piṇḍapātadāyikā	6
20	Jentī	21-22		
21	Sumaṅgalamātā ..	23-24		
22	Aḍḍhakāsī	25-26	Aḍḍhakāsī	37
23	Cittā	27-28	Naḷamālikā	5

THERĪGĀTHĀ.		ĀPADĀNA.	
24	Mettikā 29-30	Sumekhalā.....	2
25	Mittā 31-32	Naḷamālī	16
26	Abhayamātā 33-34	Kaṭacchu	7
27	Abhayattherī..... 35-36	Uppaladāyikā.....	8
28	Sāmā 37-38		
29	Aññatarā Sāmā... 39-41	Salalapupphikā.....	12
30	Uttamā 42-44	Ekuposathikā	11
31	Aññatarā Uttamā 45-47	Timodakī	13
32	Dantikā 48-50	Naḷamālikā	5
33	Ubbirī 51-53	Ekāsanadāyikā	14
34	Sukkā... 54-56	Sukkā.....	35
35	Selā 57-59	Dīpadāyikā.....	9
36	Somā 60-62	Uppaladāyikā ... 8 (1 sloka)	
37	Bhaddā Kapilānī 63-66	Kapilānī.....	27
38	Aññatarā bhik- khunī apaññātā 67-71		
39	Vimalā 72-76		
40	Sīhā 77-81		
41	Sundarīnandā ... 82-86	Varananda.....	25
42	Nanduttarā 87-91		
43	Mittakālī 92-96		
44	Pakulā 97-101	Sakulā	24
45	Soṇā 102-106	Soṇā	26
46	Bhaddā Kuṇḍ- ḍalakesā ... 107-111	Kuṇḍalā	21
47	Paṭācārā 112-116	Paṭācārā.....	20
48	t i m s a m a t t ā bhikkhuniyo 117-121		
49	Candā 122-126		
50	pañcasatā Paṭā- cārā 127-132		
51	Vāsetṭhī..... 133-138		
52	Khemā 139-144	Khemā	18
53	Sujātā..... 145-150		
54	Anopamā 151-156		
55	Mahāpajāpati Gotamī..... 157-162	Gotamī	17

THERĪGĀTHĀ.		APADĀNA.	
56	Guttā 163-168		
57	Vijayā 169-174		
58	Uttarā 175-181		
59	Cālā 182-188		
60	Upacālā 189-195		
61	Sīsūpacālā 196-203		
62	Vaḍḍhamātā ... 204-212		
63	Kisāgotamī ... 213-223	Gotamī 22	
64	Uppalavaṇṇā... 224-235	Uppalavaṇṇā..... 19	
65	Puṇṇā 236-251	Puṇṇā..... 38	
66	Ambapālī 252-270	Ambapālī 39	
67	Rohiṇī 271-290		
68	Cāpā 291-311		
69	Sundarī 312-337	Kaṭacchu 7	
70	Subhā Kammā- radhītā..... 338-365		
71	Subhā Jivam- bavanikā ... 366-399		
72	Isidāsī 401-447		
73	Sumedhā 448-512	Sumedhā 1	

Among the therīs named in the above list there are a number of historical persons. First of all, Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, Buddha's foster-mother, at whose instigation he established the order of female mendicants. We learn from the Apadāna portion (verse 118) that her father was the Sākya prince Añjana, and her mother Sulakkhaṇā (in the Mahāvamsa, chap. II., their names are Añjana and Yasodharā), while in Dhammapāla's introduction (p. 140) the father is called Mahāsuppabuddha of Devadaha (he is given as her brother in the Mahāvamsa).

Besides Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, another of Gotama's relations entered the order of female mendicants—viz., his sister Nandā (No. 41). In order to distinguish her from the other Nandā (No. 19), she is called Sundarinandā Janapadakalyāṇī in our text. The Apadāna explains the name Nandā as given to her because her whole family was de-

lighted (nandita), and Janapadakalyāṇī because she was the prettiest among the young girls in the city of Kapilavattu, excepting always Yasodharā. In the commentary to Dhammap., verse 150 (p. 313 ff.), she is called Rūpanandā Janapadakalyāṇī. When her brother had become a Buddha, and Rāhula, his son, Nanda, her brother, Mahāpajāpatī, and Yasodharā had all taken holy orders, she thought: "All the members of my family have entered the priesthood; what shall I do at home by myself? I will follow their example." Thus she became a priestess, "through love to her family, not through faith." Her further adventures are related at length in the Apadāna. The teacher, seeing that she was not yet firmly established in the true religion, created by his supernatural power a beautiful young woman, similar to an apsaras, and placed her before Nandā's eyes. While she was lost in amazement at this unusual sight, he made the woman pass from youth to middle age, and then to old age, broken-toothed, grey-haired, and wrinkled, until she fell in a heap on the floor. Nandā was frightened by this sudden change, thinking that this woman's fate would also befall her one day; but then the teacher consoled her by reciting the stanzas āturam asucim pūtim, etc., and the Dhammapada verse (150) aṭṭhinam nagaram katam, etc. Thereupon Nandā realised arahatship and pronounced stanzas 85 and 86: tassā me appamattāya, etc.

Dhammapāla, in his introduction, refers the reader to the commentary on Abhirūpanandā (No. 19)¹; but he notices a difference between the two therīs in the fact that Sundarīnandā's mind was prepared to receive instruction in the Kammatṭhānas, while concerning Abhirūpanandā this must not have been the case. There is a Sundarīnandā, daughter of Thullanandā, alluded to several times in the

¹ There also the legend is not given in its whole extent; but we have it in Dhammapāla's introduction to Khemā's stanzas (No. 52) and in the Dhammap. commentary to stanza 150.

first chapters of the Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, but I do not believe that the two are identical.

I will now say a few words about this Abhirūpanandā, although I am not certain that she is an historical person. At the time of the Buddha Vipassī she was born as the daughter of a wealthy man at Bandhumatī, and married Prince Bandhumā. In this dispensation she was the daughter of the Sākya prince Khemaka at Kapilavatthu; on account of her beauty she was called Abhirūpanandā. Her bridegroom, Carabhūta, having died on the wedding-day, she was compelled by her parents to take holy orders. Intoxicated with her own loveliness, she thought: The teacher will declare there is sin in beauty, and she would not go to see him. The Buddha, having seen in what state of mind she was, ordered Mahāpajāpati that all the nuns should come to the exhortation (ovāda). Abhirūpanandā, however, did not come herself, but sent another nun in her stead. The Buddha said: When your turn has come, you should go yourself, and not send another one in your stead. Thereupon she was obliged to go, and then the Blessed one proceeded with her in the same way as with Sundarīnandā (see above), and spoke to her stanzas partly the same, partly similar in meaning.

In our review of the historical persons of our text we now come to the two aggasāvikās Khemā and Uppalavaṇṇā. They were both the daughters of King Kikī of Kāśī at the time of the Buddha Kassapa. At the time of the Buddha Koṇāgamana Khemā, together with Dhanañjānī and Sumedhā gave an ārāma as a present to the priesthood. In this Buddhuppāda Khemā was born as the daughter of the Madda king at Sāgala, in the Māgadha country, and afterwards married King Bimbisāra. Soon after her marriage the king's attendants took her to the Buddha, who resided at the Veluvana vihāra. The Buddha proceeded with regard to her very much in the same way as he had done with regard to Sundarīnandā (see above), and then when she was frightened he consoled her by reciting the stanza *ye rāga-rattānupatanti sotam*, etc. (Dhp. verse 347).

Shortly afterwards Khemā realised arahatship, but before this event took place she was tempted by Māra, who addressed to her stanza 139 (=Samy. V. 4, 2). Khemā resisted the temptation; her refusal is contained in stanzas 140-144 (140 corresponds to Samy. V. 4, 5; 141 to Samy. V. 1, 6.) Comp. Caroline Foley, "Women Leaders of the Buddhist Reformation," p. 8-10.

In my Glossary of Pāli proper names, printed in the Society's Journal for 1888, I have given the therī Khemā as one person, and the aggasāvikā Khemā, who is generally mentioned together with Uppalavaṇṇā, as another. After careful consideration I now come to the conclusion that they are one and the same. A totally different person, however, is the Arhatī Kshemā, daughter to King Prasena-jit of Kosala, whose conversion is related in the Avadāna Āṭaka VIII. 9 (Annales du Musée Guimet, XVIII., p. 293 ff.).

The second of Gotama's aggasāvikās was the therī Uppalavaṇṇā. The name occurs several times in the Vinayapiṭaka (C.X. 8; Pār.I. 10, 5; Niss. 5, 1) and also in the Jātaka, but we do not know whether the persons mentioned in these passages are identical with our Uppalavaṇṇā. According to a statement in the London Apadāna MSS., which is omitted in my Paramatthadīpanī MS. (p. 192, verses 28, 29), she was born at Ariṭṭhapura as the daughter of the brahmin Tirīṭavaccha, and was called Ummadantī. This reminds us of the Ummadantijātaka (Jāt. V., p. 209 ff.), of the story of the Rahandama Uppalavaṇṇā in Buddhaghosa's parables, trans. by Rogers, p. 188-190, and of the Unmādayantijātaka, the 13th story of the Jātakamālā (p. 80 in Kern's edition). It appears from all these stories that Ummadantī was known to be the name of Uppalavaṇṇā in one of her former births. The name of her father is given as Kirīṭavatsa in Sanskrit, and as Tirīṭavaccha in Pāli. About the other adventures she met with in her different births the Apadāna gives us no information, but Dhammapāla in his introduction has a long and detailed account how, under the name of Padumavatī, she married the King

of Benares; how the other wives of this king, out of jealousy, bribed her servant girl to substitute a blood-stained wooden puppet for the child she had born, and how the king, having learned the truth, gave her his other wives as slaves. In this Buddhuppāda she was born as the daughter of a rich merchant at Sāvattī, and was called Uppalavaṇṇā on account of her colour, which was similar to that of the lotus. When she was grown up all the kings and princes of Jambudīpa sent messengers to ask her in marriage, but her father thought that he could not satisfy the mall, and proposed to his daughter to take holy orders. She consented, and, after having spent some time in a nunnery, she realised arahatship.

We learn from Therīg., verses 230–235, that Uppalavaṇṇā also, like the other aggasāvikā Khemā, was tempted by Māra. Stanza 230 contains the words that Māra spoke to her, and stanzas 231–235 her answer. This whole dialogue, together with one or two sentences explaining the situation, occurs again Saṃy. V. 5.

A particular difficulty seems to lie in the first stanzas attributed to Uppalavaṇṇā, viz., stanza 224 and 225. In order to explain these two stanzas Dhammapāla gives us a special story of the therā Gaṅgātīriyā,¹ who married his own mother and sister (p. 195 f.). After having recognised her daughter by a mark on the head, the mother went into a nunnery at Rājāgaha and took holy orders. This story is considered as an episode in one of Uppalavaṇṇā's former lives, although I cannot say why Dhammapāla did not combine it with his introductory chapter. The first half of stanza 226, where she gives the reason why she renounced the world, corresponds to Sutta Nipāta, verse 424.

Another historical person is the courtesan Ambapālī, who presented the fraternity of bhikkhus with the Ambapālī grove. She is mentioned several times in the Mahāvagga and in the Mahāparinibbāna sutta, but the narrative of her previous existence is only given here in Dhammapāla's

¹ Cf. Theragāthā, 127, 128.

introduction and in the Apadāna. She was born as a member of the royal family at the time of the Buddha Sikhī, and became a priestess. One day, when going to worship a certain shrine, in company with other nuns, in the course of their circumambulation of the relic, one of them happened to sneeze, and a part of the mucus fell to the ground. The princess, however, who had not seen her sneezing, exclaimed: "What courtesan has defiled this place?" In consequence of having thus insulted a sacred person, she was, during an immense period, in different hells enduring great pain; at last, however, she was reborn in an apparitional (opapātika) birth at the foot of the mango-tree in the garden of the Licchavi princes at Vesālī, and therefore was called Ambapālī. After having been a courtesan during a certain time, she obtained spiritual instruction from her son, the therā Vimalakoṇḍañña and renounced the world.

We now proceed to deal with those therīs concerning which it is difficult to say whether they are historical or not. One of them has often been alluded to in books on comparative mythology and folk-lore—viz., Kisāgotamī. She was born at the time of the Buddha Kassapa, as the fifth daughter of King Kikī of Kāsi, and was called Dhammā. In her last birth she was the daughter of a poor merchant, and, when married, she was ill-treated by the family of her rich husband. Her only son died at the time he was able to walk by himself, and when she asked the Buddha for a medicine that would do him good, he told her to bring some mustard-seed from a house where no son, husband, parent, or slave had died. As all her efforts in this direction proved useless, the Buddha consoled her by reciting the stanza: "Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve," etc. (Dhp. verse 114). The whole narrative is given in full length in the Dhammapada commentary to this verse (*cf.* Thiessen: *Die Legende von Kisāgotamī*. Breslau, 1880). *Comp. Samy.* V. 3.

A similar story to the preceding one is that of the therī Paṭācārā (No. 47). She was born at the time of the Buddha Kassapa as the third daughter of King Kikī of Kāsi, and

was called Bhikkhunī. In this Buddhuppāda she was the daughter of a merchant at Sāvattthi, and ran away with her lover against the will of her parents. When she had given birth to two children she wanted to return home, and, being on the way, she was overtaken by a fearful thunderstorm. Her husband hastened to prepare a shelter for her and the children, but while doing so he was bitten by a poisonous snake and died. Paṭācārā continued her way with the children, and came to a broad river, which she had to cross. She left the elder of the children behind and took the younger one across the river, but when she was on her way back a hawk seized one of them and carried it away, while the other one fell into the water and was drowned. Thus she entered Sāvattthi all by herself; at the gate she met a man who told her that her parents and her brother had been killed in the previous night by the collapsing of their house. Paṭācārā grew nearly mad from sorrow, and cried about the streets of Sāvattthi; the people drove her away, but the Buddha, who resided at the Jetavana, offered her a refuge, and consoled her by reciting the stanzas “Catusu samuddesu,” etc., “Na santi puttā tāṇāya,” etc., and “Yo ca vassasatam jīve,” etc. The last of these occurs also Dhṛp. verse 113, and I suppose that in the commentary to this stanza the legend of Paṭācārā must be given; unfortunately Fausböll has not printed it in his edition.

The third therī of our collection, who, like Kisāgotamī and Paṭācārā, lost her child and entered monastic life as a relief from sorrow, is Vāseṭṭhī (No. 51).

No. 48 contains the gāthās of some therīs who received their instruction from Paṭācārā. The number of these therīs is given as twenty by Dhammapāla in his introduction, while at the end we find the statement: Tīṃsamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā. Stanzas 117 and 118 are first spoken by Paṭācārā in order to exhort the therīs and then repeated by these together with their own gāthās 119-121. In No. 50, on the contrary, we have the gāthās of five hundred therīs who all, like Paṭācārā, had lost their children, and came to her requesting that she might

console them. The arrangement is analogous to that in No. 48. The first four stanzas were originally spoken by Paṭācārā in order to console the five hundred women before their pabbajjā, and all the six stanzas were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunīs. Stanza 131 occurs again in the Sujātajātaka Jāt. III. 157, and in the Migapotakajātaka Jāt. III. 215 (Comp. Caroline Foley, p. 10).

We now have to consider the theris Dhammadinnā, Visākhā, and Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā. They all were at the time of the Buddha Kassapa daughters of King Kikī of Kāsi, and sisters to Khemā, Uppalavaṇṇā, Paṭācārā, and Kisāgotamī. In this Buddhuppāda Dhammadinnā was born as the daughter of the seṭṭhi Visākha at Rājagaha. One day Visākha, having received instruction from the Buddha, refused to touch his daughter's hand, and ate his meal in silence. Being questioned by Dhammadinnā about the reason of this behaviour, he said that he considered himself unworthy to touch a woman's hand and to talk during his meal. At the same time he advised her to take holy orders. When her instruction was completed she went to Rājagaha, where Visākha lived, and had with him a conversation about the most difficult questions (gambhire nipuṇe pañhe). This conversation is known as the Culla-vedallasutta, and forms the 44th Sutta of the Majjhimanikāya (p. 299 in Trenckner's edition). In consequence of the skill she displayed in answering these questions Dhammadinnā was placed by the Buddha at the head of the dhammakathikās (cf. Aṅgutt. I. 14, 5).

About Visākhā's (No. 13) life Dhammapāla gives us no details; but in the introduction to Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā (No. 46) a story is related which bears close resemblance to the Sulasājātaka (Jāt. III. 435 ff.). The name of the thief who wanted to kill Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā, but finally found his death at her hands, is Sattuka in the Jātaka and Satthuka in our text (both Apadāna and Paramatthadīpanī). The woman is called Sulasā in the Jātaka. According to Dhammapāla her name was simply Bhaddā when she was

the daughter of a merchant at Rājagaha and took a fancy to the chaplain's son, Satthuka. The second name, Kuṇḍalakesā, was added when, after Satthuka's death, she resorted to a Nigaṇṭha monastery, and had her hair shaven according to the Nigaṇṭha fashion. Later on she had a theological discussion with the Dhammasenāpati (Sāriputta), which led to her conversion, and received the upasampadā ordination from the Buddha himself (stanza 109). In Pischel's edition of the Therīgāthā her name is given as Bhaddā Purāṇanigaṇṭhī (which also alludes to her former creed), and this seems to be the reading of all the Therīgāthā MSS. A similar story is that of Āyāmā Mahāvastu II., 166 ff.

The first therī of the Apadāna collection, and at the same time the last in our text, is the therī Sumedhā. At the time of the Buddha Koṇāgamana she associated with Khemā and Dhanañjānī in pious works, and was allowed to enter the Tāvātimsa heaven. Later on, at the time of the Buddha Kassapa, she was the daughter of a setṭhi at Benares, and kept friendship with the seven daughters of King Kikī (see above). In this Buddhuppāda she was the daughter of King Koṇca of Mantāvatinagara. Her parents wanted to give her in marriage to King Anikaratta of Vāraṇavatīnagara; but she, being accustomed from her early childhood to visit the nunneries, did not comply with their desire, but preferred to take holy orders, and was encouraged in this intention by Anikaratta himself.

The courtesan, Aḍḍhakāsī (No. 22), had a similar fate as Ambapālī (see above). She also had insulted another nun by calling her gaṇikā, and therefore was condemned to live in hell. In this dispensation she was a courtesan at Benares, and had received the pabbajjā from the bhikkhunīs. The manner in which she obtained the upasampadā through a messenger is described in Cullavagga X. 22; and Dhammapāla, in his introduction, quotes the beginning of this chapter almost verbatim. The meaning of her nickname Aḍḍhakāsī is explained in the commentary to stanza 25, cf. Vinaya Texts, transl. by Rhys Davids and Oldenberg II. 195 note.

We now come to a group of therīs who made their first appearance in this world at the time of the Buddha Padumuttara. One of them is the therī Muttā (11). She was born in this dispensation as the daughter of a poor brahmin, Oghāṭaka, in the Kosala kingdom, and married a hump-backed brahmin. This is the reason why she says in her stanza that she has been released of three crooked things, viz., of the mortar and the pestle (which obliged her to bend her back when pounding the grain), and of her husband.

Another is the therī Ubbirī (No. 33). She was the daughter of a householder at Sāvattihī, and married the King of Kosala, by whom she had one daughter, Jīvantī. This daughter died very young, and the mother, grief distraught, would not leave the cemetery where her child was buried. The Buddha asked her about the reason of her sorrow, and being acquainted with it he said: "In this cemetery 84,000 daughters of thine are buried, which of these doest thou lament?" The story bears great resemblance to those of Kisāgotamī and Paṭācārā, and a metrical version of it is given in the *Petavatthu* II. 13. The name of the woman in this version is Ubbarī, and the one whose death she laments is, not her daughter, but her husband, King Brahmadaṭṭa of Pañcāla. Verse 14 and 15 correspond to our stanzas 52 and 53.

Bhaddā Kapilānī (No. 37) was, at the time of the Buddha Padumuttara, the wife of the seṭṭhi Videha, at Hamsavatī, and obtained the first place among those therīs who remembered the former states of existence (*Āṅgutt.* I. 14, 5). Later on, when living in Benares, she had a quarrel with her sister-in-law, who had given a portion of rice to a begging Pacceka-buddha. Bhaddā Kapilānī took away the rice from him and filled his bowl with mud; but as the bystanders blamed her for thus illtreating the Pacceka-buddha, she gave him honey and ghee, and expressed the wish that his body might be as white as the colour of the ghee. In another birth she was the queen of King Nanda (cf. the commentary to *Petavatthu* II. 1, 16), and in this

capacity she continually served on five hundred Pacce-buddhas. In this dispensation she was born at Sāgalā, in the Madda country, as the daughter of the brahmin Kapila. She obtained spiritual instruction from the disciple Kassapa, "who knew the former states of existence and had realised the threefold knowledge," and after having vanquished Māra, she entered Nibbāna together with her teacher. One Bhaddā Kapilānī is mentioned several times in the Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, but as no details are given there about her life, we cannot ascertain whether she is the identical person.

Pakulā (No. 44) was born at Hamsavatīnagara as the daughter of King Ānanda, and as the step-sister of the Buddha Padumuttara, Nandā by name. In this Buddhup-pāda she was the daughter of a brahmin at Sāvatti; and after having been instructed by the teacher she obtained the first rank among those therīs who possessed the heavenly eye. Pischel gives her name as Sakulā, and this is also the reading of the Apadāna MSS. A and B, and of Aṅgutt. I. 14, 5.

We now proceed to consider those therīs whose history begins at the time of the Buddha Vipassī. The first is Muttā (No. 2), then follows Mettā (No. 25). She was the wife of prince Bandhumā at Bandhumatī, and, in consequence of her pious works, she was allowed to enter the Tāvatiṃsa heaven. In this dispensation she was born as the daughter of a Sākya prince at Kapilavatthu and received religious instruction from Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī.

Sāmā (No. 29) was a kinnarī on the banks of the river Candabhāgā. One day, when the Buddha Vipassī was wandering about there, she presented him with a bunch of Salala flowers, and thereby obtained admission into the Tāvatiṃsa heaven. In this Buddhup-pāda she was born at Kosambī and became the friend of Sāmavati. After the tragical death of this queen she took holy orders, but could not obtain tranquillity of mind during the first twenty-five years after her ordination (stanza 39).

Uttamā (No. 31) was a slave girl at Bandhumatī and

presented the Buddha Vipassī, who happened to come there on his begging rounds, with three cakes. For this reason she is called Timodakī in the Apadāna.

Sukkā (No. 34) after having performed meritorious actions through innumerable kalpas was born in her last birth at Rājagaha in the family of a rich householder; she was ordained by Dhammadinnā and took it upon herself to teach the Dhamma to the citizens of Rājagaha, who, as it seems, did not pay her great attention. (Cf. Caroline Foley, *women leaders of the Buddhist Reformation*, p. 17 f.) A different person from ours is the Arhatī Çuklā, daughter of Rohiṇa, mentioned in the Avadāna Çataka viii. 3 (*Annales du Musée Guimet* xviii. 271).

Puṇṇā (No 65) was born as the daughter of Anāthapiṇḍika's slave girl at Sāvattthī. One day, at winter time, when going to the river to fetch water she met a brahmin who emerged from the flood shivering from cold. Puṇṇā, full of compassion, asked him why he had bathed in the river in such a bad season. The brahmin replied: "Thou knowest very well, o Puṇṇā, that in doing so I have accomplished a good deed and prevented a bad one." Puṇṇā said: "Who told you that by ablutions one can be purified from sin. If this were the case all the frogs and tortoises and other aquatic animals would go to heaven and thieves and murderers might get rid of their crimes by performing ablutions; moreover, if the river did take away the bad deeds from thee it would also take away the good ones. If thou art really afraid of bad actions take care not to commit any, that will be a better plan than to perform ablutions afterwards." The brahmin was convinced by Puṇṇā's arguments and became an adherent of the Buddhist faith. In the Dhammapada stanza 226 is ascribed to one Puṇṇā, but we do not know whether our Puṇṇā is meant or the slave girl of Sujātā mentioned in the introduction to the Jātaka I. p. 69 ff.

Rohiṇī (No. 67) was the daughter of a brahmin at Vesālī, and had a conversation with her father about the merit of the samaṇas which led to his conversion. The

name Rohiṇī, but with the epithet Khattiyakañṇā occurs again in the Commentary to Dhṛ. vs. 221.

The therī Abhayamātā's (No. 26) history begins at the time of the Buddha Tissa, whom she presented with a portion of rice when she met him on his begging rounds. In this dispensation she was the courtesan Padumavati at Ujjenī. King Bimbisāra fell in love with her and she had one son by him who was called Abhaya. This Abhaya became a therā¹ and converted his mother who, after her conversion, changed her name into Abhayamātā. The stanzas 33 and 34 were, according to Dhammapāla, first uttered by Abhayatthera and then repeated by his mother.

Abhayamātā's friend was Abhayattherī (No. 27). At the time of the Buddha Sikhī she was the wife of King Aruṇa, of Aruṇavatī (Samy. vi. 2, 4), and honoured the Buddha, who resided at her husband's palace by presenting him with a bunch of water-lilies. In this Buddhuppāda she was born at Ujjenī, and after having been ordained by Abhayamātā she went together with her to Rājagaha; there the teacher addressed her stanzas 35 and 36.

The therī Somā (No. 36) has, according to Dhammapāla, the same Apadāna as Abhayattherī. After having realised arahatship she was tempted by Māra, who reproached her the women's two-finger intellect which renders it impossible for them to reach a high point of knowledge (stanza 60). This stanza and the first of those by which Somā rebuked Māra (61) occur again in the Bhikkhunī-samyutta v. 3. (Comp. Caroline Foley, p. 6). The arhatī Somā mentioned in the Avadāna (Jataka VIII. 4 seems to be altogether a different person.

Selā (No. 35) was the daughter of the King of Āḷavi and was also called Āḷavikā. Māra addressed her stanza 57 and she rebuked him in stanzas 58 and 59 with the same

¹ To him are ascribed stanzas 26 and 98 of the Thera-gāthā.

words Khemā had spoken at a similar occasion (stanzas 141, 142). In the *Bhikkhunīsaṃyutta* of the *Saṃyutta-nikāya* *Selā* and *Ālavikā* are considered as two different persons. Both are tempted by *Māra*, but our stanzas 57 and 58 are given under the heading “*Ālavikā*” (*Saṃy.* V. 1, 3, and 6).

No 38 contains the *gāthās* of *Mahāpajāpatī*’s nurse *Vaḍḍhesī*. After having renounced the world, she was troubled during 25 years by sensual desires and could not find tranquillity of mind even for a minute (stanza 67) until, at last, she took her refuge to *Dhammadinnā*, who preached her the *Dhamma*.

Vimalā (No. 39) was the daughter of a courtesan at *Vesālī*, and tried to seduce *Moggallāna* when she met him on his begging rounds. Most probably she did so at the instigation of the *Titthiyas*. The *thera* rebuked her and gave her an admonition (*ovāda*) which, according to *Dhammapāla*, is to be found in the *Theragāthā*. I have, however, not been able to discover *Vimalā*’s name in the portion ascribed there to *Moggallāna* (1146–1208). *Comp.* Caroline Foley, p. 8.

Siḥā (No. 40) was the daughter of the *Licchavi* General *Siḥa*’s sister, and was called after her uncle. Together with him she received religious instruction from the *Buddha* (cf. *Mahāvagga* VI. 31) and was ordained, but during seven years she was engaged in evil thoughts and could not obtain tranquillity of mind. In her despair she seized a rope, passed it round her neck, and was going to fasten it at a tree, when suddenly her mind was “freed from the *āsavas*” and she could realise *arahatship*.

Cālā (No 59), *Upacālā* (No. 60), and *Sīsūpacālā* (No. 61) were the daughters of the brahmin woman *Surūpasārī* at *Nālakagāma* in the *Magadha* country and sisters to *Sāriputta*. They were all tempted by *Māra*, and their respective *gāthās* contain a dialogue in which *Māra* tries to persuade them to enjoy the sensual pleasures, but the *therīs* refuse. These stanzas, with a few introductory words, are also contained in the *Bhikkhunīsaṃyutta* V. 6–8, but

their order is inverted. The stanzas spoken by Cālā¹ in the Therīgāthā are attributed here to Sisūpacālā, those spoken by Upacālā are attributed to Cālā, and those spoken by Sisūpacālā are attributed to Upacālā.

Vaḍḍhamātā (No. 62) was born as the daughter of a noble family at Bhārukacchanagara. Her proper name not being given in the Commentary, we only know her as “Vaḍḍha’s mother.” The stanzas ascribed to her form a dialogue between herself and her son Vaḍḍha.² Stanzas 204–206 are spoken by Vaḍḍhamātā to her son in order to encourage him to give up the world and to follow the example of the “munayo.” Stanza 207 is Vaḍḍha’s reply, 208 and 209 are again spoken by his mother, and in stanzas 210–212 Vaḍḍha sums up the result of his mother’s exhortations which led to his reaching arahatship.

Cāpā (No. 68) was the daughter of a hunter in the Vaṅkahāra country. Her husband was Upaka, an adherent of the ājīvaka sect; Dhammapāla, in his introduction, tells us all he knows about the life of this mendicant. When Buddha was on his way from Uruvelā to Benares, he was seen by Upaka, the naked ascetic, who asked him: “In whose name have you retired from the world? Who is your teacher? Whose doctrines do you profess?” Thereupon the Blessed One addressed him the stanzas: Sabbābhībhū sabbavidū ’ham asmi, &c.³ Upaka replied: “You profess then, friend, to be the absolute Jina.” Buddha said: “I have overcome all states of sinfulness, therefore, Upaka, I am the Jina.” When he had spoken thus,

¹ Or by Māra to Cālā.

² To him are ascribed stanzas 335–339 of the Therīgāthā.

³ Cf. Majjhima Nikāya 170 f., Mahāvagga I. 6, 7 seq. and the Commentary on Dhṛp. stanza 393, where the whole story is repeated; a short allusion only is found Jāt. I. 81. For the northern version of the legend, which agrees almost *verbo tenus* with the Mahāvagga, see Lalitavistara, pp. 526–528.

Upaka replied : " It may be so, friend," shook his head, and went to the Vaṅkahāra country. There he fell in love with a hunter's daughter, Cāpā, married her, and had a son by her who was called Subhadda. Cāpā, however, insulted her husband by giving him all sorts of nicknames, and when he could endure her abuse no longer he left her, went to Benares and inquired if any one knew the absolute Jina. The people directed him to the Jetavana at Sāvattthi where the Buddha resided. On his arrival he was admitted by the Buddha in spite of his old age, and, after his death, he was born in the Avṛiha heaven. There were only seven theras¹ who realised arahatship after having been born in the Avṛiha heaven, and he was one of them.

When Upaka had left her, Cāpā was in despair. The stanzas ascribed to her contain a dialogue between husband² and wife, in which the latter tries to persuade the former that he should return to the domestic life. Seeing, at last, that all her efforts in this direction were useless, Cāpā abandoned her child, went to Sāvattthī, and following her husband's example, sought admission to Gotama's order.

Sundarī (No. 69) was the daughter of the brahmin Sujāta at Benares. Grieving for her brother's death and imitating her afflicted father, who had been converted by the therī Vāsetṭhī, she entered the order with her whole family. The paribbājikā Sundarī mentioned Jāt. II. 415 f., Udāna IV. 8, and in the Commentary to Dhṛp. 306 seems to be a different person. The story of Kāṇḍisundarī as given in the Avadāna Śataka VIII. 6 (Annales du Musée Guimet, xviii. p. 284 f.) agrees more with the introductory tale to No. 54 (Anopamā) than with this one.

Subhā Jivambavanikā (No. 71) was the daughter of a brahmin at Rājagaha. One day, when she had gone to

¹ The list is repeated Samy I. 5, 10 ; II. 3, 4, with the difference that instead of Salakaṇṭha we have Phalagaṇḍa, and instead of Bahunandī we have Bāhuraggi in the Samy.

² Upaka is always called Kāla in the stanzas.

rest in the Jivakambavana,¹ a young man from Rājagaha followed her and solicited her affection. Subhā tried to show him the guilt of evil desires, and to preach him the Dhamma, but as this proved useless and he did not listen to her, she pulled out one of her eyes and presented it to him on the palm of her hand. Having seen this the young man was frightened and withdrew, while Subhā took her refuge to the Buddha, who restored her eye in its ancient place. A story analogous to this is that of "the prince who tore out his own eye" in the Kathāsaritsāgara translated by Tawney, I. 247, and further analogies are given in Tawney's note on p. 248, and in two articles by Whitley Stokes and Henri Gaidoz in the *Revue Celtique*, III. 443 ff., and V. 129 f.

No. 72 comprises the gāthās of the therī Isidāsī. Stanzas 400–402 are attributed to the saṅgītikāras, and tell us that two bhikkhunīs belonging to the Sakya race Isidāsī and Bodhi met on their begging rounds at Pāṭaliputta and uttered the following verses. Stanza 403 is spoken by Bodhi to Isidāsī, and stanza 404 again by the saṅgītikāras. The following stanzas are all uttered by Isidāsī, who tells us her whole life. She was born as the daughter of a seṭṭhi at Ujjenī. Her father gave her in marriage to a seṭṭhi of Sāketa, but in spite of all the trouble she took she could never satisfy her husband, and was sent back to her parents. A second marriage, which was concluded for half the prize (upaḍḍhasuṅkena) had no better results. Then her father advised her to receive religious instruction from the therī Jinadattā and to take holy orders; seven days after she had been ordained she knew the history of her former births. She remembered that she had been a goldsmith at Erakakaccha and had loved another man's wife, in consequence of which misdeed she was reborn, one after another, in the wombs of a monkey, a goat, and a cow; later on she was the child, neither male nor female, of a slave girl, and

¹ This grove belonged to Jivaka Komārabhacca, the physician to King Bimbisāra.

then the daughter of a carter; in this last capacity she married Giridāsa, the son of another carter, and created enmity between him and his first wife. All these adventures Isidāsī related to her friend Bodhi while sitting on a sand-bed in the river Ganges.

I have now briefly examined all the historical and mythological matter contained in Dhammapāla's introductions, and in the Therī Apadāna as far as the therīs of the Therī Gāthā collection are concerned. Only a small number of them has been left out, as about these there was nothing particular to say. Of course I might have given a great deal more analogies from other collections of fables, both Oriental and Occidental, had I not feared that this introduction would be too extensive.

My best thanks are due to Subhūti for procuring me the Paramatthadīpanī MS., and to Dr. Rost in London as well as to the authorities of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, for the loan of their Apadāna and Therīgāthā MSS.

E. MÜLLER.

BERNE, *July*, 1893.

Paramatthadīpanī

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Idāni therīgāthānaṃ atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya okāso anupatto. Tattha yasmā bhikkhunīnaṃ ādito yathā pabbajjā upasampadā ca paṭiladdhā taṃ pakāsetvā atthavaṇṇanāya kayiramānāya tattha tattha gāthānaṃ atthupatti vibhāvetuṃ sukarā hoti supākātā ca, tasmā taṃ pakāsetuṃ ādito paṭṭhāya saṃkhepato ayaṃ anupubbikathā.

Ayaṃ hi lokanātho manussattaṃ līngasampattinyādinā vuttāni atṭhaṅgāni samodhānetvā Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato pādamūle katamahābhinihāro samatimsapāramiyo pūrento catuvīsatiyā buddhānaṃ santike laddhabyākaraṇato anukamena pāramiyo pūretvā ñānatthacariyāya lokatthacariyāya buddhatthacariyāya ca koṭiṃ patvā¹ Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā dasasahassacakkavāladevatāhi buddhabhāvāya :

Kālo kho te mahāvīra uppajja mātukucchiyaṃ
sadevakan tārāyāto bujjhassu amatam padam

ti āyācitamanussūpapattiyo tāsam devatānaṃ patiññaṃ
datvā katapañcamahāvīlokatō Sakyarājakule Suddhoda-
namahārājassa gehe sato sampajāno mātukucchi-okkanto
dasamāse sato sampajāno tattha ṭhatvā sato sampajāno
tato nikkhanto Lumbinīvane laddhābhijātiko vividhā dhātiyo
ādikatvā mahatā parihārena sammade (?) parihariyamāno
anukkamena vuddhipatto tisu pāsādesu vividhanāṭakajana-
parivuto devo viya sampattiṃ anubhavanto jīṇṇavyādhi-
matadassanena jātasamvego ñāṇassa paripākam gatattā
kāmesu ādinavaṃ nekkhamme ca ānisaṃsaṃ disvā Rāhu-
lakumārassa jātadivase Channasahāyo Kanthakaṃ assa-

¹ koṭipatvā, ed.

rājam āruyha devatāhi vivaṭadvārena aḍḍharattikasaṃmaye mahābhikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā teneva rattāvasesena tīṇi rājāni atikkamitvā Anomānadītiraṃ patvā Ghaṭṭikāramahābrahmuṇā ānīte arahattadhaje gahetvā pabbajito. Tāvad ev'assa Saṭṭhikathero viya ākappasampanno hutvā pāsādikena iriyāpathena anukkamena Rājagahaṃ patvā tattha piṇḍāya caritvā Paṇḍavapabbatapabbhāre piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjitvā Māgadharājena rājjena nimantiyamāno taṃ paṭikkhipitvā Bhaggavassārāmaṃ gantvā tassa saṃayaṃ parigaṇhitvā tato Ālāruddakānaṃ saṃayaṃ pariggahitvā taṃ sabbaṃ analaṃkaritvā anukkamena Uruvelaṃ gantvā tattha chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ katvā tāya ariyadhammapativedhassābhāvaṃ ñatvā nāyaṃ maggo bodhāyāti oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āharanto katipāhena balaṃ gāhetvā Visākhāpuṇṇamadivase Sujātāya dinnavarabhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā suvaṇṇapātiṃ nadiyā paṭisotaṃ khlipitvā ajja buddho bhavissāmi ti katasamñiṭṭhāno sāyaṇhasaṃmaye Kālena nāgarājena abhiṭṭhutaguṇo Bodhimaṇḍaṃ āruyha acalaṭṭhāne pācīnalokadhātuabhimukho aparājita-pallaṅke nisinnō caturaṅgasamaṇnāgataṃ viriyaṃ atitṭhāya suriye anattāṅgamine yeva Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ amussaritvā majjhimayāme dibba-cakkhuṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme paṭiceasaṃuppāde ñānaṃ otāretvā ¹ anulomapaṭilomaṃ paccayākāraṃ sammāsanto vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā sabbabuddhehi adhigataṃ anaññasādhāraṇaṃ sammāsambodhiṃ adhigantvā nibbānārammaṇāya phalaṃsaṃpattiyā tattheva sattāhaṃ vitāmetvā teneva nāyena itarasattāhe pi Bodhimaṇḍe yeva vitāmetvā Rājāyatanamūle madhupiṇḍikabhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā puna Ajapālanigrodhamūle nisinnō dhammatāya dhammagambhīrataṃ paccavekkhitvā appossukkatāya cittaṇa matte mahābrahmuṇā āyāeito buddhacakkhuṇā lokaṃ oloketvā tikkhindriyaṃ udindriyādi ke satte disvā mahābrahmuṇo dhammadesanāya katapatinīṇō “kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ desissāmi” ti āvajjanto Ālāruddakānaṃ kālakatabhāvaṃ ñatvā “bahūpakārā kho me pañcavaggiyā

¹ ed. okāretvā

ye maṃ padhānapabhinnaṃ upatṭṭhahimsu. Yānnunahiṃ
tesaṃ pañcavaggiyānaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan”
ti cintetvā Āsāhipuṇṇamāyaṃ mahābodhino Bārāṇasīṃ
uddissa aṭṭhārasaṃyojanaṃ maggaṃ paṭipajjanto antarā-
magge Upakena ājivikena saddhiṃ mantetvā anukkamena
Isipatanāṃ patvā tattha pañcavaggiye saññāpetvā dve me
bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitaḥḥā ti Dhammacak-
kappavattanasuttantadesanāya Aññakoṇḍaññāpamukhā aṭ-
ṭhārasa Brahmakoṭiyo dhammāmatāṃ pāyetvā paṭipade
Bhaddajittheraṃ pakkhassa dutiyāyaṃ Vappattheraṃ pak-
khassa tatiyāyaṃ Mahānāmattheraṃ catutthiyaṃ Assaji-
theraṃ sotāpattimagge paṭiṭṭhāpetvā pañcamiyaṃ pana
pakkhassa anattalakkhaṇasuttantadesanāya sabbe pi ara-
hatte paṭiṭṭhāpetvā tato paraṃ Yasadārakapamukhe pañca-
paññāsapurise Kappāsikavanasaṇḍe tiṃsamatte Bhaddavag-
giye Gayāsīse piṭṭhipāsāne saḥassamatte purāṇajāṭile ti
evaṃ mahājānaṃ ariyabhūmiṃ otāretvā Bimbisārapamu-
khāni ekādasanahutāni sotāpattiphale ekanahutaṃ saraṇat-
taye paṭiṭṭhāpetvā Veluvanaṃ paṭiggahetvā tattha viha-
ranto Assajitherassa adhigatapaṭhamamagge Sañjayaṃ
āpucchitvā saddhiṃ parisāya attano santikaṃ upagate Sāri-
puttamoggallāne aggaphalaṃ sacchikatvā sāvakaṃpāramiyā
matthakaṃ patte aggasāvakaṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā Kāḷudāyitthe-
rassa abhiyācanāya Kapilavatthūṃ gantvā mānattṭhaddhe
ñātake yamakapaṭiḥāriyena daṃetvā pitarāṃ anāgāmiphale
Mahāpajāpatiṃ sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāpetvā Nandakumā-
raṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ ca pabbājetvā punad eva Rājagahaṃ
paceāgacchi.

Athāparena samayena satthari Vesālīṃ¹ upanissāya
kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ viharante Suddhodanamahārājā setacchat-
tass’eva heṭṭhā va arahattaṃ sacchikatvā parinibbāyi.
Atha Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā pabbajjāya cittaṃ uppajji.
Tato Rohaṇīnaditīre Kalahavivādasuttantadesanāya pariyo-
sāne nikkhamitvā pabbajitānaṃ pañcannaṃ kumārasatānaṃ
pādaparicārikā ekajjhāsaya ’va hutvā Mahāpajāpatiyā
santikaṃ gantvā : “ sabbā ’va satthu santike pabbajissāmā ”

¹ Vesālī, ed.

ti Mahāpajāpatim ¹ jeṭṭhikaṃ katvā satthu santikaṃ gantukāmā ahesuṃ. Ayaṃ ca Mahāpajāpatī pubbe pi ekavāraṃ satthāraṃ pabbajjaṃ yācivā nālattha. Tasmā kappakaṃ pakkosāpetvā kese chindāpetvā kāsāyāni acchādetvā sabbā tā Sākiyāniyo ādāya Vesālīṃ gantvā Ānandattherena dasabalaṃ ² yācāpetvā aṭṭhagarudhammapaṭiggahaṇena pabbajjaṃ upasampadañca alattha. Itarā pana sabbā pi ekato upasampannā ahesuṃ. Ayaṃ ettha saṃkhepo. Vitthārato paṇ' ettha vatthum tattha tattha pāḷiyam āgatam eva.³

Evam upasampannā pana Mahāpajāpatī satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ath' assā satthā dhammaṃ desesi. Sā satthu santike ⁴ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Sesā pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo Nandakovādapariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Evam bhikkhuniṃsaṃghe suppatitṭhite puthulhūte tattha tattha gāmanigamajanapadarājadhāniṃsu kulitṭhiyo kulasuṇhāyo kulakumāriyo buddhasubuddhataṃ dhammasudhammataṃ saṃghasuppatipattiṃ ca sutvā sāsane abhippasannā saṃsāre ca jātasamvegā attano sāmike ⁵ mātāpitaro ñātake ca anujānāpetvā sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajiṃsu.⁶ Pabbajitvā ⁷ ca silācārasampannā satthuno ca therānaṃ ca santike ovādaṃ labhitvā ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo na cirass' eva arahattaṃ sacchākaṃsu. Tā hi udānādivasena tattha tattha bhāsītā gāthā pacchā saṃgītikārakehi ekajjhaṃ katvā ekanipātādivasena saṃgītiṃ āropayiṃsu. Imā theriyā gāthā nāmā ti. Tāsaṃ nipātādivibhāgo heṭṭhā vutto yeva. Tattha nipātesu eko nipātādi. Tattha pi :

I.

Sukhaṃ supāhi Therike katvā coḷena pārutā
 upasanto hi te rāgo sukkhadākaṃ va kumbhiyaṃ ⁸ ti
 ayaṃ gāthā ādi. Tassā kā uppatti. Atīte kira aññatarā

¹ Mahāpaja pati, cd.

² dasaphalaṃ, cd.

³ See especially Cullavagga x. 1.

⁴ bhikkhu santike, cd.

⁵ sāmikā, cd.

⁶ pabbajiṃsu, cd.

⁷ pabbajjitvā, cd.

⁸ kumbhiyā, cd.

kuladhītā Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle sāsane abhiṭṭha-
 sannā hutvā satthāraṃ nimantetvā dutiyadivase sākhamāṇ-
 ḍapaṃ kāretvā vālikaṃ attharivā uparivitānaṃ bandhitvā
 gandhapupphādini pūjaṃ katvā satthu kālaṃ ārocāpesi.
 Satthā tattha gantvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Sā bhaga-
 vantaṃ vanditvā paṇitena khādanīyena bhojanīyena pari-
 bhūñjāpetvā bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvī¹ onītapattapāṇiṃ
 ticivarena acchādesi. Tassā bhagavā anumodanaṃ vatvā
 pakkāmi. Sā yāvatāyukaṃ puñṇāni katvā āyupariyosāne
 devaloke nibbattitvā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ sugatiṃ saṃsa-
 ranti Kassapabhagavato kāle patikule² nibbattitvā viññutaṃ
 patvā saṃsāre jātasaṃvegā sāsane pabbajitvā upasampādetvā
 vīsati vassasahassāni sīlaṃ pūretvā puthujjanakālakiriyaṃ
 katvā sagge nibbattā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ saggasampattiṃ
 anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ khattiyama-
 hāsālakule nibbatti. Taṃ thirasantasarīratāya Therikā ti
 voharīṃsu. Sā vayappattā kulapadesādinā samānājātikassa
 khattiyakumārassa mātāpitūhi dinnā patidevatā³ hutvā
 vasatī.⁴ Satthu Vesāligamane sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā upā-
 sikā hutvā aparabhāge Mahāpajāpatigotamītheriyā santike
 dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajjāya ruciṃ uppādetvā “ ahaṃ pab-
 bajjissāmīti ” sāmikassārocesi. Sāmiko nānujānāti. Sāsane
 katādhikāratāya yathāsukhaṃ dhammaṃ paccavekkhitvā
 rūpārūpadhamme pariggahetvā vipassanaṃ anuyuttā viha-
 rati. Ath’ ekadivasaṃ mahānase vyañjane paccamāne
 mahatī aggijālā utṭhahi. Sā aggijālā sakalabhājanaṃ tata-
 tatāyantaṃ jhāyati. Sā taṃ disvā taṃ evārammaṇaṃ katvā
 suṭṭhutaṃ aniccatam upaṭṭhahantaṃ upadhāretvā tato
 tattha dukkhānīcānantatañ ca āropetvā vipassanaṃ anuk-
 kamena ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā anāgāmiṇiṃ patī-
 ṭhahi. Sā tato paṭṭhāya ābharaṇaṃ vā alaṃkāraṃ vā na
 dhāreti. Tassā⁵ sāmiko : “ kasmā tvaṃ bhadde idāni pubbe
 viya ābharaṇaṃ vā alaṃkāraṃ vā na dhāresi ” ti vutte at-
 tano gihībhave abhabbhāvaṃ ārocetvā pabbajjaṃ anujā-
 nāpesi. So Visākha-upāsako viya Dhammadinnam⁶ mahatā

¹ bhuttāvī, ed. ² patikule, ed. ³ patidevatā, ed.

⁴ vasanti, ed. ⁵ tassa, ed. ⁶ Dhammadinnā, ed.

parihārena Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santikaṃ netvā : “ imāṃ ayyā pabbājethā ” ti āha. Atha Pajāpatigotamī taṃ pabbā-jetvā upasampādetvā vihāraṃ netvā satthāraṃ dassesi. Satthā tassā pakatiyā diṭṭhārammaṇaṃ eva vibhāvento sukhāṃ supāhīti gāthaṃ āha.

Tattha sukhānti bhāvanapūṃsakaniddeso. Supāhīti ānattivacanaṃ. Therike ti āmantavacanaṃ. Katvā coḷena pārutāti appicchatāya niyojanaṃ. Upasanto hi te rāgo ti paṭipattikittanaṃ. Sukkhaḍḍakāṃ vā ti upasametabbassa kilesassa asārabhāvanidassanaṃ. kumbhiyaṃ ti tadādhārassa aniccātucchādhāvani-dassanaṃ. Sukhānti cetāṃ itthādhivacanaṃ sukhena nidukkhā hutvā ti attho. Supāhīti nippajjanidassanaṃ cetāṃ catunnaṃ iriyāpathānaṃ. Tasmā cattāro pi iriyā-pathhe sukhen' eva kappehi sukhaṃ viharā ti attho. Therike ti idaṃ yadi pi tasmā nāmakittanaṃ anvattha-saññābhāvato pana thire sāsane thirabhāvappatte thirehi sīlādiddhammehi samannāgato ti attho. Katvā coḷena pārutāti paṃsukūlakacoḷehi cīvaram katvā acchādita-sarīrā. Taṃ nivatthā c'eva pārutā ca. Upasanto hi te rāgo ti. Hi saddo hetvattho. Yasmā tava santāne uppajja-nakakāmarāgo upasanto anāgāṃimaggāñāṇagginā dadḍho idāni tadavasesaṃ rāgaṃ aggamaggāñāṇagginā dahitvā sukhaṃ supāhīti adhippāyo. Sukkhaḍḍakāṃ vākum-bhiyaṃ ti yathā taṃ pakke bhājane appakāṃ ḍākavyañ-janaṃ mahatiyā aggijālāya pacamānaṃ jhāyitvā sūssantaṃ vūpasammati yathā vā udakamisse ḍākavyañjane uddha-naṃ āropetvā pacamāne udake taṃ ciccitāyati udake pana chinne upasantaṃ eva hoti, evaṃ tava santāne kāmarāgo upasanto itarampi upasamitvā sukhaṃ supāhīti. Therī indriyānaṃ yathā paripākāṃ katattā satthu desanāvīlāsena ca gāthāpariyosāne saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Koṇāgamanabuddhassa maṇḍapo kārīto mayā.

dhuvam ticīvaraṃ dāsīm buddhassa lokabandhuno. 1.

Yam yaṃ janapadaṃ yāmi nigame rājadhāniyo¹

¹ rājatṭhāniyo, A.

sabbattha pūjito homi puññakammass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 2.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ bhavā sabbe samūhata
 nāgī va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavā. 3.
 Svāgataṃ vata me āsi buddhaseṭṭhassa santike
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 4.
 Paṭisambhidā catasso vimokkhā pi ca aṭṭha me
 chaḷabhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 5.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā therī udānenti tam eva gātham
 abhāsi. Tenāyaṃ gāthā tassā theriyā gāthā ahosi. Tattha
 theriyā vuttagāthāya¹ anavaseso rāgo pariggahito agga-
 maggena, tassa vūpasamassa adhipetattā rāgavūpasam-
 en'eva c'ettha sabbesampi kilesānaṃ vūpasamo vutto ti
 daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tadekaṭṭhatāya sabbesaṃ kilesadhammānaṃ
 vūpasamasiddhito tathā hi vuccati

“ Uddhaccaviekkicchāhi² yo moho sahajo mato
 pahānekaṭṭhabhāvena rāgena sarakhehi so ” ti.

Yathā c'ettha sabbesaṃ kilesānaṃ vūpasamo vutto evaṃ
 sabbatthāpi tesāṃ vūpasamo vutto ti veditabbaṃ. Pubba-
 bhāge tadaṅgavasena samathavipassanākhāṇe vikkham-
 bhanavasena lakkhaṇe paṭipassaddhivasena vūpasama-
 siddhito, tena catubbidhassāpi pahānassa siddhi veditabbā.
 Tattha tadaṅgapahānena sīlasampadā siddhi vikkhambha-
 nappahānena samādhisampadā siddhi. Itarehi paññāsaṃ-
 padā siddhi dassitā hoti. Pahānābhisamayo 'va sījjhanto
 yathā bhāvanābhisamayaṃ sādheti. Tasmiṃ asati tada-
 bhāvato tathā sacchikiriyābhisamayaṃ pariññābhisam-
 ayaṃ ca sādheti evāti caturāsītisamayāsiddhiyā tisso
 sikkhā paṭipattiyā tivīdhakalyāṇatā pattivisuddhiyo ca
 paripuṇṇā imāya gāthāya pakāsitā hontī ti veditabbaṃ.

Aññatarā therī aññatāti nāmagottādivasena apākaṭā,
 ekā therīlakkhaṇasampannā bhikkhunī imaṃ gātham
 abhāsi ti adhippāyo.

Aññatarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ vuttāg°, ed.

² °viciekkicchāhi, ed.

II.

Mutte muñcassu yogehi cando Rāhuggaho iva
vippamuttena cittena anaṇā¹ bhuñja piṇḍakaṃ ti. 2.

Ayaṃ Muttāya nāma sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā, tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭu-panissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Vipassissa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasaṃ satthāraṃ rathiyāṃ gacchantāṃ disvā pasannamānasā pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā pīvegena satthu pādamūle avakujjā nippajji. Sā tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaranti imas-
miṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālakule² nibbatti. Muttā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā upanissaya-sampannatāya vīsativassakāle Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā san-
tike pabbajitvā sikkhamānā hutvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathā-
petvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karoti. Sā ekadivasaṃ bhikkhikā-
katvā piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantā therinaṃ bhik-
khuṇiṇaṃ vattaṃ dassetvā divatṭhānaṃ gantvā raho nisinnā
vipassanāmanasikāraṃ ārabhi. Satthā surabhigandha-
kuṭiyā nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ vissajjetvā tassā purato nisinno
viya attānaṃ dassetvā Mutte muccassu yogehi ti
imaṃ gāthaṃ āha.

Tattha Mutte ti tassā ālapanāṃ. m u c c a s s u y o g e h i
ti maggaṭipāṭiyā kāmāyogādīhi catūhi yogehi muccāhi
vimuttacittā hohi. Yathā kiṃ? cando Rāhuggaho
ivā ti Rāhusaṅkhātato gahato cando viya upakkilesato
muccassu. Vippamuttena cittena ti ariyamagge
samucchadavimuttiyā suṭṭhu vimuttana cittena. Itthaṃ-
bhūtalakkaṇaṃ cetāṃ karaṇavacanaṃ. Anaṇā³ bhuñja
piṇḍakaṃ ti kilesaṇaṃ pahāya anaṇā⁴ hutvā ratṭha-
piṇḍaṃ bhuñjeyyāsi. Yo hi kilese appahāya satthārā
anuññātapaccaye paribhuñjati so sāṇo bhuñjati nāma
yathāha āyasmā Vakkulo : Sattāhaṃ eva kho ayaṃ āvuso

¹ anaṇā, ed.

² ośālāya kule, ed.

³ Anaṇā, ed.

⁴ anaṇā, ed.

sāṇo ratṭhapinḍaṃ bhuñjati. Tasmā sāsane pabbajitena kāmaccchandādiṇaṃ pahāya anaṇo ¹ hutvā saddhādeyyaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ. Piṇḍakaṇṭi desanāsisaṃ eva cattāro pi paccayā ² ti attho. Abhiñhaṃ ovadati ariyamaggapattiyaṃ, upakkilese ³ visodhento bahuṣo ovādaṃ deti, sūtasmiṃ ovāde ṭhatvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Vipassissa bhagavato lokajetṭhassa tādino rathiyam paṭipannassa tārayantassa pāṇino 1.
Gharato nikkhamitvāna avakujjā nipajj' ahaṃ anukampako lokanātho ⁴ sīsante akkami mama. 2.
Akkamitvāna sambuddho agamā lokanāyako tena cittappasādena Tusitaṃ upapajj' ahaṃ. ⁵ 3.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pe— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃti. 4.

Arahattaṃ patvāna sū tam eva gāthaṃ udānesi. paripunnasikkhā upasampajjitvā aparabhāge parinibbānakāle taṃ eva gāthaṃ ajjhabhāsi ti.

Muttāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

III.

Puṇṇe pūrasu dhammehi ti Puṇṇāya nāma sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanti buddhasuñṇe loke Candabhāgāya nadiyā tīre kinnariyoniyaṃ nibbattā. Ekadivasaṃ tattha aññataraṃ paccakabuddhaṃ disvā pasannamānasā naḷamālāya taṃ pūjitvā ⁶ añjaliṃ paggayha atṭhāsi. Sū tena puññakammaṇa sugatisu ⁷ saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattthiyaṃ gahapati mahāsālakule nibbatti. Puṇṇā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sū upanissayasampannatāya ⁸ vīsati vassāni vasamānā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdha-

¹ anaṇo, ed. ² paccayo, ed. ³ upakkileso, ed.

⁴ lokajetṭho, A. ⁵ agamās' ahaṃ, A.

⁶ pūjitā, ed. ⁷ sugatiyo, ed. ⁸ upanissatāya, ed.

saddhā pabbajitvā¹ sikkhamānā eva hutvā vipassanaṃ ārabhi. Satthā tassā gandhakūṭiyaṃ nisinno eva obhāsaṃ vissajjitvā :

Punṇe pūrassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |
paripunṇāya paññāya tamokkhandhaṃ padālayā ti. || 3.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Tattha Punṇe ti tassā ālapanam. Pūrassu dhammehi ti sattatimsabodhipakkhiya-dhammehi paripunṇā hohi. Cando pannarase-r-ivā ti. Rakāro padasandhikaro. Pannarase punṇamāsiyaṃ. Sabbāhi kalāhi paripunṇo cando viya. Paripunṇāya paññāyā ti solasannaṃ kiccānaṃ pāripūriyā paripunṇāya arahattamaggapaññāya. Tamokkhandhaṃ² bhavasesato bhinnasamucchiṇnamohakkhandhapadālanena sah'eva sabbe pi kilesā padālītā honti. Sā taṃ kathaṃ sutvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Candabhāgānadītīre alosiṃ kinnarī tadā
addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ sayambhuṃ aparājitaṃ. 1.
Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
naḷamālaṃ gahetvāna sayambhuṃ abhipūjayaṃ. 2.
Tena kammena sukatenā agaṇchiṃ tidasaṃ gaṇaṃ³
chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayaṃ. 3.
Dasannaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayaṃ
saṃvejayitvā me cittaṃ pabbajim⁴ anagāriyaṃ. 4.
Catunavute ito kappe yaṃ pupphaṃ⁵ abhipūjayaṃ
duggatiṃ⁶ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 5.
Kilesā jhapitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 6.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā⁷ sā therī tam eva gāthaṃ udānesi.

¹ pabbajjitvā, cd.

² tamohakkhandhaṃ, cd.

³ tidasaṃ gatiṃ, A.

⁴ pabbajjim, P.

⁵ yapupphaṃ, P.

⁶ duggati, P.

⁷ patvāpana, cd.

Ayaṃ eva c'assā aññā¹ vyākaraṇagāthā hotī ti.
Puṇṇāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

IV.

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāyā² ti Tissāya sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā sambhatakusalapaccayā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sākyarājakule³ nibbattitvā vayappattā bodhisattassa orodhabhūtā paccā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā⁴ pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karoti. Tassā satthā heṭṭhāvuttanāyen'eva obhāsaṃ vissajjitvā :

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāya mā taṃ yogā upaccagum |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttā cara loke anāsavā ti. 4.

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha Tisse ti tassālapanaṃ. Sikkhassu sikkhāyā ti adhisilasikkhādikāya tividhāya sikkhāya sikkha, maggasampayuttā tisso sikkhāyo sampādehi ti attho. Idāni tāsāṃ sampādane kāraṇaṃ āha. Mā taṃ yogā upaccagum ti manussattaṃ indriyā vekallaṃ buddhuppādo saddhāpaṭilābho ti. Ime yogā samayā dullabhakkaṇā taṃ mā atikkamuṃ. Kāmayogādayo eva vā te cattāro yogā. Mā upaccagum mā abhibhaveyyuṃ. Sabbayogavisaṃyuttā ti sabbehi kāmayogādihi yogehi vimuttā tato eva anāsavā hutvā loke ca ditṭhadhammasukhavihārena viharāhīti attho. Sā taṃ gāthaṃ sutvā vipassanaṃ vaddhetvā arabhattaṃ pāpuṇī ti ādinayaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanāyen'eva veditabbaṃ.

Tissāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

V—X.

Tisse yuñjassu⁵ dhammehi ti Tissāya theriyā

¹ aññāṃ, ed.

² sikkha susikkhāya, ed.

³ Sākyar°, ed.

⁴ nikkamitvā, ed.

⁵ yuñja sudh°, ed.

gāthā, tassā vatthu Tissāya sikkhamānāya vatthusadisam. Ayam pana therī hutvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Yathā ca ayam eva ito parā Dhīrā Dhīrā Mittā Bhadrā Upasamā¹ ti pañcannam therīnam vatthu ekasadisam eva. Sabbā pi imā Kapilavattuvāsiniyo bodhisattassa orodhabhūtā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhim nikkhantā² obhāsagāthāya ca arahattam pattā t̥hapetvā sattamim.³ Sā pana obhāsagāthāya vinā samvegam satthu santike laddham ovadam nissāya vipassanam ussukkāpetvā arahattam pāpuṇitvā⁴ udānavasena Dhīrā dhīrehī ti gātham abhāsi. Itarā pi arahattam patvā :

Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khaṇo tam mā upaccagā
khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. 5.

Dhire nirodham phussehi paññāvupasamam sukham
ārādhayāhi nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. 6.

Dhīrā dhirehi dhammehi bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. 7.

Saddhāya pabbajitvāna Mitte mittaratā bhava
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiya. 8.

Saddhāya pabbajitvāna Bhadre bhadraratā bhava
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemam anuttaram. 9.

Upasame tare ogham maccudheyyam suduttaram
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam ti. 10.

gāthāyo abhāsimsu.

Tattha yuñjassu dhammehīti samathavipassanā-dhammehi ariyehi bodhipakkhiyadhammehi ca yuñja yogam karohi. Khaṇo tam mā upaccagā ti yo evam yogabbāvanam na karoti tam puggalam paṭirūpadese uppattikkhaṇo channam āyatanānam avekallakkhaṇo buddhuppādakkhaṇo saddhāya paṭiladdhakkhaṇo sabbo pi ayam khaṇo atikkamati nāma. So khaṇo tam mā atikkami. Khaṇātītā ti ye hi khaṇam atītā yehi ca puggalehi so khaṇo atīto te nirayamhi samappitā

¹ Upasamādhi, ed.

² nikkhandhā, ed.

³ sattamam, ed.

⁴ pāpuṇetvā, ed.

huvā socanti. Tattha nibbattitvā mahādukkhaṃ paccanubhavanti ti attho.

Nirodhaṃ phussehi ti kilesanirodhaṃ phussa paṭilābhaṃ. Saññāvupasaṃsaṃ sukhaṃ ārādhayaṃhi nibbānaṃ ti kāmasaññādināṃ pāpasaññānaṃ upasaṃsaṃ nibbānaṃ accantasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhehi.

Dhīrā dhīrehi dhammehi ti viriyappadhānatāya dhīrehi tejassadehi ariyamaggadhammehi. Bhāvitindriyā vaḍḍhitasaddhādiindriyā. Dhīrā bhikkhunī vatthukāmehi savāhanaṃ kilesamāraṃ jinitvā āyatipunabbhavā bhāvato antimaṃ dehaṃ dhārehi ti therī aññaṃ viyakatvā attānaṃ¹ dasseti.

Mitte ti taṃ ālapati. Mittarata ti kalyāṇamittesu abhiratā. Tattha sakkārasammānaratā hohi. Bhāvehi kusale dhamme ti ariyamaggadhamme vaḍḍhehi. Yogakkhemassa arahattassa nibbānassa ca pattiyaṃ adhigamāya.

Bhadre ti taṃ ālapati. Bhadrarata ti bhadresu silādidhammesu ratā abhiratā hohi. Yogakkhemam anuttaraṃ ti catūhi yogehi khemaṃ anuppadaṃ. Anuttaraṃ ti suduttaraṃ nibbānaṃ. Tassa pattiyaṃ kusale bodhipakkhiyadhamme bhāvehi ti attho.

Upasame ti taṃ ālapati. Tare oghaṃ maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ ti. Maccu ettha dhiyatī ti maccudheyyaṃ. Anupacitakusalasambhārehi suṭṭhu duttaraṃ ti suduttaraṃ saṃsāramahoghaṃ. Tare ariyamaggaṇāvāya tāressāmi. Dhārehi antimaṃ dehaṃ ti tassa dhāraṇe no antimaṃ dehaṃ dharā hohi ti attho.

Tissāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Niṭṭhitā paṭhamavaggavaṇṇanā.

XI.

Sumuttā sādhu mutt' amhī ti ādikā Muttatheriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha

¹ atthānaṃ, ed.

tattha bhavesu kusalam upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kosalajanapade Oghātakassa nāma daliddabrāhmaṇassa-dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Taṃ vayappattakāle ekassa khujja-brāhmaṇassa adamsu. Sā tena gharāvāsaṃ ārocati. Taṃ anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā¹ vipassanāya kammaṃ karoti. Tassā bahiddhārammaṇesu cittaṃ vidhāvati. Sā taṃ niggaṇhāti.² S u m u t t ā s ā d h u m u t t ' a m h ī ti gātham vadantī yeva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
pāṇino anugaṇhanto piṇḍāya pāvisi puram. 1.
Tassa āgacchato satthu sabbe nagaravāsino
hatthathutthā samāgantvā vālikā akarimisu te. 2.
Vithisammajjanaṃ katvā kadali puṇṇakaddhaje
dhūmaṃ cuṇṇaṃ ca mālaṃ ca sakkāraṃ katvāna sat-
thuno 3.

Maṇḍapaṃ paṭiyādetvā nimantetvā vināyakaṃ
mahādānaṃ daditvāna sambodhim³ abhipatthayi. 4.
Padumuttaro mahāvīro tārako sabbapāṇinaṃ
anumodaniyaṃ katvā vyākāsi aggapuggalo. 5.
Satasahassee atikkante kappo hessati bhaddako
bhavābhavē sukhaṃ laddhā pāpuṇissati bodhijam. 6.
Hatthakammaṇi ca ye keci kadāci naranāriyo
anāgatasmiṃ addhāne sabbe hessanti⁴ sammukhā. 7.
Tena kammavipākena cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
uppannā devabhavanaṃ tuyhaṃ te paricārikā. 8.
Dibbasukhaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ⁵ mānusaṃ ca asaṅkheyyaṃ⁶
anubhonti eiraṃ kālaṃ saṃsaritvā bhavābhavē. 9.
Satasahassee ito kappe yaṃ kammam akari tadā
sukhumālā manussesu atho devapuresu ca 10.
Rūpaṃ bhogaṃ sayam āyu atho kitti sukhaṃ piyaṃ
labhāmi satthu taṃ sabbam sukataṃ kammampadaṃ. 11.
Pacchime bhavasampatte jātāhaṃ brahmaṇe kule

¹ pabbajjitvā, ed.² niggaṇhati, ed.³ sambodhi, P.⁴ hissanti, P.⁵ asaṅkheyyuṇ, P.⁶ mānusaṃ ca asaṅkhayaṃ, P.

sukhumālahatthapādā ramaniye nivesane. 12.

Sabbakālam pi paṭhaviṃ apassāmi' analaṅkataṃ
eikkhallabhūmiṃ asuciṃ ¹ apassāmi kudācanam. 13.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. 14.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā udānenti :

Sumuttā sādhu mutt' amhi tīhi khujjehi muttiyā |
udukkhaleṇa musaleṇa patinā khujjakena ca |
mutt' amhi jātimaraṇā bhavanetti samūhatā ti. 11.

Inaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha sumuttā ti suṭṭhu
muttā. Sādhu mutt' amhi tīhi sādhu sammā eva muttā
amhi. Kuto pana sumuttā sādhu muttā ti āha? Tīhi
khujjehi muttiyā ti vaṅkakehi parimuttiyā ti attho.

Iti tāni sarūpato dassenti udukkhaleṇa musaleṇa
patinā khujjakena ca ti āha. Udukkhale hi dhaññaṃ
pakkhipantiyā parivattentiyaṃ musaleṇa koṭṭentiyaṃ piṭṭhi
onāmetabbā hoti ti.² Khujjakāraṇaḥhetutāya tad ubhayaṃ
khujjan ti vuttaṃ. Sāmiko³ pañ assā khujjo eva. Idāni
yassā muttiyā nidassanavasena tīhi khujjehi mutti vuttā
taṃ eva dassenti mutt' amhi jātimaraṇā ti vatvā
tattha kāraṇam āha. Bhavanetti samūhatā⁴ ti
tass' attho na kevalaṃ mahatikhujjehi eva muttā. Atha
kho sabbasmā jarāmarañā pi yasmā sabbassa pi bhava-
nettināyikā taṇhā aggamaggena mayā samugghātita⁵ ti.

Muttatheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XII.

Chandajātā avasāye ti Dhammadinnattheriyā
gāthā. Sā kira Padumuttarabuddhakāle Haṃsavatimagare
parādhīnavuttikā hutvā jīvati.⁶ Nirodhato vuṭṭhitassa
aggasāvakassa pūjāsakkārapubbakaṃ dānaṃ datvā devaloke
nibbattā. Tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranti Phus-
sassa bhagavato kāle satthu vemātikabhātikanāṃ kammi-

¹ obhūmi asuci, P.

² hohīti, ed.

³ sāmikā, ed.

⁴ samohatā, ed.

⁵ sammuggho, ed.

⁶ jīvanti, ed.

kassa gehe vasamānānaṃ dānaṃ paṭicca ekaṃ delhī ti sāmikena vutte dve denti bahum puññaṃ katvā Kassapabuddhakāle Kikissa Kāsikarañño gehe patisandhiṃ gahetvā sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasa-hassāni brahmacariyaṃ caritvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe kulagehe sā nibbattitvā vayappattā Visākhassa seṭṭhino gehe gantvā—ath' ekadivasaṃ Visākho seṭṭhi satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā anāgāmī hutvā gharaṃ gantvā pāsādaṃ abhiruhanto sopānamatthake dhītāya Dhammadinnāya sārītaḥatthaṃ anālambitvā 'va pāsādaṃ 'bhiruhitvā bhuñjamāno pi tuṇhibhūto va bhuñji. Dhammadinnā taṃ apadhāretvā “ ayyaputta kasmā tvam mama hatthaṃ nālambi, bhuñjamāno pi na kiñci kathesi? Atthi nu kho mayhaṃ doso ” ti āha? Visākho “ Dhammadinne¹ na te doso atthi, ahaṃ pana ajja paṭṭhāya itthisarīraṃ phusituṃ āhāre ca lolabhāvaṃ kātuṃ anaraho. Tādiso mayā dhammo paṭividdho, tvam pana sāce icchasi imasmiṃ yeva gehe vasa, no ce icchasi yattakena dhanena te attho tattakaṃ gahetvā kulagharaṃ gacchāhi ” ti āha. “ Nāhaṃ ayyaputta tassāgantugamanaṃ āgamissāmi, pabbajjaṃ me anujānāhi ” ti Visākho “ sādhu² Dhammadinne ” ti taṃ suvaṇṇasivikāya bhikkhuniupassayaṃ pesesi. Sā pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā katipāhaṃ tattha vasitvā vivekāvasaṃ vasitukāmā ācariyupajjhāyānaṃ santikaṃ gantvā “ ayye ākiṇṇatṭhāne mayhaṃ cittaṃ na ramati gāmakāvasaṃ gacchāmi ” ti āha. Bhikkhuniyo taṃ gāmakāvasaṃ nayimsu. Sā tattha vasati. Atite madditasamkhāratāya nacirass'eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassambhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.

Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ kule aññatare ahuṃ
parakamma-kārī āsiṃ nipakā silasaṃvutā. 2.

Padumuttara-buddhassa Sujāto aggasāvako

¹ Dhammadinnā, ed.

² sādhu om., ed.

vihārā abhinikkhamma piṇḍapātāya gacchati.¹ 3.
 Ghaṭaṃ gahetvā gacchantī tadā udakahārikā
 taṃ disvā adadaṃ pūvaṃ² pasannā sehi pāṇihi. 4.
 Paṭiggahetvā tattveva nisinno paribhuñji so
 tato netvāna taṃ gehaṃ adāsiṃ tassa bhojanaṃ. 5.
 Tato me ayyako tuṭṭho akari suṇisaṃ sakaṃ
 sassuyā samāgantvāna³ sambuddhaṃ abhivādayiṃ. 6.
 Tadā so dhammakathikaṃ bhikkhuṇiṃ + parikittayaṃ
 ṭhapesi etadaggamhi ; taṃ sutvā muditā ahaṃ. 7.
 Nimantayitvā sugataṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ
 mahādānaṃ daditvāna⁵ taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayiṃ. 8.
 Tato maṃ sugato āha ghananinnādasussare⁶
 samuṭṭhānaniggatā tvaṃ sasamghaparivesike.⁷ 9.
 Saddhammasavane yutte guṇavaḍḍhitamānase⁸
 bhadde bhavassu⁹ muditā lacchase paṇidhiphalaṃ.¹⁰ 10.
 Sataśahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loka bhavissati. 11.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Dhammadinnā ti nāmena hessasi¹¹ satthu sāvika. 12.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ mahāmuniṃ¹²
 mettacittā paricariṃ paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 13.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ tāvatiṃsaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 14.
 Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 15.
 Upatṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 16.
 Chatṭhā tassās' ahaṃ dhītā Sudhammā iti vissutā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayiṃ. 17.
 Nānujānāsi maṃ tāto,¹³ agāre va tadā mayam¹⁴

¹ pattam ādāyag°, A.² adadiṃ, P. ; pūpaṃ, A.³ sahaḡantvāna, A. ⁴ bhikkhunī, P. ⁵ adatvāna, P.⁶ gharadinnaśassurika, P. ; mamupaṭṭhānanirate, A.⁷ saṃghāparivesikā, P.⁸ yuttā omanasā, P.⁹ avassaṃ, P.¹⁰ lacchaṃ sapaṇ°, P.¹¹ hessati. A.¹² mahāmuni, P.¹³ anujāni tato tato, P.¹⁴ agāre tālayā mayam, P.

vīsa vassasahassāni vicarimha ¹ atanditā ² 18.
 Komāriṃ ³ brahmacariyaṃ ⁴ rājakaññā sukhedhita
 buddhopatṭhānanirata ⁵ muditā satta dhītaro. 19.
 Samaṇi Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhudāyikā
 Dhammā ceva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṃghadāyikā. 20.
 Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 Gotamī ca ahaṃ c'eva Visākhā hoti sattamī. 21.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ tāvatimsaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 22.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni Giribbajapuruttame
 jātā setṭhikule phite ⁶ sabbakāmasamiddhine. ⁷ 23.
 Yadā ⁸ rūpaṇopetā paṭhame yobbane tṭhitā
 tadā parakulaṃ gantvā vasiṃ sukhasamappitā. 24.
 Upetvā ⁹ lokasaṇaṃ sunitvā dhammadesanaṃ
 anāgāmiphalaṃ patto sāmiko me subuddhimā. 25.
 Tadā taṃ anujānetvā ¹⁰ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 Naciren' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 26.
 Tadā upāsako so maṃ ¹¹ upagantvā apucchatha
 gambhīre nipuṇe ¹² pañhe, te sabbe vyākariṃ ahaṃ. 27.
 Jino tasmim guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge tṭhapesi maṃ
 bhikkhuniṃ dhammakathikaṃ, n'aññaṃ passāmiedisam. 28.
 Dhammadinnā yathā dhīrā evaṃ dhāretha bhikkhavo
 evāhaṃ paṇḍitā homi ¹³ nāyakenānukampitā. 29.
 Pariciṇṇo mayā satthā ¹⁴ kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhata. 30.
 Yass'atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 31.
 Iddhisu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārikā. 32.
 Pubbe vivasaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddh' amhi sunimma. 33.

¹ vicaramhi, P.² atandikā, A.³ komāri, P.⁴ brahmacariyā, P.⁵ oṇiyatā, P.⁶ tṭhite, P.⁷ oṣamiddhino, P.⁸ tadā, P.⁹ upetā, P.¹⁰ tadāhaṃ anujānitvā, P.¹¹ sā maṃ, P.¹² nipuṇe, P.¹³ evāyaṃ paṇḍitā jātā, P.¹⁴ pariciṇṇo yo tatthā, P.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 34.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā mayhaṃ matthakaṃ pattaṃ,
idāni idha vasitvā kiṃ karissāmi. “Rājagahaṃ eva gantvā
satthāraṇaṃ ca vandissāmi bahū ca me nātakaṃ puññāni karis-
santi” ti bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ Rājagahaṃ eva paccāgatā.¹
Visākho tassā āgatabhāvaṃ nātvā sutvā tassā² adhigamaṃ
vīmaṃsanto³ pañcakkhandhādivasena pañhaṃ pucchi.
Dhammadinnā sunissitena⁴ satthena kumudanāle chin-
danti viya pucchitaṃ pañhaṃ vissajjesi. Visākho sabbaṃ
pucchāvissajjananissayaṃ satthu ārocesi. Satthā “paṇḍitā
Visākha Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī” ti ādinā taṃ pasamsanto
sabbaññutañāṇena saddhiṃ sandhetvā⁵ vyākatabhāvaṃ
paveditvā taṃ eva Cūlavedallasuttaṃ aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā
taṃ dhammakathikānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ aggatṭhāne
ṭhapesi. Tadā pana sā tasmīṃ gāmakāvāse vasanti
heṭṭhimamagge adhigantvā aggamaggatṭhāya vipassanaṃ
paṭṭhapesi. Tadā :

Chandajātā avasāye⁶ manasā ca phuṭā siyā

kāmesu appaṭibaddhacittā uddhamṣotā vimuccati ti. 12.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha c h a n d a j ā t ā ti aggap-
phalatthaṃ jātacchandā. A v a s ā y e⁶ ti. Avasāyo vuccati
avasānaṃ niṭṭhānaṃ, taṃ pi kāmesu appaṭibaddhacitta-
tāya⁷ uddhamṣotā ti vakkhamānattā samaṇakiccassa niṭ-
ṭhānaṃ veditabbaṃ yassa kassaci. Tasmā padadvayenāpi
appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā ti
ayaṃ ettho vuttā⁸hoti. Manasā ca phuṭā siyā ti
heṭṭhimelhi nītimaggacittehi nibbānaṃ phuṭā phusitā
bhaveyya. K ā m e s u c a a p p a ṭ i b a d d h a c i t t ā⁹ ti
anāgāmimaggavasena kāmesu na paṭibaddhacittā.¹⁰ U d -
d h a ṃ s o t ā ti uddham eva maggasoto saṃsārasoto ca

¹ paccāgatā, ed. ² tassa, ed. ³ vīmaṃsato, ed.

⁴ sunisitena, ed. ⁵ sanditvā, ed. ⁶ avasāyi, ed.

⁷ appaṭipannacitto, ed. ⁸ vutto, ed.

⁹ appaṭibandhac°, ed. ¹⁰ paṭibandhac°, ed.

ekissā ti uddhamṣotā anāgāmino hi yathā aggamaggā ca uppajjati. Na aññā evaṃ avihādisu uppannassa yā vā kaniṭṭhā uddham eva uppatti hoti ti.

Dhammadinnāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XIII.

Karotha buddhasāsanaṃ ti Visākhāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthu Dhīrātheriyā vatthusadisam eva. Sā arahattaṃ patvā vimuttisukhena vītināmentī :—

Karotha buddhasāsaṇaṃ yaṃ katvānānutappati
khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisidathā ti. 13.

Imāya gāthāya aññaṃ vyākāsi. Tattha karotha buddhasāsanaṃ ti buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ ovādaṃ anusitṭhaṃ karotha yathānusitṭhi paṭipajjathā ti attho. Yaṃ katvānānutappatī ti anusitṭhikatvā karaṇahetuṇa anutappati takkarassa sammad eva adhippāyānaṃ samijjhanato. Khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisidathā ti. Idaṃ yasmā sayam pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikantā ācariyupajjhāyānaṃ vattaṃ dassetvā attano divātṭhāne pādaṃ dhovitvā raho nisinnā arahattamatthakaṃ pāpesi. Tasmā tattha aññe pi niyojenti avoca.

Visākhāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XIV.

Dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti Sumanāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthu Tissātheriyā vatthusadisam. Imissā pi hi satthā obhāsaṃ vissajjetvā purato nisinno viya attānaṃ dassetvā :

“Dhātuyo dukkhato disvā mā jāti punar āgami
bhava chandaṃ virājetvā upasanta carissasi.” 14.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattaṃ

pāpuṇi. Tattha dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti santatim pariyāpannā dukkhādidhātuyo¹ itarā pi ca udayabbayassa² patipīlanādinā dukkhā ti nāṇacakkhunā disvā mā jāti punar āgamī ti puna jātiyati punabbhavaṃ mā uggañchi. Bhava chandaṃ virājetvā ti kāmabhavādi ke sabbasmim bhava taṇhā chandaṃ virāgasamkhātena maggena pajahitvā upasantā carissasī ti sabbaso na kilesatāya nibbutā viharissasi.³ Ettha ca dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti iminā dukkhānupassanāmukhena vipassanā dassitā. Bhava chandaṃ virājetvā ti iminā maggo. Upasantā⁴ carissasī ti iminā saupādisesā nibbānadhātu. Mā jāti punar āgamī ti iminā anupādisesā⁵ nibbānadhātu dassitā ti daṭṭhabbam.

Sumanāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XV.

Kāyena saṃvutā āsī ti Uttarāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā pi vatthu Tissātheriyā vatthusadisam. Sā pi hi Sākyakulappasutā bodhisattassa orodhabhūtā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhim nikkhantā obhāsagāthāya arahattaṃ patvā pana :

Kāyena saṃvutā āsi vācāya uda cetasā
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha sītibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti|| 15.

Udānavasena taṃ eva gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha kāyena saṃvutā āsī ti kāyikena saṃvutā ahoṣī ti. Vācāyā ti vācasikena saṃvutā āsī ti yojanā. Padadvayenāpi saṃsa-saṃvaram āha. Udā ti atha. Cetasā ti samādhicittena. Etena vipassanābhāvanam āha. Samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyhā ti sānusayam. Sahavā avijjāya hi paṭicchādanādinave bhavattaye taṇhā uppajjati.

Aparo nayo kāyena saṃvutā ti sammākamman-

¹ cakkhādicatuyo, cd.

² udayabbassa, cd.

³ viharissati, cd. ⁴ maggopasantā, cd. ⁵ anupādā, cd.

tena sabbaso micchākammantassa pahānā maggasaṃvaren'eva kāyena saṃvutā āsi. Vācāyā ti sammāvācāya sabbaso micchāvācāya pahānā maggasaṃvaren'eva vācāya saṃvutā āsi ti attho. Cetasā ti samādhinā. Cetosīsenā h'ettha samādhi vutto. Sammāsamādhigahaṇena ekalakkhaṇā sammāditṭhiādayo gahitā 'va honti ti maggasaṃvarena abhiijhādikassa asaṃvarassa anavasesato pahānaṃ dassitaṃ hoti. Ten'eva saṃulāṃ¹ taṇhaṃ abbuyha² sītibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti sabbaso kilesaparilābhābhāvena sītibhāvappattā anupādisesanibbānadhātuyā nibbutā ambhiti.

Uttarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XVI.

Sukhaṃ tvam³ vuḍḍhike sehi ti Sumanāya vuḍḍhapabbajitāya gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā⁴ imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ Mahākosalarāṇṇo bhaginī hutvā nibbatti. Sā satthārā raṇṇo Pasenadissa Kosalassa "cattāro kho mahārāja daharā⁵ na uññātabbā" ti ādinā desitaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā laddhapasādā saraṇesu silesu ca patitṭhāya pabbajitukāmā⁶ pi "ayyakam paṭijaggissāmī" ti cirakālaṃ vītināmetvā aparabhāge ayyikāya⁷ kālāṃkatāya raṇṇā⁸ saddhim mahagghāni attharaṇapāvuranāni gāhāpetvā vihāraṃ gantvā saṃghassa dāpetvā satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā anāgāmiphale patitṭhitā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Satthā tassā nānaparipākaṃ disvā :

Sukhaṃ tvam vuḍḍhike sehi katvā coḷena pārutā upasanto hi te rāgo sītibhūtā⁹ si nibbutā ti. 16.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāne saha¹⁰ paṭi-

¹ tenevāssam°, cd. ² abbuyhā ti, cd. ³ tvam om. cd.

⁴ upanicitvā, cd. ⁵ daharā ti, cd. ⁶ pabbajjituk°, cd.

⁷ ayyikā, cd.

⁸ raṇṇāya, cd.

⁹ sītibhūt'amhi, cd.

¹⁰ sahi, cd.

sambhidāhi arahattam patvā udānavasena tam eva gātham abhāsi. Idam eva c'assā aññam vyākaraṇam ahosi. Sā tāvad eva pabbaji.¹ Gāthāya pana vaḍḍhikehi vuḍḍho yo vuḍḍho ti² attho. Ayaṃ pana sīlādiguṇehi pi vuḍḍhā. Theriyā vuttagāthāya catutthapade sitibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti yojetabbam. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Vuḍḍhapabbajitāya Sumanāya gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XVII.

Piṇḍapātāṃ caritvānā ti Dhammāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā sambhavā puññasambhārā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulaghare nibbattitvā vayappattā patirūpassa sāmikassa gehaṃ gantvā sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitukāmā hutvā sāmikena ananuññātā pacchā sāmike kālaṅkate pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī ekadivasaṃ bhikkhāya caritvā vihāraṃ āgacchantī parivattitvā tam eva ārammaṇaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā :

Piṇḍapātāṃ caritvāna daṇḍam olubbha dubbalā
vedhamānehi gattehi tatth'eva nipati chamā
disvā ādīnavaṃ kāye atha cittaṃ vimucci³ me ti. 17.

Udānavasena imaṃ gātham abhāsi. Tattha piṇḍapātāṃ caritvāna daṇḍam olubbhā ti piṇḍapātattāya yaṭṭhiupatthambhena nagare vicaritvā bhikkhāya āhiṇḍetvā. Chamā ti chamāyaṃ. Bhūmiyaṃ pādāya avasānena bhūmiyaṃ nipatantī ti attho. Disvā ādīnavaṃ kāye ti asubhāniccadukkhānantatādīhi nānappakārehi pāde dosaṃ paññācakkhunā disvā.

Atha cittaṃ vimucci me ti ādīnavānupassanāya parato pavattehi nibbidānupassanādihi vikkhambhana-

¹ pabbajji, ed. ² vuḍḍhe ti, ed. ³ vimucca, ed.

vasena mama cittam kilesacittam kilesehi vimucci¹ puna maggaphalehi yathākkamam samucchadavasena ceva paṭi-passaddhivasena ca sabbaso vimucci. Vimuttam na dāni'ssā vimocetabbam² atthīti. Idam eva c'assa aññam vyākaraṇam ahoṣī ti.

Dhammāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XVIII.

Hitvā³ ghare pabbajitā ti Samghāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthu Dhīrātheriyā vatthusadisam. Gāthā pana :

Hitvā ghare pabbajitvā⁴ hitvā puttam⁵ pasupiyam hitvā rāgañ ca dosam⁶ ca avijjañ ca virājiya samūlam taṇham abbuyha upasant' amhi nibbutā ti. 18.

gāthā abhāsi. Tattha hitvā ti chaḍḍetvā. Ghare ti geham. Gharasaddo⁷ hi ekasmiṃ abhidheyye kadāci bahusu bijam viya rūḷhivasena vohariyati. Hitvā puttam pasu piyam ti piyāyitabbe ceva gavādimahisādikesu ca tappatibandhachandarāgappahānena pahāya. Hitvā rāgañ ca dosañ cā ti rajjanasabhāvam rāgam dussana-sabhāvam dosam ca ariyamaggena samucchinditvā. Avijjañ ca virājiyā ti sabbākusalesu pubbaṅgamam moham ca virājitvā maggena samugghāṭetvā icceva attho. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Samghāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Ekanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XIX.

Dukanipāte āturaṃ asuciṃ⁸ pūtin⁹ ti ādikā Abhirūpanandāya sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayam kira Vipas-

¹ vimuccinā, cd.

² imeva, cd.

³ hetvā, cd.

⁴ pabbajitā, cd.

⁵ muttam, cd.

⁶ desam, cd.

⁷ osaddā, cd.

⁸ asuci, cd.

⁹ sūtin, cd.

sisṣa bhagavato kāle Bandhumatinagare gahapatimahāsā-
lassa dhitā hutvā satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu
ca sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhitā satthari parinibbute dhātucetiyaṃ
ratanapaṭimaṇḍitena suvaṇṇachattena pūjaṃ katvā kālaṃ
katvā sagge nibbatitvā aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃ-
sarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Khema-
kassa Sakkassa aggamaheṣiyā kucchismiṃ nibbatti. Nandā
ti'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā atthabhāvassa ativiya rūpasobhag-
gappattiyā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā.

Abhirūpanandā nāma tveva paññāyittha. Tassā vayap-
pattāya¹ dhareyyadivase yeva Carabhūto Sākyakumāro
kālaṃ akāsi. Atha naṃ mātāpitaro akāmaṃ pabbājesuṃ.
Sā pabbajitvā pi rūpaṃ nissāya upparnamadā. Satthā
rūpaṃ vivaṇṇeti² garahati anekapariyāyena rūpe ādīna-
vaṃ dasseti ti buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ na gacchati. Bhagavā
tassā ñaṇaparipākaṃ ñatvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ³ āṇāpesi
“sabbā pi bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā ovādaṃ āgacchantū” ti.
Sā attano vāre sampatte aññaṃ pesesi. Bhagavā “vāre
sampatte attano 'va āgantabbaṃ na aññaṃ + pesetabban
ti” āha. Sā⁵ satthu āpaṃ laṅghituṃ asakkonti bhikkhu-
nihi saddhiṃ buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ⁶ agamāsi. Bhagavā
iddhiyā ekaṃ abhirūpaṃ māpetvā puna jarājīṇṇaṃ das-
setvā samvegaṃ uppādetvā :

Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ⁷ passa Nande samussayaṃ
asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitam. 19.

Animittaṃ ca bhāvehi mānānusayam ujjaha
tato mānābhisamayā upasantā carissasī ti. 20.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsī. Tāsaṃ attho heṭṭhā vuttanayo⁸
eva. Gāthāpariyosāne Abhirūpanandā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.
Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Bandhumā nāma khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikaṃ cārayāma' ahaṃ.⁹ 1.

¹ vayappattā, ed.

² vivanneti, ed.

³ Mahāpajāpati, ed.

⁴ añña, ed.

⁵ So, ed.

⁶ baddhup°, ed.

⁷ pūti, ed.

⁸ vuttanayā, ed.

⁹ ekaccaṃ vādayamahaṃ, B. ; ekiechā cārayāma' ahaṃ, A.

Rahogatā nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā ¹
 ādāya gamaniyaṃ hi kusalaṃ n'atthi me katam. ² 2.
 Mahābhitāpaṃ kaṭukaṃ ghorarūpaṃ sudāruṇaṃ
 nirayaṃ nūna ³ gacchāmi ettha me n'atthi saṃsayo. 3.
⁴ Evāhaṃ cintayitvāna paṇaṃsetvāna mānaṃ ⁴
 rājānaṃ upasaṃgamaṃ ⁵ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim. 4.
⁶ Itthitā mama yaṃ deva purisānugatā sadā ⁶
 ekaṃ me samaṇaṃ dehi bhojayissāmi khattiya. 5.
 Adāsi me tadā rājā ⁷ samaṇaṃ bhāvitindriyaṃ
 tassa pattaṃ ⁸ gahetvāna paramannaṃ pūrayim. 6.
 Pūrayitvā paramannaṃ saḥassagghanaṃ ahaṃ
 vatthayugena chādetvā adāsi tuṭṭhamānaṃ. 7.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agāñchi 'haṃ. 8.
 Saḥassaṃ devarājūnaṃ mahesittā akārayim
 saḥassaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittā akārayim. 9.
 Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ gaṇanāto asaṃkhayaṃ
 nānāvidhaṃ bahu puññaṃ tassa kammaṃ phalaṃ tato. 10.
 Uppalass' eva me vaṇṇā abhirūpā sudassanā
 itthisabbaṃgasampannā abhiṇṇatā jūtiṇḍharā. 11.
 Pacchime bhavasampatte ajāyim Sākiyakule
 nārisaḥsapaṇmakkhā Suddhodanasutass' ahaṃ. 12.
 Nibbinditvā agāre 'haṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 sattaṃ rattim sampatvā catusaccaṃ apāpuṇim. 13.
 Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsaṇaṃ
 parimetuṃ na sakkomi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Yaṃ mayhaṃ purimaṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ janitaṃ muni
 tuyh' atthāya mahāvīra paricīṇṇaṃ bahuṃ mayā. 15.
 Ekatiṃse ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadim tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 16.
 Duve gatī pajānāmi devattaṃ atha mānaṃ
 aññaṃ gatiṃ na jānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 17.

¹ evaṃ cintesi tāvade, P.

² kusalaṃ me katam n'atthi ādāya gamiyaṃ mama, P.

³ nidassaṃ nūna, P.

4—4 not in A.

⁵ upasaṃgantvā, P.

6—6 not in A.

⁷ maharājā, A.

⁸ tappayim, A. B.

Ucce kule pajānāmi tayo sāle mahādhane
 aññam kulam na jānāmi piṇḍapātass' idam phalam. 18.
 Bhavābhaye saṃsaritvā sukkamūlena coditā
 amanāpaṃ na passāmi somanassakataṃ phalam. 19.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyaññāssa vasī homi mahāmune. 20.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 21.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāne tath' eva ca
 ñāpaṃ mama mahāvīra uppannam tava santike. 22.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsā-
 nan ti. 23.

Arahattaṃ patvā pana sā sayam pi udānavasena tā
 yeva gāthā abhāsi. Idha-m-eva c' assā aññam vyākaraṇam
 ahoṣi ti.

Abhirūpanandāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XX.

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādikā Jentāya theriyā
 gāthā. Tassā atitaṃ paccuppannam ca vatthu Abhirūpa-
 nandāvatthusadisam. Ayaṃ pana Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirā-
 jakule nibbattī ti. Ayaṃ eva viseso: Satthārā desitaṃ
 dhammaṃ sutvā desanāpariyosāne arahattaṃ patvā attano
 adhigataṃ visesaṃ paccavekkhitvā pītivasena:

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiya
 bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. 21.
 Ditṭho hi me so bhagavā antimo 'yaṃ samussayo
 vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo ti. 22.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ye ime satta boj-
 jhaṅgā ti ye ime satta¹ dhammavicayaviriyapitipas-
 saddhisamādhiupekkhā saṃkhātā bodhiyā yathāvuttāya

¹ ime sati, ed.

dhammasāmaggiyā bodhissavā bojjaṅgassa samaṅgino puggalassa aṅgabhūtattā bojjaṅgā ti laddhanāmā satta dhammā. Maggā nibbānapattiya¹ ti nibbānādhigamassa upāyabhūtā. Bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā ti te sattatimsa bodhipakkhiyadhammā sabbehi mayā yathā buddhena bhagavatā desitā tathā mayā uppādītā² vaḍḍhitā ca. Diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā ti hisaddo hetuattho. Yasmā so bhagavā dhammakāyo sammāsambuddho attano adhigataariyadhammadassanena diṭṭho tasmā antimo 'yaṃ samussayo' ti yojanā. Ariyadhammadassanena hi buddhā bhagavanto aññe ca ariyā diṭṭhā nāma honti, na rūpakāyadassanamattena yathāha: “Yo kho Vakkali dhammaṃ passati so maṃ passati” ti. “Sutavā ca kho ariyasāvako bhikkhave ariyaṇaṃ dassāvī” ti ca ādi. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Jentāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXI.

Sumuttike ti ādikā Sumaṅgalamātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ daḷiddakule nibbattitvā vayappattā aññatarassa naḷakārassa dinnā paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikaṃ puttam labhitvā tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Tato paṭṭhāya Sumaṅgalamātā ti paññāyittha. Yasmā pan' assā nāmaṃ⁴ gottam na pākaṭam, tasmā aññatarā bhikkhunī asaṇṇātā ti⁵ pāliyaṃ vuttā.⁶ So pi 'ssā putto⁷ viññutam patto pabbajitvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā Sumaṅgalathero ti pākaṭo ahosi. Tassa mātā bhikkhuni pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī ekadivasam gihikāle attanā pattadukkham paccavekkhitvā sam-

¹ nibbanap°, ed.

² uppādikā, ed.

³ diṭṭho ti, ed.

⁴ nāma, ed.

⁵ asaṇṇā ti, ed.

⁶ vuttam, ed.

⁷ putto, om. ed.

vegajātā vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā saba paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā udānenti :

Sumuttike sumuttikā sādhu muttik' ¹ amhi musalassa
ahiriko me chattakam vā pi ukkhalikā me daddubhāvā. ² 23.
Rāgañ ca ahañ dosañ ca vicchindanti viharāmi ³
sā rukkhamūlaṃ upagamma aho sukham ti sukhato jhā-
yāmi ti. 24.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha su m u t t i k e ti sumuttā.
Kakāro padapūraṇamattam. Suṭṭhu muttā vatā ti attho.
Sāsane attanā paṭiladdhasampattiṃ disvā pasādavāsena
tassā vā pasamsāvasena āmantetvā vuttam su m u t t i k e
s u m u t t i k ā ti. Yaṃ ⁴ pana gihikā visesato ⁵ jigucchati
tato vimuttiṃ ⁶ dassenti : s ā d h u m u t t i k ' a m h i ā diṃ
āha. Tattha s ā d h u m u t t i k ' a m h i ti sammad eva
muttā vata amhi. M u s a l a s s ā ti musalato. Ayaṃ
kira daḷiddabhāvena gihikāle sayam eva musalakammaṃ
karoti, tasmā evaṃ āha.

A h i r i k o m e ti mama sāmiko ⁷ ahiriko nillajjo. So
mama na ruccati ti vacanaseso. Pakatiyā 'va kāmesu
virattacittatāya kāmādhimuttānaṃ pavattiṃ ⁸ jigucchanti
vadati : c h a t t a k a m v ā s i ti. Jīvitahetukena kariya-
mānaṃ chattakam pi me na r u c c a t i ti attho. Vāsaddo
avuttasamuccayattho. Tena peḷecaṅgotakādi saṃgaṇhāti.
Veḷudaṇḍādiṇi gahetvā divase divase chattaḍiṇaṃ kara-
ṇavasena dukkhajivitaṃ jigucchanti vadati ⁹ : a h i t a k o
m e t a t o ti. Keci t a t o ti vatvā ahitako jarāvaho
gihikāle ¹⁰ mama sarīrato vāyati ti attham vadanti. Apare
pana ahitako paresam duggandhataro ca mama sarīrato
vāyati ti attham vadanti. U k k h a l i k ā m e d a ḷ i d d a b h ā v ā ¹¹ ti me mama bhattapacanabhājanam cirapāri-

¹ sādhu muttik', *om.* ed.

² deḍḍubho, M.

³ vicchindi, ed.; vihanāmi, m.

⁴ yā, ed.

⁵ sesato, ed.

⁶ vimutti, ed.

⁷ sāvako, ed.

⁸ pavatti, ed.

⁹ vadasi, ed.

¹⁰ jarāvabhogihikāle, ed.

¹¹ daddubhāvā, *corr.* ed.

vāsikabhāvena aparissuddhatāya udakasabbagandham vāyati. Tato ayaṃ sādhu muttik' ambhī ti yojanā.

Rāgañ ca ahaṃ dosañ ca vicchindantī viharāmī ti ahaṃ kilesajetthakam rāgañ ca dosañ ca vicchindantī viharāmī ti. Iminā saddhena saddhi viharāmī vināsemi vijahāmī ti attho. Sā kira attano sāmikam jigucchantī tena divase divase piḷiyamānānam dukkham veludandādīnam saddam arahantī. Tassa pahānam rāgado-sappahāne samam katvā avoca. Sā rukkhāmūlam upagammā ti sā ahaṃ Sumaṅgalamātā vivittam rukkhāmūlam upasaṃkamitvā. Sukhato jhāyāmī ti sukhan ti jhāyāmi. Kālena kālam samāpajjantī phalasukham ca paṭivedayamānā phalajjhānena jhāyāmī ti attho. Ahosukhan ti idaṃ pan' assa samāpatitto pacchā pavattamanasikāravasena vuttam. Pubbābhogavasenā ti pi yujjate.¹

Sumaṅgalamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇana samattā.

XXII.

Yāva Kāsijanapado² ti ādikā Aḍḍhakāsiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Kassapassa dasabalassa kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam patvā bhikkhunīnam santikam gantvā dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā bhikkhunī sīle tthitam aññataram paṭisambhidāpattam khīṇāsavatherim³ gaṇikāvādena akkositvā tato cutā niraye pacitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Kāsiratthe ulāravibhave setthikule nibbattitvā vuḍḍhippattā pubbe katassa vaci-
duccarita⁴ssa nissandena dhātuto pariṭṭhā gaṇikā ahosi nāmena Aḍḍhakāsī nāma. Tassā pabbajjā ca dūtena upasampadā ca khandhake āgatā yeva, vuttam h'etaṃ: Tena kho pana samayena Aḍḍhakāsī gaṇikā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā⁴ hoti, sā Sāvattim gantukāmā hoti “bhagavato santike upasampajjissāmī” ti. Assosum kho dhuttā: “Aḍḍhakāsī

¹ yujjato, ed.

² yāva kapiyo, ed.

³ sakhiṇās°, ed.

⁴ pajjita, ed.

kira gaṇikā Sāvattṭhiṃ gautukāmā” ti, te magge pari-
yutṭhimsu. Assosi¹ kho Aḍḍhakāsī gaṇikā “dhuttā kira
magge pariyutṭhita” ti, sā bhagavato santike dūtaṃ pāhesi:
“ahaṃ pi upasampajjitukāmā kathaṃ tu mayā paṭipajji-
tabbā” ti. Atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammi-
kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū ānantesi: Anujānāmi bhikkhave
dūtena pi upasampādetuṃ ti. Evaṃ laddhūpasampadā
pana vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī nacirass’ eva saha
paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apa-
dāne :

Imamhi bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadattaṃ varo. 1.
Tadāhaṃ pabbajitvāna² tassa buddhassa sāsane
saṃvutā pātimokkhamhi indriyesu ca pañcasu 2.
Mattaññū nīcaāsane³ suttā jāgariye pi ca
vasantī yuttayogāhaṃ⁴ bhikkhuniṃ vigatāsavaṃ 3.
Akkosiṃ duṭṭhacittāhaṃ “gaṇike” ti bhaṇin tadā⁵
tena pāpena kammena nirayamhi apaccisaṃ. 4.
Ten’eva kammasesena⁶ ajāyiṃ gaṇikākule
bahuso parivattantī⁷ pacchimāyaṃ pi jātiyaṃ.⁸ 5.
Kāsikaraṭṭhe seṭṭhikule⁹ brahmacārābalen’ ahaṃ
accharā viya devesu ahoṣiṃ rūpasampadā. 6.
Disvāna dassanīyaṃ maṃ Giribbajapuruttame
gaṇikatte nivesesaṃ akkosanabalena me. 7.
Sāhaṃ suṇitvā saddhammaṃ¹⁰ buddhasseṭṭhena desitaṃ
pubbavāsanasampannā pabbajim¹¹ anagāriyaṃ. 8.
Tad upasampadatthāya gacchantī jīnasantikaṃ.
magge dhutte ṭhite sutvā labhiṃ dūto ’pasampadaṃ. 9.
Sabbakammaṃ¹² parikkhīṇaṃ puññaṃ¹³ pāpaṃ tath’
eva ca

¹ Assosum, ed.

² pabbajjitvāna, P.

³ abhiāsane, P.

⁴ yuttayogaṃ, P.

⁵ sahi tadā, P.

⁶ tena kammāvasesena, A.

⁷ bahuso ’va parādhīnā, A.

⁸ pacchimāya ca jō, A.

⁹ Kāsīsu seṭṭhikulajā, A.

¹⁰ sutvāna saddhammaṃ, A.

¹¹ pabbajji, P.

¹² sabbakamma, P.

¹³ puñña, P.

sabbasaṃsāraṃ uttiṇṇā¹ gaṇikattaṇ ca khepitaṃ. 10.

Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotudhātuyā
cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmune. 11.

Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitāṃ
sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 12.

Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tath' eva ca
ñāṇaṃ mama mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 13.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 14.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā udānavasena :

Yāva Kāsijanapado suṅko me tattako² ahu
taṃ katvā negamo agghaṃ agghe³ 'nagghaṃ ṭhapesi
maṃ. 25.

Atha nibbind' ahaṃ rūpe nibbindaṃ ca virajj' ahaṃ
mā puna jātisaṃsāraṃ⁴ sandhāveyyaṃ punappunaṃ
tisso vijjā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 26.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha yāva Kāsijanapado
suṅko me tattako⁵ ahū ti Kāsīsu janapadesu gato
suṅko Kāsijanapado. So yāvatako⁶ tattha mayhaṃ suṅko
ahu ahosi. Kittako pana so ti saḥassamatto Kāsiraṭṭhe
kira tadā suṅkavasena ekadivasaṃ rañño uppajjanakaayo
ahosi. Saḥassamatto imāya pi purisānaṃ hatthato ekadi-
vasaṃ laddhadhanaṃ tattakaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ yāva
Kāsijanapado suṅko me tattako⁷ ahū ti. Sā
pana Kāsīsuṅkapaṇṇāsatāya Kāsī ti samaññaṃ labhi.
Tattha yebhuyyena manusso⁸ saḥassaṃ dātum asakkonto
tato upaddhaṃ datvā divasabhāgaṃ eva ramitvā gacchati⁹
tesaṃ vasenāyaṃ Aḍḍhakāsī ti paññāyittha. Tena vuttaṃ
taṃ katvā¹⁰ negamo agghaṃ agghe 'nagghaṃ
ṭhapesi maṃ ti. Taṃ pañcasatamattaṃ dhanāṃ

¹ uttiṇṇā, P.

² tatthako, ed.

³ aḍḍhe, m.

⁴ °saṃsāro, ed.

⁵ tatthako, ed.

⁶ yāvattako, ed.

⁷ hatthako, ed.

⁸ manussā, ed.

⁹ gacchanti, ed.

¹⁰ vuttakaṃ katvā, ed.

agghaṃ katvā negaṃ o nigamavāsī jano itthirata-
nabhāvena anagghaṃ pi samānaṃ agghena agghanimittaṃ
Addhakāsī ti samaññāvasena maṃ t̥hapesi, tathā maṃ
voharīti attho. Atha nibbind' ahaṃ¹ rūpe ti evaṃ
rūpūpajivini hutvā t̥hitā. Atha pacchā sāsanaṃ nissāya
rūpe ahaṃ nibbindanti iti pi rūpaṃ aniccaṃ iti rūpaṃ
dukkhaṃ asubhaṃ ti passanti tattha ukkaṇṭhi. Nib-
bindaṇṇe ca virajj' ahaṃ ti nibbindanti cāhaṃ tato
paraṃ virāgaṃ āpajjīti nibbindagahaṇena c' ettha taru-
ṇavipassanaṃ dasseti. Virāgagahaṇena balavavipassanaṃ
nibbindanto virajjati virāgā vimuccatī ti hi vuttaṃ. Mā
puna jāti saṃsāraṃ sandhāveyyaṃ puna p-
punaṃ ti iminā nibbindana virajjanākārena dasseti.
Tisso vijjā ti ādinā tesam atthaṃ kappati, taṃ vutta-
nayaṃ eva.

Addhakāsīyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXIII.

Kiṃ cāpi kho 'mhi kisikā ti ādikā Cittāya the-
riyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha
tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanti ito
catunavute kappe Candabhāgāya nadiyā tire kinnariyoni-
yaṃ nibbatti. Sā ekadivasaṃ ekaṃ paccekasambuddhaṃ
rukkhamūle nisinnaṃ disvā pasādamānasā at̥ṭṭha pupphehi
pūjaṃ katvā vanditvā añjaliṃ gahetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsa-
rantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe gahapatimahāsāla-
kule nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ patvā satthu Rājagahappavesane
paṭiladdhasaddhā pacchā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike
pabbajitvā mahallikakāle Gijjhakūṭapabbataṃ abhirūhitvā
samaṇadhammaṃ karonti vipassanaṃ vad̥dhetvā saha
paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apa-
dāne :

Candabhāgānadītire aho siṃ kinnarī tadā

addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ sayambhuṃ aparājitaṃ. 1.

¹ nibbindayaṃ, cd.

Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
 naḷapuppham¹ gahetvāna Sayambhūṃ abhipūjayim. 2.
 Tena kammena sukatenā agañchim tidaśāgaṇaṃ
 chattiṃsadevarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 3.
 Dasannaṃ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittam akārayim
 kilesā jhāpitā mayham bhavā saṃghāṭitā mama. 4.
 Sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo.
 Samvejayitvā me cittaṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 5.
 Catunavute ito kappe yaṃ puppham abhipūjayim
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idam phalaṃ. 6.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 7.

Sā pana arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavek-
 khitvā :

Kiñcāpi kho 'mhi kisikā gilānā bālhadubbalā
 daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. 27.
 Saṃghāṭiṃ nikkhipitvāna² pattakaṃ ca nikujjiya³
 sele khambhesi attānaṃ tamokkhandham padāliya⁴ ti. 28.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha kiṃ cāpi kho 'mhi
 kisikā ti aham jarājīṇṇā appamaṃsalohitabhāvena kisa-
 sarirā amhi. Gilānā bālhadubbalā ti dhātvādivi-
 kārena gilānā ten'eva gelaññena ativiya dubbalā. Daṇ-
 ḍam olubbha gacchāmi ti yattha katthaci gacchan-
 ti kattarayatthiṃ ālambitvā 'va gacchāmi. Pabbataṃ
 abhirūhiyā ti evambhūtā vivekakāmatāya Gijjhakūta-
 pabbataṃ abhirūhitvā. Saṃghāṭiṃ⁵ nikkhipitvānā ti
 santaruttarā eva hutvā yathā saṃghāṭiampi ṭhapitaṃ saṃ-
 ghāṭihatthapasse ṭhapetvā. Pattakaṃ ca nikuj-
 jiya⁶ ti mayham valañjanamattikā mattikāpattaṃ
 adhomukham katvā ekamante ṭhapetvā. Sele kham-
 bhesi attānaṃ tamokkhandham padāliya⁷
 ti pabbate nisinnā iminā dighena addhunā apadālitapubbe
 mohakkhandham padālitvā ten'evaca mohakkhandhapadā-

¹ A. naḷamālaṃ.

² nikkhepetvāna, cd.

³ nikucchiya, cd.

⁴ padālayā, cd.

⁵ saṃghāṭi, cd.

⁶ nikucchiyā, cd.

⁷ padālayā, cd.

lanena attānaṃ attabhāvaṃ khambhesi mama sattānaṃ
āyatiṃ anuppattidhammatūpadānena vikkhambhesi ti attho.

Cittāya theriyā gāthāya vaṇṇanā samattā.

XXIV.

Kim cāpi kho 'mhi dukkhitā ti ādi Metti-
kāya¹ theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ puññaṃ
upacinanti Siddhatthassa bhagavato kāle gahapatikule
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā satthu cetiye ratanena pati-
maṇḍitāya mekhalāya² pūjā akāsi. Sā tena puññakam-
mena devamanussesu saṃsaranā imasmim buddhuppāde
Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti. Sesāṃ anan-
tare vuttasadiyaṃ. Ayaṃ pana paṭibhāgakūṭaṃ abhirū-
hitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonti vipassanaṃ vadḍhetva
saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Siddhatthassa bhagavato thūpakārādhikā ahuṃ³
mekhalikā mayā dinnā navakammāya satthuno. 1.
Niṭṭhite ca mahāthūpe mekhalaṃ⁴ puna dās'ahaṃ
lokanāthassa munino pasannā sehi pāṇihi. 2.
catunavute ito kappe yaṃ mekhalam adāṃ⁵ tadā
duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi thūpapūjāy'⁶ idaṃ phalaṃ. 3.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 4.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Kim cāpi kho 'mhi dukkhitā dubbalā gatayobbanā
daṇḍaṃ olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. 29.
Nikkhipitvāna saṃghātiṃ⁷ pattakaṃ ca nikujjiya

¹ Pettikāya, cd.

² makhalāya, cd.

³ Supakārāpure ahū, P.

⁴ mekhali, P.

⁵ adi, P.

⁶ thūpakārass', A.

⁷ saṃghāti, cd.

nisinnā c'amhi selamhi atha cittaṃ vimucci me
tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsaṇaṃ. 30.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha dukkhitā ti rogābhibhava-
vena dukkhitā sañjātadukkhappattā. Dubbalā ti tāya
ceva dukkhappattiyā jarājiṇṇatāya balavirahitā.¹ Tenāha
gata yobbana ti addhagatā ti attho. Atha cittaṃ
vimucci me ti. Selamhi pāsāṇe. Nisinnā c'amhi
athavānantaraṃ viriyasamatāya sammad eva yojitattā
maggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbehi pi āsavehi mama cittaṃ vimucci.
Sesaṃ vuttanayaṃ eva.

Mettikāya ² theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXV.

Cātuddasī pañca dda sī ti ādikā aparāya Mettāya
theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha
tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Vipas-
sissa bhagavato kāle khattiyakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ
patvā Bandhumassa rañño antepurikā hutvā Vipassissa
bhagavato sāvikam ekaṃ khīṇāsavaṃ theriṃ disvā pasanna-
mānasā hutvā tassā hatthato pattaṃ gabetvā paṇitassa
khādaniyabhojanīyassa pūritvā mahagghena sātakayugena
saddhiṃ adāsi. Sā tena puññakammena devāmanussesu
saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sāk-
yarājakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā satthu santike
dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi. Sā
aparabhāge Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā kata-
pubbakiccā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī nacirass' eva
saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Bandhumā nāma khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikam cārayāṃ' aham.³ 1.
Rahogatā nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā

¹ phalavirahitatā, ed.

² Pettikāya, ed.

³ ekicchā cārayāṃ āham, A. ; caritaṃ cāriyāṃ', P.

ādāya gamaniyaṃ hi kusalaṃ n'atthi me kataṃ. 2.
 Mahābhitāpaṃ kaṭukaṃ ghorarūpaṃ sudāruṇaṃ
 nirayaṃ nūna gacchāmi tattha me n'atthi saṃsayo. 3.
 Rājānaṃ upasaṅkamma ¹ idaṃ vacanaṃ abraviṃ
 "ekaṃ me samaṇaṃ dehi bhojayissāmi khattiya." 4.
 Adāsi me mahārājā samaṇaṃ bhāvitindriyaṃ
 tassa pattaṃ gahetvāna paramannena tappayim. 5.
 Pūrayitvā paramannaṃ gandhālepaṃ akās' ahaṃ
² saḥassagghanaṃ eva ² vatthayugena chādayim. 6.
 Ārammaṇaṃ mama etaṃ sarāmi yāvajīvitam
 tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā Tāvatisaṃ agaṇeh' ahaṃ. ³ 7.
 Timsānaṃ devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim
 manasā patthitaṃ ⁴ mayhaṃ nibbattati yathicchitaṃ. 8.
 Visānaṃ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim
 ocitattā ⁵ ca hutvāna saṃsarāmi bhavesu 'haṃ. 9.
 Sabbabandhanamuttāhaṃ asekkhā me upādikā ⁶
 sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 10.
 Ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadim tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 11.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsa-
 naṃ. 12.

Arabattaṃ pana patvā ⁷ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavek-
 khitvā pītisomaṇassajātā udānavasena :

Cātuddasī pañcadasī yā va pakkhassa aṭṭhamī
 paṭihārikapakkhaṇī ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ
 uposathaṃ upagaṇehi devakāyābhinandinī. ⁸ 31.
 Sājja ⁹ ekena bhattena muṇḍā saṅghātipārutā
 devakāyaṃ na patthe'haṃ vineyya hadaye dāraṃ ti. 32.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha cātuddasī ¹⁰ pañca-

¹ upasaṅgama, A.

²—² jālena pidahitvāna, A. B. ; mahātelena ch°, B.

³ aṇchiyaṃ, P. ⁴ patthitaṃ, B. ⁵ ocitattā, A.

⁶ apetaṃ me upāditaṃ, B.

⁷ patvā om. cd.

⁸ ābhinandani, cd. ⁹ sajja, cd. ¹⁰ catuddasī, cd.

da s i ti cuddasannaṃ pūraṇi cātuddasī¹ pañcadasannaṃ
pūraṇi pañcadasi ti. Cātuddasī pañcadasi yā va pakkhassā
ti sambandho. Accantasamyoge c'etaṃ upayogavacanaṃ.
Yā va p a k k h a s s a a t t h a m i ti yā cā² ti yojanā. Pā-
t i h ā r i k a p a k k h a ñ c ā ti parihāraṇakapakkhañ ca cā-
tuddasīpañcadasiāttthamīnaṃ yathākkamaṃ ādito antato
vā pavesanigamavasena uposathasilassa pariharitabbapak-
khañ ca. Terasi³pātipadasattamīnavamīsu cā ti attho.
A t t h a ṅ g a s u s a m ā g a t a n ti pāṇātipātā veramanīā-
dīhi atthaki aṅgehi sutthū samannāgataṃ⁴ u p o s a t h a ṃ
u p a g a ñ c h i ti upagamiṃ upavasīti ti attho. Yaṃ san-
dhāya vuttaṃ :

Pāṇaṃ na hāne na cādinnaṃ ādiye
musā na bhāse na ca majjapo siyā.
Abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā
rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya vikālabhojanaṃ.
Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca gandham ācare
mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate.
Etaṃ hi atthāṅgikaṃ āh' uposathaṃ
buddhena dukkhanātagunā⁵ pakāsitaṃ ti.

De va k ā y ā b h i n a n d i n i ti nandūpapattiākaṃ-
khāvasena⁶ cātumahārājikadevakāyaṃ abhipatthentī uposa-
thaṃ upāgañchin ti yojanā. S ā j j a⁷ e k e n a b h a t-
t e n ā ti s ā a h a ṃ a j j a i m a s m i ṃ y e v a d i v a s e e k e n a b h a t t a-
bhojanakkhaṇaṃ m u ṇ ḍ ā s a ṃ g h ā t i p ā r u t ā ti
muṇḍitakesā saṃghātipārutasarīrā ca lutvā pabbajitā⁸ ti
attho. De va k ā y a ṃ n a p a t t h e ' h a ṃ ti aggama-
gassa adhigatattā kiṃcid eva nikāyaṃ ahaṃ na patthaye.
Ten' evāha v i n e y y a h a d a y e d a r a n ti c i t t a k a t a ṃ
kilesapathaṃ samucchedavasena vinītā ti attho. I d a ṃ
eva c'assā aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ aho si.

Aparāya Mettāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ catuddasī, cd. ² atthamī yañ cā, cd. ³ terasa, cd.

⁴ sampannāgataṃ, cd.

⁵ dukkhandhagunā, cd.

⁶ oākamkhav°, cd.

⁷ sajjā, cd.

⁸ pabbajitā, cd.

XXVI.

U d d h a m p ā d a t a l ā ti ādikā Abhayamātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinantī Tissassa bhagavato kāle kula-gehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasam satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā pattaṃ gahetvā kaṭacchumattaṃ bhikkham adāsi. Sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranti imasmim buddhuppāde tādisena kammanissandena ¹ Ujjeniyam Padumavatī nāma nagara-sobhanī ahosi. Rājā Bimbisāro tassā rūpasampattiādike guṇe sutvā purohitassa ācikkhi: “Ujjeniyam kira Padumavati nāma gaṇikā ahosi, taṃ ahaṃ datṭhukāmo 'mhī” ti. Purohito “sādhu devā” ti mantabalena Kumbhīraṃ nāma yakkham āvahetvā yakkhānubhāvena rājānaṃ tāvad eva Ujjeninagaraṃ nesi. Rājā tāya saddhim ekarattim saṃvāsam kappesi. Sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi rañño ca ārocesi: “Mama kucchiyaṃ gabbho paṭiṭṭhahī” ti. Taṃ sutvā rājā naṃ “sace putto bhaveyya vaddhetvā maṃ dassehī” ti vatvā muddikaṃ datvā agamāsi. Sā dasamāsaccayena puttaṃ vijāyitvā nāmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nāmaṃ akāsi, puttañ ca sattavassikakāle “tava pitā Bimbisāra-rājā” ti rañño santikaṃ paḥiṇi. Rājā taṃ passitvā putta-sinehaṃ paṭilabhitvā kumārakaparihārena vaddhesi. Tassa saddhāpaṭilābho pabbajjāvisesādhigamo ca heṭṭhā āgato yeva. Tassa mātā aparabhāge puttassa Abhayattherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne:

Piṇḍapātaṃ ² carantassa Tissanāmassa satthuno
kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ paggayha buddhasetṭhass' adās'
ahaṃ. 1.

Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Tisso lokagganāyako
vithiyā saṃthito satthā ³ akā me anumodanaṃ. 2.

¹ onisandena, ed.² piṇḍacāraṃ, A.³ satthu, P.

Kaṭacchubbikkhaṃ datvāna Tāvatiṃsaṃ gamissasi
 chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi. 3.
 Paññāsaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi
 manasā patthitaṃ ¹ sabbhaṃ paṭilacchasi sabbadā. 4.
 sampattiṃ ² anubhotvāna pabbajissasi 'kiñcana
 sabbāsava pariññāya nibbāyissasi ³ 'nāsavā. 5.
 Idaṃ vatvāna sambuddho Tisso lokaggaṇāyako
 nabhaṃ abbhuggami dhīro haṃsarājā va ambare. 6.
 Sudinnaṃ me dānavaraṃ suyitthā yāgasampadā ⁴
 kaṭacchubbikkhaṃ datvāna pattāhaṃ acalaṃ padaṃ. 7.
 Dvenavute ito kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akari tadā ⁵
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi bhikkhādānass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 8.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 9.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano puttena Abhayatherena
 dhammaṃ kathentena ovādavasena tā gāthā ⁶ bhāsita,
 udānavasena sayāṃ pi tā eva paccudāharanti :

Uddhaṃ pādatalā amma adho ve kesamatthakā
 paccavekkhassu 'maṃ kāyaṃ asuciṃ pūtigandhikaṃ. 33.
 Evaṃ viharamānāya sabbo rāgo samūhato
 pariḷāho samucchinno sītibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti. 34.

āha. Tattha paṭhamagāthāya tāva ayaṃ saṃkhepattho:
 Amma Padumavatī pādatalato uddhaṃ kesamatthakato
 adho nānappakāraṃ asucipucchitāya asuci sabbakālaṃ
 pūtigandhavāyanato pūtigandhikaṃ imaṃ kucchitānaṃ
 yathā yathāyaṃ sarīraṃ ñāṇacakkhunā paccavekkhasū ⁷ ti.
 Ayaṃ hi sā puttena ovādadānavasena bhāsita gāthā.
 Sā taṃ sutvā arahattaṃ patvā udānenti ācariyapūjāvasena
 taṃ eva gāthaṃ paṭhamam vatvā attano paṭipattiṃ ⁸
 kathenti, e v a ṃ v i h a r a m ā n ā y ā ti dutiyagāthaṃ āha.
 Tattha evaṃ v i h a r a m ā n ā y ā ti evaṃ mama puttena
 Abhayatherena: Uddhaṃ pādatalā ti ādinā dinne ovāde

¹ patthitaṃ, B. ² sampatti, P. ³ nibbāyissati, B.

⁴ cārasampadā, P. ⁵ yaṃ dānaṃ adadin tadā, A.

⁶ sīgāthā, ed. ⁷ paṭiavekkhasū, ed. ⁸ paṭipatti, ed.

thatvā sabbakāyaṃ asubhato disvā ekaggacittā tattha bhūtūpādāya bhede rūpadhamme tappatibandhe vedanā-dike arūpadhamme pariggahetvā tattha tilakkhaṇaṃ āro-petvā aniccānupassanādivasena viharamānāya sabbo rāgo samūhato ti vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanāya mag-gena ghaṭitāya maggapaṭipāṭikāya aggamaggena sabbo rāgo mayā samūhato samugghātito. Parilāho samuc-chinno tato eva sabbo kilesaparilāho sammad eva uechinno tassa ca samucchinattā evaṃ sītibhūtā saupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā nibbutā amhī ti.

Abhayamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXVII.

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo ti ādikā Abhayatheriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinantī Sikhissa bhagavato kāle khattiyamahāsālakule nibbattitvā viññu-taṃ patvā Aruṇarañño mahesī ahosi. Rājā tassā ekadiva-saṃ gandhasampannāni rattauppalāni adāsi. Sā tāni gahetvānime imehi piḷandhehi “yannūnāhaṃ imehi taṃ bhagavantaṃ pūjissāmi” ti cintetvā nisīdi, bhagavā ca bhikkhācāravelāyaṃ rājanivesanaṃ pāvīsi. Sā bhaga-vantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā paccuggantvā tehi pupphehi pūjetvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanāitvā-sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranāti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Ujjeni-yaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā Abhayamātu sahaṃyikā hutvā tāya pabbajitāya sinehena sayāṃ pi pabba-jitvā tāya saddhiṃ Rājagahe vasamānā ekadivasāṃ asu-bhadassanattaṃ Sītavanaṃ agamāsi. Satthā gandha-kuṭiyaṃ nisinnaṃ¹ tassā ubbhūtapubbaṃ ārammaṇaṃ purato katvā tassā uddhumātakādiribhāvaṃ¹ pakāsesi. Taṃ disvā saṃvegamānasā aṭṭhāsi. Satthā obhāsaṃ pharitvā purato nisinnaṃ viya attānaṃ dassesi :

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo yattha sattā putthujjanā
nikkhipissāṃ' imaṃ dehaṃ sampajānā satimātī.² 35.

¹ uddhumātakādiribhāvaṃ, ed.

² satimatā, m.

bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
tanhākkhayo anuppatto katam buddhassa sāsanan ti. 36.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam
pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Nagare Aruṇavatiyā Aruṇo nāma ¹ khattiyo
tassa rañño aham bhariyā cārikam cārayām' ² aham. 1.
Satta mālā gahetvāna uppalā devagandhikā
nisajja pāsādavare evam cintesi tāvade : 2.
Kiṃ me imāhi mālāhi sirasi ropitāhi ³ me
varam me buddhasettḥassa ñāṇamhi abhiropitam. 3.
Sambuddham paṭimānenti dvārāsanne nisid' aham
yadi eheti sambuddho pūjayissam mahāmuniṃ. ⁴ 4.
Kakudho vilapanto ⁵ va migarājā va kesarī
bhikkhusaṅghena sahito āgañchi vīthiyā jino. 5.
Buddhassa ramṣiṃ ⁶ disvāna haṭṭhā samviggaṃānasā
dvāram apāpuritvāna buddhasettḥam apūjayiṃ. 6.
Satta uppalapupphāni parikiṇṇāni ⁷ ambare
chādiṃ ⁸ karonti ⁹ buddhassa. Matthake dhārayanti te. 7.
Udaggaṇṇatā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā Tāvatiṃsam āgañchi 'ham. 8.
Mahānilassa chadanam ¹⁰ dhārenti mama muddhani
dibbam gandham pavāyāmi, sattuppalass' ¹¹ idam phalam. 9.
Kadāci niyamānāya ñātisaṅghena me tadā ¹²
yāvātā parisā ¹³ mayham mahānilam ¹⁴ dhariyati. ¹⁵ 10.
Sattati devarājūnam mahesittam akārayiṃ
sabbattha issarā hutvā saṃsarāmi bhavābhavā. 11.
Tesatṭhi cakkavattinam mahesittam akārayiṃ
sabbe maṃ anuvattanti : ādeyyavacanā ¹⁶ aham. ¹⁷ 12.

¹ Aruṇavā nāma, A.

² vāritam vār°, A. : naralam pādayām', B.

³ ropitehi, A.B. ⁴ mahāmuni, P. ⁵ vilasanto, A.

⁶ ramṣi, P. ⁷ parikkhīṇani, P. ⁸ chādi, P.

⁹ karonto, A. ¹⁰ mahānelassa chādanam, A. B.

¹¹ sattuppalān', P. ; satta mālān', B. ¹² maṃtadā, A.

¹³ yāva tāya disā, P. ¹⁴ mahānelam, A. B.

¹⁵ padissati, P. ¹⁶ ādeyyav°, P. ¹⁷ ahum, A.

Uppalass' eva me vaṇṇo gandho c'eva pavāyati
 dubbaṇṇiyaṃ na jānāmi ¹ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 13.
 Iddhipādesu kusalā ² bojjhaṅgabhāvanā ratā
 abhiññāpāramippattā buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Satipaṭṭhānakusalā samādhijjhānagocarā
 sammappadhānamanuyuttā ³ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 15.
 Viriyaṃ me dhuradhorayaṃ yogakkhemādhivāhanam ⁴
 sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 16.
 Ekaṃse ito kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akarī tadā ⁵
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi pupphadānass' idaṃ ⁶ phalaṃ. 17.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 18.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā udānenti tā eva gāthā parivat-
 titvā abhāsi. Tattha A b h a y e ti attānaṃ eva ālapati.
 B h i d u r o ti bhijjanasabhāvo anicco ti attho. Y a t t h a
 s a t t ā p u t h u j j a n ā ti yasmiṃ khaṇe bhijjanasīle
 asuciduggandhajigucchāpaṭikūlasabhāve kāye ime andha-
 puthujjanā sattā laggā laggitā. N i k k h i p i s s ā m '
 i m a ṃ d e h a ṃ ti ahaṃ pana imaṃ dehaṃ pūtikāyaṃ
 puna anādānena nirapekkhā khipissāmi. Tattha kāraṇaṃ
 āha: s a ṃ p a j ā n ā s a t i m a t i t i ⁷ bahūhi dukkhadham-
 mehi jātijarādīhi anekehi dukkhadhammehi phutṭhāyā ti
 adhippāyo. A p p a m ā d a r a t ā y ā ti tāya eva duk-
 khokiṇṇatāya patiladdhasaṃvegattā satī avippavāsasaṅ-
 khāte appamāde ratāya. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva. Ettha
 ca satthārā desitaniyāmena nikkhipāhi imaṃ dehaṃ ⁸
 appamādaratāya te taṇhākkhayaṃ pāpuṇāti. Karohi
 buddhasāsanam ti pāṭho. Theriyā vuttaniyāmen'eva pana
 saṅgīti āropitā appamādaratāya tassā bhavitabban ti
 attho.

Abhayatheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ duggatinābhijānāmi, B.; ājānāmi, P.

² kusalo, P.

³ samapadhānamayattā, B.

⁴ 'khemānivāho, P. ⁵ yaṃ pupphaṃ abhipūjayiṃ, A. B.

⁶ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ, A. B.

⁷ satimatā ti, ed.

⁸ idaṃ dehaṃ ed.

XXVIII.

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum ti ādikā Sāmāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā¹ sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranāti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kosambiyaṃ gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā Sāmāti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā Sāmāvatīyā upāsikāya piya-sahāyikā hutvā tāya kālāṃ katāya sañjātasamvegā pabbajī. Pabbajitvā 'va Sāmāvatikaṃ ārabha uppannasokaṃ vinodetum asakkonti ariyamaggaṃ gaṇhitum nāsakkihi. Aparabhāge āsanāsālāya nisinnā Ānandattherassa ovādaṃ sutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā tato sattame divase saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā taṃ pakāsentī :

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhami
aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattinī. 37.

Tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti taṇhā mayhaṃ samūhatā.

Bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 38.

Udānavasena dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhamī ti mama vasanakavihāre vipassanāmanasikārena nisinnā samaṇakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetum asakkonti utusappāyābhāvena “na nu kho mayhaṃ vipassanāmaggena ghaṭṭeti” ti cintetvā cattāro pañca cā ti nava vāre viharā upassayato² bahi nikkhami, tenāha aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattinī ti. Tattha cetaso santin ti³ ariya maggasamādhim⁴ sandhāyāha. Citte avasavattinī ti viriyasamathāya abhāvena mama bhāvanācittena vasavattinī ti. Sā kira ativiya paggaḥitaviriyā ahosi. Tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti ti yato paṭṭhāya Ānandattherassa santike ovādaṃ paṭilabhi, tato paṭṭhāya rattindivaṃ atanditā

¹ upacinetvā cd.

² upapassayato, cd.

³ santi ti, cd.

⁴ °samādhī, cd.

vipassanāya kammam karontī rattiyam catukkhattum pañ-
cakkhattum vihārato nikkhamitvā manasikāram pavattenti
visesam anadhigantvā aṭṭhamiyam rattiyam viriyasama-
tham labhitvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā kilese khepentī ti attho.
Tena vuttam tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti yato
taṇhā samūhātā ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Sāmāya theriyā gāthāya vaṇṇanā samattā.

Dukanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XXIX.

Tikanipāte paṇṇa vīsati¹ vassānī ti ādikā aparāya
Sāmāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayam kusalam
upacinanti Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Candabhāgāya nadiyā
tīre kinnariyoniyam nibbatti. Sā tattha kinnarehi saddhim
kīlāpasutā vicarati. Ath' ekadivasam satthā sattākusa-
labijam ropanattham tattha gantvā naditīre caṅkami. Sā
bhagavantam disvā haṭṭhatuṭṭhā salaḷapupphāni ādāya
satthu santikam gantvā vanditvā tehi pupphehi bhagavan-
tam pūjesi. Sā tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu
saṃsaranā imasmim buddhuppāde Kosambiyam kulaghare
nibbattitvā vaṇṇapattā Sāmāvatīyā sahāyikā hutvā tassā
maraṇakāle² saṃvegajātā pabbajitvā pañcavīsati vassāni
cittasamodhānam alabhivā mahallakakāle sugatovādam
labhitvā vipassanam vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhīdāhi ara-
hattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Candabhāgānaditīre ahosi kinnarī tadā
ath' addasam devadevam caṅkamantam narāsabham. 1.
Ocinitvāna salaḷam buddhasetṭhassa dās' aham
upasiṅgha mahāvīra salaḷam devagandhikam. 2.
Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Vipassī lokanāyako
upasiṅghi mahāvīro pekkhamānāya me tadā. 3.
Añjalim paggahetvāna vanditvā dipaduttamam

¹ pannavīsati, cd.

² manakāle, cd.

sakam cittaṃ pasādetvā tato pabbataṃ āruhi. 4.
 Ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ pupphaṃ abhipūjayiṃ
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 5.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa —kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 6.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ¹ paccavek-
 khitvā udānavasena :

Paṇṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitāya me
 nābhijānāmi cittaṃ samāṃ laddhaṃ kudācanaṃ. 39.
 Aladdhā cetaso santiṃ² citte avasavattini
 tato saṃvegaṃ āpādi saritvā jinasāsanaṃ. 40.
 Bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
 taṇhakkhayaṃ anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ.
 Ajja me sattamī ratti yato taṇhā visositā ti. 41.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha cittaṃ samāṃ ti
 cittaṃ vūpasamaṃ cetosamathamaggaphalasamādhī ti
 attho. Tato ti tasmā. Cittavasāṃ vattetuṃ asamaṃ
 bhāvato saṃvegaṃ āpādi ti satthari dharante pi
 pabbajitakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetuṃ asakkonti pacchā-
 kathaṃ pāpissasi ti saṃvegañāṇutrasāṃ āpajji. Saritvā
 jinasāsanān ti kāṇakacchapūpamādi satthu ovādaṃ
 anussaritvā. Sesāṃ vuttanayaṃ eva.

Aparāya Sāmāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXX.

Ca dukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ ti ādikā
 Uttamāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-
 dhikārā, tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ
 upacinantī Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Bandhumatinagare
 aññatarassa kuṭimbikassa gehe gharadāsī hutvā nibbatti.
 Sā vayappattā attano ayyakānaṃ veyyāvaccam karonti
 jivati. Tena ca samayena Bandhumarajā anuposathaṃ

¹ paṭipatti, ed.

² santi, ed.

uposathiko hutvā purebhattaṃ dānāni datvā pacchābhattaṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti. Atha mahājanā yathā rājā paṭipajjati tath'eva anuposathaṃ uposathaṅgāni samādāya vattanti, ath' assā dāsiyā etad ahosi : “ Etarahi kho rājā mahājanā ca uposathaṅgāni samādāya vattanti, yannūnāhaṃ uposathadivasesu uposathasīlaṃ samādāya vatteyyan ti.” Sā tathā karontī suparisuddhaṃ uposathasīlaṃ rakkhivā Tāvatiṃsesu nibbattā, aparāparaṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā, viññutaṃ pattā, Paṭācārāya theriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā taṃ matthakaṃ pāpetuṃ nāsakkhi. Paṭācārā therī tassā citta-cāraṃ ñatvā ovādaṃ adāsi. Sā tassā ovāde ṭhatvā saha paṭisambhidaṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Bandhumā nāma khattiyo divase puṇṇamāyaṃ so upagañchi uposathaṃ. 1.
Ahaṃ tena samāyena kumbhadāsī ahaṃ taṃ divā sarājikaṃ ¹ senaṃ evāhaṃ cintayim tadā. 2.
Rājā pi rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā upagañchi uposathaṃ saphalaṃ vata ² taṃ kammaṃ janakāyo pamodito. 3.
Yoniso paccavekkhitvā duccajaṃ ca daliddakaṃ ³ mānasam sampahaṃsitvā + upagañchim uposathaṃ. 4.
Ahaṃ uposathaṃ katvā sammāsambuddhasāsane tena kammena sukatena Tāvatiṃsaṃ agañchi 'haṃ. ⁵ 5.
Tattha me sukaṭaṃ brahṃmaṃ ubbhaya-
janam uggataṃ kūtāgāravarūpetam mahāsayanabhūsitam. ⁶ 6.
Accharāsatasahassāni ⁷ upatitṭhantaṃ sadā aññe deve atikkamma ⁸ atirocāmi sabbadā. 7.
Catusaṭṭhi devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim tesatṭhi cakkavattiṇaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim. 8.
Suvannaṇaṇṇā hutvāna bhavesu saṃsarāmaṃ ahaṃ sabbattha pavarā homi, uposathassa' idaṃ phalaṃ. 9.

¹ sarājikaṃ, A.² saphalaṃ nūna, A.³ duggaccaṃ ca daliddakaṃ, A. + sampahaṃsitvā, P.⁵ agacch' ahaṃ, A.⁶ mahāsanasubhūsitam, A.⁷ °satasahassā, A.⁸ atikkama, P.

Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ rathayānaṃ va kevalaṃ ¹
 labhāmi sabbam etaṃ ² ca, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 10.
 Sovanṇamayaṃ ³ rūpimayaṃ atho pi phalikāmayam
 lohitaṅkamayaṃ ⁴ c'eva sabbam paṭilabhām' ahaṃ. 11.
 Koseyyakambaliyāni khomakappāsikāni ca
 mahagghāni ca vatthāni sabbam paṭilabhām' ahaṃ. 12.
 Annapānaṃ khādanīyaṃ vatthasenāsanāni ca
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 13.
 Varagandhaṃ ca mālāṃ ca cunṇakaṃ ⁵ ca vilepanam
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Kūṭāgāraṃ ca pāsādaṃ maṇḍapaṃ hammiyaṃ guhaṃ
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 15.
 Jāṭiyā sattavassāhaṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ ⁶
 aḍḍhamāse asampatte arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 16.
 Ekanavute ito kappe ⁷ yaṃ uposathaṃ upāvasim ⁷
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 17.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsana
 ti. 18.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 udānavasena :

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhami
 aladdhā cetaso santiṃ ⁸ citte avasavattini. 42.
 Sā bhikkhunim ⁹ upāgañchi yā me saddhāyikā ahū
 sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. 43.
 Tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna yathā maṃ anusāsi sā
 sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅke nisīdi pītisukhasamappitā.
 aṭṭhamiyā pāde pasāremi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya ¹⁰ ti. 44.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha s ā b h i k k h u n i m ¹¹

¹ rathayānaṃ ca sivikaṃ, A.

² etaṃ pi.

³ soṇṇamayaṃ, A.

⁴ lohitaṅgamayaṃ, A.

⁵ cunnakaṃ, P.

⁶ anāgāriyaṃ, A.

⁷—⁷ yaṃ kammaṃ akariṃ tadā, A.

⁸ santi, cd.

⁹ bhikkhunī, cd.

¹⁰ padālayā, cd.

¹¹ bhikkhuni, cd.

upagañchiyā me saddhāyikā ahūtiyā mayā
 saddhātabbā saddheyyavacanā ahosi, taṃ bhikkhunim¹
 sāhaṃ upagañchi upasaṃkami. Paṭācāratherim² sandhāya
 vadati. Sā bhikkhunī upagañchiyā me sadd-
 dhāyikāyi pi pātho. Sā Paṭācārā bhikkhunī anukam-
 pāya maṃ upagañchi yā mayhaṃ padatthassa sādhikā ti
 attho. Sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāya-
 tanadhātuyo ti Paṭācārā therī ime pañcakkhandhā
 imāni dvādasāyatanāni imā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo ti khandhā-
 dike virājetvā dassenti mayhaṃ dhammaṃ adesesi. Ta s s ā
 dhammaṃ sūnitvā n ā³ ti tassā paṭisambhidāpan-
 nāya theriyā santike khandhādivibhāgapubbaṅgamaṃ
 ariyamaggaṃ pāpetvā desitasamhasukhumavipassanādham-
 maṃ sutvā. Yathā maṃ anusāsi s ā ti s ā therī
 yathā maṃ anusāsi [ovādo] tathā paṭipajjanti paṭipattimat-
 thakaṃ pāpetvā pi. Sattāhaṃ ekapallaṇike⁴
 nisīdi. Kathaṃ? Pītisukhasaṃ appitā jhānava-
 yena pītisukhena samāṅgibhūtā. Aṭṭhamiyā pāde
 pasāresi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya⁵ ti ana-
 vasesamohakkhandhaṃ aggamaggena padāletvā aṭṭhame
 divase pallaṅkaṃ abhinandanti⁶ pāde pasāresi. Idaṃ eva
 c'assā⁷ aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ ahosi.

Uttamāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXI.

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādikā aparāya Uttā-
 māya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhī-
 kārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ
 upacinantī Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagare
 kuladāsī hutvā nibbattā. Sā ekadivasaṃ satthu sāvakaṃ
 ekaṃ khīṇāsavatheraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasanna-
 mānasā tīni modakāni adāsī. Sā tena puñṇakammena

¹ bhikkhuni, ed.

² otherī, ed.

³ sunitvānā, ed.

⁴ ekapallaṇikena, ed.

⁵ padālayā, ed.

⁶ abhinandati, ed.

⁷ ca sā, ed.

devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kosala-
janapade aññatarasmiṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbattitvā
viññutaṃ pattā janapadacārikam carantassa satthu santike
dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā nacirass'eva
saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā kumbhadāsī ahosi 'haṃ
mama bhāgaṃ gahetvāna agaṇchiṃ udakahārikā. 1.
Panthamhi ¹ samaṇaṃ disvā santacittaṃ samāhitam
pasannacittā sumanā modake tīṇi dās' ahaṃ. 2.
Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpanidhīhi ca
ekanavuti kappāni vinipātaṃ na gaṇchi 'haṃ. 3.
Sampattikaṃ karitvāna ² sabbam anubhavim ahaṃ
modake tīni datvāna pattāhaṃ acalaṃ padaṃ. 4.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsana-
ti. 5.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiyā
bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. 45.
Suññatassānimittassa ³ lābhini 'haṃ yad icchakaṃ
Orasā dhītā buddhassa nibbānābhiratā sadā. 46.
Sabbe kāmā samuecchinnā ye dībhā ye ca mānusa
vikkiṇṇo jātisaṃsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo ti. 47.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha suññatassānimittassa ⁴
lābhini 'haṃ yad icchakaṃ ti suññata-
samāpattiyaṃ animittasamāpattiyaṃ ca ahaṃ yadicchakaṃ
lābhini. Tattha yaṃ yaṃ samāpajjitum icchāmi yattha
yattha yadā yadā taṃ taṃ tattha tattha samāpajjitvā
vihārāmi ti attaho. Yadi pi hi suññataghaṇaṃ hitāni nāma
yassa kassaci pi maggassa suññatādibhedatividhaṃ pi

¹ pathamhi, P. B.

² sapattikamitvāna, B.

³ suññatassa nim°, cd.

⁴ suññatassa nim°, cd.

balam sambhavati, ayam pana therī suññatādinimittasamāpattiyo ca samāpajjī ti.¹ Tena vuttam suññatassānimittassa lābhinī 'ham yad icchakan ti. Yebhuyyavasena vā etam vuttam. Nidassanamattam etan ti. Apare ye dibbā ye ca mānusa ti ye devaloke pariyāpannā ye ca manussaloke pariyāpannā vatthukāmā te sabbe pi tappatibandhachandarāgappahānena sammad eva ucehinā² aparibhogārāhā. Vuttam hi: abhabbo āvuso khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāme paribhuñjitum. Seyyathāpi pubbe anagāriyabhūto ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Aparāya Uttamāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXII.

Divāvihārā nikkhammā ti ādikā Dantikātheriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā, tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayam kusalam upacinantī buddhasuññakāle³ Candabhāgānaditīre kinnariyoniyam nibbatti. Sā ekadivasam kinnarehi saddhim kilanti vicaramānā addasa aññataram paccēkabuddham aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisinnam. Disvāna pasannamānasā upasaṅkamitvā pupphehi pūjam katvā vanditvā pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam Kosalarāṇṇo purohitabrāhmaṇassa gehe nibbattitvā viññutam pattā Jetavane paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā pacchā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā Rājagahe vasmānā ekadivasam pacchābhataṁ Gijjhakūṭam abhirūhitvā divāvihāram nisinnā hatthārohassa abhirūhaṇatthāya pādam pasārentam hatthim + disvā tam eva ārammaṇam katvā vipassanam vaddhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Candabhāgānaditīre ahoṣim kinnarī tadā
addasam virajam buddham sayambhum aparājitam. 1.

¹ samāpajjim, ed.

² ucehinā, ed.

³ buddhassuñña°, ed.

+ hattie, ed.

Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
 sālamālaṃ ¹ gahetvāna sayambhuṃ abhipūjayiṃ. 2.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 3.
 Chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittā akārayiṃ
² manasā patthitaṃ mayhaṃ nibbattati yath' icchitaṃ. ² 4.
 Dasannaṃ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittā akārayiṃ.
² Ocitattā 'va hutvāna saṃsarāmi bhavesvahaṃ. ² 5.
 Kusalaṃ vijjate mayhaṃ pabbajīṃ anagāriyaṃ
 pūjārahā ahaṃ ajja Sakyaputtassa sāsane. 6.
 Visuddhamanasā ajja apetaṃanapāpikā
 sabbāsavaparikkhīnā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 7.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. 8.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 pītisomanassajātā udānavasena :

Divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate
 nāgaṃ ogāha-m-uttiṇṇaṃ nadītīramhi addasaṃ. 48.
 Puriso aṅkusam ādāya " dehi pādaṃ " ti yācati.
 nāgo pasārayi pādaṃ, puriso nāgaṃ āruhi. 49.
 Disvā adantaṃ damitaṃ manussānaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ
 tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tāya vanam gatā ti. 50.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha n ā g a m o g ā h a - m -
 u t t i ṇ ṇ a ṃ ti hatthināgaṃ nadiyaṃ ogāhaṃ katvā
 ogayha tato uttiṇṇaṃ. O g a y h a - m - u t t i ṇ ṇ a ṃ ti vā
 pātho. Makāro padasandhikaro. Nadītīramhi addasaṃ
 ti Candabhāgānadiyā tīre apassi. Karonti ti c'etaṃ
 dassetuṃ vuttaṃ puriso ti ādi. Tattha dehi pādaṃ
 ti rūjavīthiārohaṇatthaṃ pādaṃ pasāretuṃ saññaṃ deti,
 yathā paricitaṃ saññaṃ dento idha yācati ti vutto.
 Disvā adantaṃ damitaṃ ti pakatiyā pubbe adantaṃ
 idāni hatthācariyena hatthisikkhāya damitadamitaṃ
 upagataṃ kiriyaṃ. Manussānaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ
 yaṃ yaṃ manussā ānāpenti taṃ taṃ disvā ti yojanā.

Tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tāya vanam
gatū ti. Khalū ti avadhāraṇatthe nipāto. Tato
hatthidassanato pacchā. Tāya hatthino kiriyāya
hetubhūtāya vanam araṇṇam gatā cittaṃ samā-
dhemi yeva. Kathaṃ¹ ayaṃ pi tiracchānagato hatthi
hatthidamakassa vasena damanaṃ gato? Kasmā manu-
ssabhūtāya cittaṃ purisadamakassa satthu vasena
damanaṃ na gamissati ti samvegajātā vipassanaṃ vaḍ-
ḍhetvā aggamaggasamādhinā² mama cittaṃ samādhemi³
accantaṃ samādānena sabbaso kilese khepesi ti attho.

Dantikāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXIII.

Amma Jīvā 'ti ādikā Ubbiriyā theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ
pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava
vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Padumuttarassa
bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā
viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasam mātāpitusu maṅgalaṃ
anubhavitum gehantaragatesu adutiyaṃ sayam gehe ohinā
upakaṭṭhāya velāya bhagavato sāvakaṃ ekaṃ khīṇāsa-
vattheraṃ gehadvārasamīpena gacchantaṃ disvā
bhikkhaṃ dātukāma bhante idha pavisathā 'ti vatvā
there geḥaṃ pavitṭhe pañcapaṭiṭṭhita theram vanditvā
goṇakādīhi āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisidi thero
paññatte āsane. Sā pattaṃ gahetvā piṇḍapātassa pūretvā
therassa hatthe ṭhapesi. Thero anumodanaṃ katvā
pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena tāvatimsesu nibbattitvā
tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ulāradibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā
tato cutā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranti imasmim buddhuppāde
Sāvattiyaṃ gabapatimalāsālakule nibbattitvā Ubbirī ti⁴
nāma abhirūpā dassanīya ahosi. Sā vayappattakāle
Kosalarañño attano gehe nītā katipayasaṃvaccharātikka-
mena ekaṃ dhītaraṃ labhi. Tassā Jīvantī ti nāmaṃ

¹ Kataṃ, ed. ² samādhinaṃ, ed. ³ samādemi, ed.

⁴ Ubbira ti, ed.

akam̐su. Rājā tassā dhītaraṃ disvā tuṭṭhamānaso Ubbiriyā abhisekaṃ adāsi. Dhītā pan' assā ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā vicaraṇakāle kalam̐ akāsi. Mātā yattha tassā sarīranikkhepo kato taṃ susānaṃ gantvā divase divase paridevesi. Ekadivasaṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā thokaṃ nisīditvā gatā. Aciravatiyā nadiyā tire t̐hatvā dhītaraṃ ārabba paridevati.¹ Taṃ disvā satthā gandha-kuṭiyaṃ yathā nisinno 'va attānaṃ dassetvā "kasmā vippalapasī" ti pucchi. "Mama dhītaraṃ ārabba vippalapāmi² bhagavā" ti. "Imasmiṃ susāne jhāpitā tava dhītaro caturāsīti saḥassamattā, tasmaṃ kataraṃ sandhāya vippalapasī" ti. Tasmaṃ taṃ taṃ alāhanaṭṭhānaṃ dassetvā:

Amma Jīvā ti vanamhi kandasī attānaṃ adhigaccha
Ubbirī.

cūlāsītisahassāni sabbā Jīvasanāmikā
etamh' alāhane daḍḍhā tasmaṃ kaṃ anusocasī ti. 51.

upaḍḍhagāthaṃ āha. Tattha amma Jīvā ti mātupacāranāmena dhītuyā ālapanam̐. Idaṃ c' assā vippalapānākāradassanaṃ. Vanamhi kandasī ti vanamajjhe paridevasi. Attānaṃ adhigaccha Ubbirī ti Ubbirī tava attānaṃ eva t̐va bujjhassu yathāvato jānāhi. Cūlāsīti saḥassānīti caturāsīti saḥassāni. Sabbā Jīvasanāmikā ti tā sabbā pi Jīvantiyā samānanāmikā. Saḥassamattā sukhaṃ sandhāya tvaṃ anusocasī anusokaṃ³ āpajjasī ti. Evaṃ satthārā dhamme³ desite desanānūsārena ñāṇaṃ pesitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā satthu desanāvilāsena attano hetusampattiyaṃ yathā t̐hitā 'va vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyaṃ aggaphale arahattaṃ patit̐thāsi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne:

Nagare Haṃsavatiyā ahoṣiṃ bālīka tadā
mātā ca me pitā ca⁵ me kammantaṃ agamaṃsu te. 1.

¹ paridevasi, ed.

² vippalapasi, ed.

³ anu anusokaṃ, ed. ⁴ dhamma, ed. ⁵ pitāpica, A.

Majjhantikamhi suriye addasaṃ samaṇaṃ ahaṃ
vithiyā anugacchantam. Āsanaṃ paññāpes'¹ ahaṃ. 2.
Goṇakavikatikāhi² paññāpetvā tad āsanaṃ³
pasannacittā sumanā idaṃ vacanam abravim. 3.
Santattā kuthitā⁴ bhūmi sūro majjhantike thito
māluta ca na vāyanti kālo c'ettha upaṭṭhito.⁵ 4.
Paññattam āsanaṃ idaṃ tav' atthāya mahāmuni
anukampaṃ upādāya nisīda mama āsane. 5.
Nisīdi tattha samaṇo sudanto⁶ suddhamānaso
tassa pattam gahetvāna yathārandham⁷ adās' ahaṃ. 6.
Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 7.
Tattha me sukataṃ brahmaṃ āsanena⁸ sunimmitam
saṭṭhiyojanam ubbedham⁹ tiṃsayojanavittatam. 8.
Soṇṇamayā¹⁰ maṇimayā atho 'pi¹¹ phalikāmayā
lohitaṅkamayā¹² c'eva pallaṅkā vividhā mama. 9.
Tulikāvikatikāhi¹³ kaṭṭhissacittakāhi¹⁴ ca
uddhaekantalomī¹⁵ ca pallaṅkā me susaṇṭhitā. 10.
Yadā icchāmi gamanaṃ hāsakhiḍḍasamappitā¹⁶
saha pallaṅkasetṭhena gacchāmi mama patthitam.¹⁷ 11.
Asīti devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ
sattati cakkavattinaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 12.
Bhavābhaye saṃsaraṇtī mahābhogaṃ labhām' ahaṃ
bhoga me ūnakā¹⁸ n'atthi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 13.
Duve bhaye saṃsaraṇāmi devatte¹⁹ atha mānuse
aṇṇe bhaye na jānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 14.

¹ paññāpem', P. ; paññāpetvāna ās°, P.

² vikatikādīhi, P. ³ mam' āsanaṃ, A.

⁴ kuthitā, A₂ ; santakā kuṭikā, P.

⁵ kālo c'ev' ettha me hiti, A. ⁶ sunando, P.

⁷ yathāladdham, P ; yathārantam, B. ⁸ āsane, P.

⁹ ubbiddham, A. ¹⁰ sovāṇṇamayā, P.

¹¹ atho 'si, P. ¹² lohitaṅgam°, A. ¹³ tulitāv°, P.

¹⁴ kattissacitt°, P. ; kaṭṭissāc°, A.

¹⁵ uddham ca kandalomīhi, P. ¹⁶ pasādinna°, P.

¹⁷ paṭṭhitam, B. ¹⁸ bhoge me ūnatā, A.

¹⁹ devatthe, A.

Duve kule pajāyāmi khattiye cāpi brāhmaṇe
 uccā kulīnā¹ sabbattha, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 15.
 Domanassaṃ na jānāmi cittasantāpanaṃ² mama
 vevanṇiyaṃ na jānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 16.
 Dhātiyo maṃ upaṭṭhanti³ khujjā celātakā⁴ + bahū
 aṅgena⁵ aṅgaṃ gacchāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 17.
 Aññā nhāpenti⁶ bhojenti aññā ramanti⁷ me sadā⁸
 aññā gandhaṃ vilimpanti,⁹ ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 18.
 Maṇḍape rukkhamaṇḍale vā suññāgāre vasantiyā
 mama sankappaṃ aññāya pallaṅko me upaṭṭhahi.¹⁰ 19.
 Ayaṃ pacchimako mayhaṃ¹¹ carimo¹² vattate bhavo
 ajjāpi rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā¹³ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 20.
 Satasaḥsaṃ ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadim tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 21.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 22.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano adhigataṃ visesaṃ pakā-
 senti :

Abbahi vata me sallāṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ
 yaṃ me sokaparetāya dhitu sokaṃ apānudi. 52.
 Sājja¹⁴ abbūhasallāhaṃ nicchātā parinibbutā
 buddhaṃ dhammaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca upemi saraṇaṃ munim
 ti. 53.

diyadḍhagāthaṃ āha. Tattha a b b a h i v a t a m e
 s a l l ā ṃ d u d d a s a ṃ h a d a y a n i s s i t a ṃ t i a n u p a c i -
 t a k u s a l a s a m b h ā r e h i y a t h ā v a t o . D u d d a s a ṃ¹⁵ mama cit-
 t a s a n n i s s i t a ṃ p i ḷ ā j a n a n a t o d u n n i l a r a n a t o a n t o n u d a k a t o c a

¹ kulikā, A. ² osantāsanam, P. ³ upaṭṭhenti, A.

⁴ celāpikā, A; celāyikā, B.

⁵ aṅga, P.

⁶ aññe tāpenti, P.

⁷ aññe ramanti, P.

⁸ dumentī maṃ, P.

⁹ aññe go vilepenti, P.

¹⁰ pallaṅko upaṭṭhathi, A.

¹¹ maññaṇi, P.

¹² carime, P.

¹³ chaḍḍetvā, A.

¹⁴ Sājja, ed.

¹⁵ duddassaṃ, ed.

sallan ti laddhanāmaṃ sokaṃ taṇhaṃ ca. Abba hi va ta
 nīhari vata.¹ Yaṃ me so ka pa re tā y ā ti ya smā so ke na
 abhi bhū tā ya ma y haṃ dhi tu so kaṃ vyapā nudi ana va se sa to
 nī ha ri, ta smā ab ba hi va ta me sal lan ti yo ja nā.
 S ā j ja a b b ū l l ha sa l l ā ha n ti s ā a haṃ a j ja sa b ba so
 u d d ha ṭ a ta ṇ h ā s a l l ā ta to e va n i c c h ā t ā pa ri ni b b u t ā.
 Mu ni n ti sa b ba ñ ñ u bu d d ha ṃ. Tas sa de si taṃ ma g ga
 pha laṃ ni b b ā na p pa b he da na vi vi d d haṃ lo ku t ta ra d d ha m maṃ
 ta t tha pa ti ṭ ṭ hi taṃ a ṭ ṭ ha a ri ya pu g ga la sa m ū ha saṃ kh ā taṃ
 saṃ g ha ñ ca. An ut ta re hi te hi yo ja na to sa ka la va ṭ ṭ a d u k k haṃ
 vi n ā sa na to sa ra ṇ aṃ t ā ṇ aṃ le naṃ pa r ā ya na n ti u pe mi
 u pa ga c c h ā mi² bu j j h ā mi se v ā mi c ā ti at tho.

Ubbiriya theriya gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXIV.

Kiṃ me³ ka tā R ā j a ga he ti ā di kā Su k k ā ya
 the ri y ā g ā th ā. A yaṃ pi pu ri ma bu d d he su ka tā d hi k ā r ā
 ta t tha ta t tha bh a ve vi va ṭ ṭ ū pa ni s sa yaṃ ku sa laṃ u pa ci na n ti
 ku la ge he ni b ba t ti tv ā vi ñ ñ u taṃ pa t t ā u p ā si k ā hi sa d d hiṃ
 vi h ā raṃ ga n tv ā sa t thu san ti ke d ha m maṃ su tv ā pa ṭ i la d
 d ha sa d d h ā pa b ba ji tv ā ba hu s su t ā d ha m ma d ha r ā pa ṭ i bh ā ṇ a
 va ti a ho si. S ā ta t tha ba h ū ni va s sa sa tā ni bra h ma ca ri yaṃ
 ca ri tv ā pu t hu j ja na k ā la ki ri yaṃ e va ka tv ā Tu si te ni b ba t ti.
 Ta th ā Vi pa s si sa bh a ga va to Ve s sa bh u s sa bh a ga va to k ā le
 ti e vaṃ ti ṇ ṇ aṃ sa m mā saṃ bu d d h ā naṃ s ā sa ne si laṃ
 ra k k hi tv ā⁴ ba hu s su t ā d ha m ma d ha r ā a ho si. Ta th ā
 Ka ku sa n d ha s sa Ko ṇ ā ga ma na s sa ca bh a ga va to s ā sa ne
 pa b ba ji tv ā vi su d d ha si l ā ba hu s su t ā d ha m ma ka th i k ā a ho si.
 E vaṃ s ā ta t tha ta t tha ba hu pu ṇ ṇ aṃ u pa ci ni tv ā su ga t i su
 ye va saṃ sa ra n ti i ma sm iṃ bu d d hu p p ā de R ā ja ga ha na ga re
 ga ha pa ti na h ā s ā la ku le ni b ba t ti tv ā Su k k ā ti ' s s ā n ā maṃ
 a ho si. S ā vi ñ ñ u taṃ pa t t ā sa t thu R ā ja ga ha p pa ve sa ne

¹ nīhari va jāyaṃ, ed.

² oga c c h ā, ed.

³ Ki me, ed.

⁴ ra k k he tv ā, ed.

laddhapasādā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge Dhammadinnāya
theriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā saṃjātasamvegā tassā eva
santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass'
eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassako. 1.
Tadāhaṃ Bandhumatiyaṃ jātā aññatare kule
dhammaṃ sutvāna munino pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 2.
Bahussutā ¹ dhammadharā paṭibhānavati ² tathā
vicittakathikā cāpi ³ jinasāsanakārikā. 3.
Tadā dhammakathaṃ sutvā ⁴ hitāya janataṃ bahuṃ ⁵
tato cutā 'haṃ Tusitaṃ upapannā yasassinī. 4.
Ekatiṃse ito kappe Sikhī piyasikhī jimo
tapanto yasasā loke ⁶ uppajji vadataṃvaro. 5.
Tadāpi pabbajitvāna buddhasāsanakovidā ⁷
jotetvā jinavākyāni ito pītidivaṃ ⁸ gatā. 6.
Ekatiṃse 'va kappamhi Vessabhū nāma nāyako
uppajjittha ⁹ mahāñāṇī tadā pi ca tath' ev' ahaṃ. 7.
Pabbajitvā dhammadharā jotayim jinasāsanam
gantvā marupuraṃ rammaṃ anubhosim mahāsukhaṃ. 8.
Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe Kakusandho anuttaro ¹⁰
uppajji narasaraṇo tadā pi ca tath' ev' ahaṃ. 9.
Pabbajitvā munimataṃ jotayitvā yathāsukhaṃ ¹¹
tato cutā 'haṃ tidivaṃ agam sabhavanam ¹² yathā. 10.
Imasmiṃ yeva kappamhi Koṇāgamananāyako
uppajji lokasaraṇo ¹³ araṇo amataṅgato. 11.
Tadā pi pabbajitvāna sāsane tassa tādino
bahussutā dhammadharā jotayim jinasāsanam. 12.
Imasmiṃ yeva kappamhi Kassapo purisuttamo ¹⁴

¹ bahutvātā, A.

² paṭibhānavasi, P.

³ cāsi, A. B.

⁴ katvā, A. B.

⁵ janasaṃ pari, P.

⁶ na patto 'yaṃ saha loke, P.

⁷ °kovidhā, P.

⁸ tato pītid°, A.

⁹ uppajjitvā, P.

¹⁰ jinuttamo, A. B.

¹¹ yathāyukaṃ, A. B.

¹² sasavanam, P.

¹³ uppajjitvā dipavaro, B.

¹⁴ muni-m-uttamo, A. B.

uppajji lokanāyako ¹ saraṇo ² maraṇantagū. 13.
 Tassa pi naravīrassa pabbajitvāna sāsane
 pariyāpuṇi saddhammaṃ ³ paripucchāvisāradā. 14.
 Susilā lajjini ⁴ e'eva tīsu sikkhāsu kovidā
 bahum dhammakathaṃ katvā yāvajīvaṃ mahāmune. 15.
 Tena kammavipākena cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā ⁵ mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇehi 'haṃ. 16.
 Pacchime 'va bhava dāni Giribbaje puruttame
 jātā seṭṭhikule phīte mahāratanaśāṇce. 17.
 Yadā bhikkhusaḥsena pareto ⁶ lokanāyako
 upāgami Rājagahaṃ saḥsakkhena vaṇṇito, 18.
 Danto dantehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi ca ⁷
 vippamutto vippamutthehi siṅginikkhasavaṇṇo
 Rājagahaṃ pavisi bhagavā. 19.
 Divā buddhānubhāvan taṃ sutvā 'va guṇasaṇceyaṃ
 buddhe cittaṃ pasādetvā pūjayaṃ taṃ yathābalaṃ. 20.
 Aparenā ca kālena Dhammadinnāya santike
 agārā nikkhamitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 21.
 Kesesu chijjamānesu kilese jhāpayim ahaṃ
 uggahim sāsanaṃ sabbam pabbajitvā ciren'ahaṃ. ⁸ 22.
 Tato dhammaṃ adesesiṃ mahājanasamaṅgame
 dhamme desiyamānamhi ⁹ dhammābhisamayo ahū. 23.
 Nekapāṇasaḥsānaṃ taṃ veditvā ¹⁰ 'ti vimhito
 abhippasanno me yakkho bhamitvāna ¹¹ Giribbajam. 24.
 Kiṃ me ¹² katā Rājagahe manussā madhumpitā 'va acchare ¹³
 ye Sukkaṃ na upāsanti desentiṃ ¹⁴ amataṃ paḍaṃ. 25.
 Taṃ ca appaṭivāniyaṃ ¹⁵ asecanakaṃ ojaṃ
 pivanti maññe sappaññā valāhakaṃ iv'addhagū. ¹⁶ 26.

¹ lokasaraṇo, A. B.² araṇo, A. B.³ pariyāpuṇasaddhammā, A. B.⁴ lajjīhi, P.⁵ jahetvā, P.⁶ apareto, P.⁷ ca om. A.⁸ cirena taṃ, P.⁹ desiyamānehi, P.¹⁰ samviditvā, B.¹¹ bhavitvā hi, P. B.¹² ki me, A. P.¹³ acchaye, P.¹⁴ desenti, P. B.¹⁵ appaṭibhāniyaṃ, B.¹⁶ valāhagāṃ ivantagū, P. ; kanakam iva vantagū, B.

Iddhiyā¹ ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmune.² 27.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam
 sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 28.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāṇe³ tath'eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ mama mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 29.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanā
 ti. 30.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā pañcasatabhikkhuniparivārā ma-
 hādhammakathikā ahosi. Sā ekadivasaṃ Rājagahaṃ
 piṇḍāya caritvā katabhattakiccā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ pavi-
 sitvā⁴ sannisinnāya mahatiyā parisāya madhubhaṇḍaṃ pi-
 letvā sumadhuraṃ pāyanti viya amatena abhisiñcantī viya
 dhammaṃ deseti. Parisā c'assā dhammakathaṃ ohitasotā
 avikkhittā sakkaccaṃ suṇāti. Tasmaṃ khaṇe theriyā
 caṅkamanakoṭiyaṃ rukkhe adhivatthā devatā dhammade-
 sanāya pasannā Rājagahaṃ pavisitvā⁵ rathiyāya rathiyaṃ
 siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ vicaritvā tassā guṇaṃ vibhā-
 ventī :

Kim me katā Rājagahe manussā madhu pītā'va acchare⁶
 ye Sukkaṃ na upāsanti desentiṃ buddhasāsaṇaṃ. 54.
 Tañ ca appaṭivāniyaṃ asecanakaṃ ojaṃ
 pivanti maññe sappaññā valāhakaṃ iv' addhagū ti. 55.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha kiṃ me katā Rājagahe
 manussā ti ime Rājagahamanussā kiṃ katā⁷ kismiṃ
 nāma kicce vyāvātā. Madhu pītā'va acchare ti
 yathā bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvā⁸ madhuṃ pivantā⁹ visaññino¹⁰
 hutvā sīsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na sakkonti evaṃ ime pi dham-
 masaññāya visaññino hutvā maññe sīsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na
 sakkonti, kevalaṃ acchanti yevā' ti attho. Ye Sukkaṃ

¹ iddhīsu, A. ² mahāmuni, P. ³ paṭibhāṇe, P.

⁴ pavisetvā, ed.

⁵ pavisetvā, ed.

⁶ acchaye, ed.

⁷ kikatā, ed.

⁸ gahetvā *om.* ed.

⁹ pivanto, ed.

¹⁰ vissanñino, ed.

na upāsanti desentiṃ¹ buddhasāsanān ti
 buddhassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ yāthāvato desentiṃ pakā-
 sentiṃ Sukkatheriṃ² na upāsanti na payirupāsanti. Te
 ime Rājagahe manussā kiṃ katā ti yojanā. Taṃ ca appa-
 ṭivāni ya n ti tañ ca pana dhammaṃ anivattitabhāvāvaḥaṃ
 niyyānikam³ abhikkantatāya thāsoṭujanāsavanamanohara-
 bhāvena avasecaniyaṃ a se ca ka ṃ anāsittakam pakatiyā
 'va mahārasaṃ tato eva ojavantaṃ. O sa d ha n ti pi pāḷi.
 Vaṭṭaṃ dukkhavyādhihi kiechāya osadhaṃ bhūtaṃ pivanti
 maññe. S app a ñ ñ ā va l ā h a k a m i v ' a d d h a g ū ti
 valāhakantarato nikkhantaudakam nirudakakantāre saṇ-
 hakā viya taṃ dhammaṃ sappaññā paṇḍitapurisā pivanti
 maññe pivantā viya suṇanti.⁴ Manussā taṃ sutvā pasan-
 namānasā theriyā santikaṃ upasaṃkamitvā sakkaccaṃ
 dhammaṃ suṇimsu. Aparabhāge theriyā āyupariyosāne
 parinibbānakāle sāsanaassa niyyānikabhāvanatthaṃ⁵ aññaṃ
 vyākaraṇti :

Sukkā sukkehi dhammehi vitarāgā samāhitā
 dhārehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ ti. 56.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha S u k k ā ti Sukkā therī
 attānaṃ eva paraṃ viya dasseti. S u k k e h i d h a m m e h i
 ti suddhehi lokuttaradhammehi. V i t a r ā g ā s a m ā h i t ā
 ti aggamaggena sabbaso vitarāgā arahattaphale samādhinā
 samāhitā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Sukkāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXV.

N ' a t t h i n i s s a r a ṇ a ṃ l o k e ti ādikā Selāya theriyā
 gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
 bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanti Haṃsavatīna-
 gare kulagehe nibbattitvā viṃṇutaṃ pattā mātāpitūhi samā-

¹ desenti, P. ² desenti pakāsenti Sukkatheriye, ed.

³ niyyānikam, ed. ⁴ sunanti, ed. ⁵ niyyānika°, ed.

najātikassa kulaputtassa dinnā. Tena saddhiṃ bahūni vasasatāni sukhasamvāsam vasitvā tasmim kalam kate sayam pi addhagatā vayo anuppattā samvegajātā kiṃ kusalam gavesini kālena kalam ārāmena ārāmaṃ vihārena vihāraṃ anuvicaranti “samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ santike dhammaṃ desessāmi” ti sā ekadivasam satthu bodhirukkhaṃ upasamkamitvā “yadi buddho bhagavā asamo samasamo appaṭipuggalo dassetu me ayaṃ bodhipāṭihāriyaṃ” ti nisīdi. Tassā tathā cittuppādasamaṇantaram eva bodhiṃ pajjali, sabbasoṇṇamayā sākha upatṭhahimsu, sabbā disā virocimsu, sā taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pasannamānasā garucittikāraṃ upatṭhapetvā sirasi añjalim paggayha satta rattindivaṃ tattheva nisīdi. Sattame divase ulāraṃ pūjāsakkāraṃ akāsi. Sā tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranāti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Ālavirattthe Ālavikassa rañño dhītā hutvā nibbatti, Selā ti ’ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Ālavikassa pana rañño dhītā ti katvā Ālavikā ti pi naṃ voharanti. Sā viññutaṃ pattā satthari Ālavikaṃ ¹ damitvā tassa hatthe pattacivaraṃ datvā tena saddhiṃ Ālavim nagaraṃ upagate dārikā hutvā raññā saddhiṃ satthu santikaṃ upagantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi. Sā aparabhāge sañjātasamvegā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā katapubbakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā saṅkhāre sammasantī upanissaya-sampannattā paripakkāñāṇā nacirass’ eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Nagare Haṃsavatīyā cārikī ² ās’ ahaṃ tadā
 ārāmena ca ārāmaṃ ³ carāmi kusalatthikā. 1.
 Kālapakkhamhi divase addasaṃ bodhiṃ uttamaṃ
 tatthu cittaṃ pasādetvā ⁴ bodhimūle nisīdi ’haṃ. 2.
 Garucittaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ⁵ sire katvāna añjalim ⁶
 somanassaṃ pāvedetvā evaṃ cintesi tāvade. 3.
 Yadi buddho amitaguṇo asamappaṭipuggalo
 dassetu pāṭihiraṃ me, bodhi ⁷ obhāsatu ayaṃ. 4.

¹ Ālavakam, cd.

² cāriṇī, B.

³ ārāmena vihārena, P.

⁴ uppādetvā, B.

⁵ upatṭhitvā, A.

⁶ añjali, P.

⁷ odhi, B.

Saha āvajjite mayhaṃ bodhi pajjali tāvade
 sabbasoṇṇamayā ¹ āsi disā sabbā viroceti. 5.
 Satta rattindivam tattha bodhimūle nisīd'ahaṃ ²
 sattame divase patte ³ dīpapūjaṃ akās'ahaṃ. ⁴ 6.
 Āsanam parivāretvā pañca dīpāni pajjalum ⁵
 yāva udeti suriyo dīpā me ⁶ pajjalum ⁷ tadā. 7.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpanidhili eā
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agañch' ahaṃ. 8.
 Tattha me sukataṃ brahman pañca dīpā ti vuccati ⁸
 satthiyojanam ⁹ ubbidham ¹⁰ tiṃsayo janavitthataṃ. 9.
 Asaṅkhayāni dīpāni parivāre ¹¹ jalimsu me
 yāvata devabhavanam dīpā lokaṃ jotati. 10.
 Parammukhā nisīditvā yadi icchāmi passitum
 uddham adho eā tiriyaṃ ¹² sabbam passāmi cakkhunā. 11.
 Yāvata abhikaṅkhāmi dātthum sukata dukkaṭe
 tattha āvaraṇam ¹³ n'atthi rukkhesu pabbatesu vā. 12.
 Asīti devarājūnam mahesittam akārayim
 satānam ¹⁴ cakkavattinam mahesittam akārayim. 13.
 Yaṃ yaṃ yo nūpapajjāmi devattam atha mānusaṃ
 dīpasatasahassāni parivāre ¹⁵ jalanti me. 14.
 Devalokā cavitvāna uppajji mātu kucchiyaṃ
 mātukucchigatā santi akkhi me na nimilati. ¹⁶ 15.
 Dīpasatasahassāni puñṇakammasamaṅgitā ¹⁷
 jalanti sūtike ¹⁸ gehe. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 16.
 Pacchime bhavasampatte mānasaṃ vinivattayim ¹⁹
 ajarāmatam ²⁰ sītibhāvaṃ nibbānam phassayim ²¹
 ahaṃ. 17.

¹ sabbasoṇṇam°, P.² nisīdayam, P.³ sampatte, P.⁴ adās'ahaṃ, P.⁵ pajjalam, P.⁶ divā me, P.⁷ pajjalam, P.⁸ dīpītivuccati, P.⁹ °yojana, P.¹⁰ ubbedham, B.¹¹ parivāretvā, P.¹² adho tathā tiriyaṃ, P.¹³ me varaṇam, B.¹⁴ sattannaṃ, P.¹⁵ parivāretvā, P.¹⁶ nimilati, P. ; nimissati, B.¹⁷ samaṅgino, P.¹⁸ sūtikā, P. B.¹⁹ vinivattayam, P. B.²⁰ ajarāmaranam, P.²¹ passayim, A. ; phussayī, P.

Jātiyā sattavassāhaṃ ¹ arahattaṃ apāpuṇiṃ
upasampādayi buddho guṇaṃ aṇṇāya Gotamo. 18.

Maṇḍape rukkhamaṇe vā suṇṇāgāre vasantiyā
sadā pajjalate dīpaṃ. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 19.

² Pacchime bhavasappaṇṇo 'gāre vasantiyā sadā
sadā ³ pajjalate dīpaṃ. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. ² 20.

Dibbacakkhu visuddhaṃ me samādhikusalā ahaṃ
abhiññāpāramippattā. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 21.

Sabbe teṭṭhake ṇāṇā ⁴ katakiccā anāsavā
pañca dīpā mahāvira pāde vandāmi ⁵ cakkhuma. 22.

Satasahassee ito kappe yaṃ dīpaṃ abhipūjayiṃ ⁶
duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 23.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsa-
naṃ ti. 24.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā therī Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. ⁷
Ekadivasaṃ pacchābhattaṃ Sāvattthito nikkhamitvā divāvi-
hāratthāya Andhavanaṃ pavisitvā aṇṇatarasmiṃ rukkha-
maṇe nisīdi. Atha naṃ Māro vivekato vicchinītukāmo aṇ-
ṇātakarūpena upagantvā :

N'atthi nissaraṇaṃ loke kiṃ vivekena kāhasi ⁸

bhūñjāhi kāmaratiyo māhu ⁹ pacchānutāpinī ti. 57.

gāthaṃ āha. 'Tass' attho: imasmiṃ loke sabbasamayesu
pi uparikkhiyamānaṃ nissaraṇanibbānaṃ kiṃ vivekaṃ nā-
ma n'atthi. Tesam tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ chandaso
paṭiññāyamānaṃ vā chavatthum ev'etaṃ, tasmā kiṃ vive-
ke na kā ha si evarūpe sampannapaṭhame vaye tṭhitā
iminā kāyavivekena kiṃ karissasi? Atha kho bhūñjāhi
kā mara ti yo vatthukāmakilesakāmasannissitā khid-
dāratīyo paccanubholi, tasmā mā hu pacchānu tā-

¹ sattavassāva, P.

²—² Om. A. ³ sadā om. P. ⁴ sabbavositavosānā, A.

⁵ vandati, A.

⁶ yaṃ dīpaṃ adadiṃ tadā, A.

⁷ theriyā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharanti, ed.

⁸ vivekakāhasi, ed.

⁹ mātu, ed.

pīnī.¹ Nissarantaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, tad eva nibbānaṃ n'atthi, ten' eva taṃ nādhigataṃ kāmarāgo ca parihīno anatto vata mayhaṃ ti vippaṭisārini² māhosī ti adhippāyo. Taṃ sutvā therī “bālo vatāyaṃ Māro yo mama paccakkhabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ paṭikkhipati kāmesu ca maṃ pavāreti, mama khīṇāsavabhāvaṃ na jānāti, handa naṃ taṃ jānāpetvā tajjessāmi” ti cintetvā :

Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭanā³
yaṃ tvaṃ kāmaratiṃ brūsi aratī dāni sā mama. 58.
Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvaṃ asi antakā ti. 59.

Imaṃ gāthādvayaṃ āha. Tattha s a t t i s ū l ū p a m ā k ā m ā ti kāmā nāma yena adhiṭṭhitā tassa sattassa vivijjhanato nisītasatti viya sūlaṃ viya ca daṭṭhabbā. K h a n d h ā ti upādānakkhandhā. N'atthi t e s a ṃ a d h i k u ṭ ṭ a n ā + ti khandhānudiṭṭhānaṃ⁵ accādānaṃ ti attho. Yato khandhe accādāya sattā kāmehi chijjabhiṃjaṃ pāpuṇanti. Y a ṃ t v a ṃ k ā m a r a t i ṃ⁶ brūsi aratī dāni s ā m a m a n t i⁷ “pāpima tvaṃ yaṃ kāmaratiṃ ramitabbaṃ sevitabbaṃ katvā⁸ tvaṃ vadasi, sā dāni mama niratijātīkassa mīḷhasadisā, na tāya mama koci attho atthi ti tattha kāraṇaṃ āha. S a b b a t t h a v i h a t ā n a n d i ti ādinā tattha e v a ṃ j ā n ā h i ti sabbaso pabūmataṇhā vijjā ti maṃ jānāhi. Tato eva vālavidhamanavipassanātikkamehi⁹ a n t a k a l ā m a k a¹⁰ vā Māra t v a ṃ m a y ā n i h a t o bādhitō. Asināhaṃ tayā bādhitabbā ti attho. Evaṃ theriyā Māro santajjito tatth' ev' antaradhāsi. Therī pi phalasamāpattisukhena Andhavane divasabhāgaṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhe vasanaṭṭhānaṃ eva gatā.

Selāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ paccānutāpi, cd.

² vippatisāri, cd.

³ adhikuṭṭanā, cd.

⁴ adhikuṭṭanā, cd.

⁵ candanudiṭṭhānaṃ, cd.

⁶ kāmarati, cd.

⁷ mamatā ti, cd.

⁸ kūmarati, cd.

⁹ vipassāti, cd.

¹⁰ lamakā, cd.

XXXVI.

Y a m t a m i s i h i ¹ p a t t a b b a n t i ādikā Somāya
theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā
tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī
Sikhissa bhagavato kāle khattiyamahāsālakule nibbattitvā
viññutaṃ pattā Aruṇavato rañño aggamahesī ahosi. Sab-
baṃ atītavatthum Abhayatheriyā vatthusadisam. Paccu-
pannavatthum pana: ayaṃ therī tathā devamanussesu
saṃsaranāti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisārassa
rañño purohitassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā Somā ti
nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā satthu Rājagahappavese
paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge saṃjāta-
saṃvegā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā katabuddhakiccā vipassa-
nāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi
arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Aruṇavatiyā Aruṇavā nāma khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikaṃ ² cārayāma' ahaṃ. 1.

Yāvatakaṃ b u d d h a s s a s ā s a n a n t i sabbaṃ Abha-
yatheriyā Apadānasadisam. Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimu-
tisukhena Sāvattiya viharantī ekadivasam divāvihā-
ratthāya Andhavanam pavisitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle
nisīdi. Atha naṃ Māro vivekato vicchinditukāmo adissa-
mānarūpo upagantvā ākāse thatvā :

Y a n t a m i s i h i p a t t a b b a m t h ā n a m ³ durabbhisambhavaṃ
n a t a m d v a ŋ g u l i s a ñ ñ ā y a s a k k ā p a p p o t u m i t t h i y ā t i. 60.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Tass' attho: silakkhandhādīnaṃ
esanaṭṭhena isihi ⁴ laddhanāmehi buddhādīhi mahāpaññehi
p a t t a b b a m, ⁵ t a m a ñ ñ e h i p a n a d u r a b h i s a m b h a -
v a m d u n n i p p h ā d a n i y a m ⁶ y a n t a m a r a h a t t a s a ñ k h ā t a m
paramassūsatthānaṃ. N a t a m d v a ŋ g u l i s a ñ ñ ā y a

¹ isīti vattabban, ed. ² vāditaṃ, P. ³ santam, ed.

⁴ isī ti, ed.

⁵ sattabbaṃ, ed.

⁶ nu dun°, ed.

itthiyā pāpunituṃ sakkā. Itthiyo hi sattatṭhavassakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakālaṃ odanaṃ pacantiyo pakkuthite¹ udake taṇḍule pakkipitvā ettāvataṃ odanaṃ pakkān ti na jānanti. Pakkuthiyamāne paṇa taṇḍule dabbiyā uddharitvā dvīhi aṅgulihi piḷitvā jānanti, tasmā dvaṅgulisaññāyā ti vuttā. Taṃ sutvā therī Māraṃ apasādentī :

Itthibhāvo no kiṃ kayirā cittamhi susamāhite
ñāṇamhi vattamānamhi sammā dhammaṃ vipassato. 61.
Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 62.

Itarā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha itthibhāvo no kiṃ kayirā ti mātugāmabhāvo ambhākaṃ kiṃ kareyya² arahattapattiyā kīdisaṃ bandhanaṃ³ uppādeyya. Cittamhi susamāhite ti citte aggamaggasamādhinā suṭṭhu samāhite. Ñāṇamhi vattamānamhi ti tato arahattamaggañāṇe pavattamāne. Sammā dhammaṃ vipassato ti catusaccadhammaṃ pariññādhividhinā sammā eva passato, ayaṃ h'ettha saṃkhepo. Pāpima itthī vā hotu puriso vā hotu aggamagge adhigate arahattaṃ hatthagataṃ evā ti. Idāni tassa attano adhigatabhāvaṃ ujukataṃ eva dassentī sabbattha vihatā nandi ti gāthaṃ āha. Taṃ vuttatthaṃ eva.

Somāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Tikanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XXXVII.

Catukkanipāte puttō buddhassa dāyādo ti ādikā Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā theriyā gāthā. Sā kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā satthu⁴ santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ⁵ bhikkhuniṃ pubbenivāsaṃ

¹ pakkudhite, cd.

² kareyyuṃ, cd.

³ kīdisavibandhaṃ, cd.

⁴ satthā, cd.

⁵ etaṃ, cd.

anussarantīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikāra-
kammaṃ katvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ
puññāni katvā tato cutā¹ devamanussesu saṃsarati.²
Anuppatte buddhe Vārāṇasīyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā
patikulaṃ gantvā ekadivasaṃ attano nanandāya saddhīṃ
kalahaṃ karonti tāya pacceka-buddhassa piṇḍapāte dinne
“ayaṃ imassa dānaṃ datvā ulārasampattiṃ labhissati”
ti pacceka-buddhassa hatthato pattaṃ gahe tvā bhattaṃ
chaḍḍetvā kalalassa pūretvā adāsi. Mahājano garahi: “Bāle
pacceka-buddho te kiṃ aparajjhi” ti. Sā tesāṃ vacanena
lajjamaṇā puna pattaṃ gahe tvā kalalaṃ niharitvā dhovitvā
gandhacūṇṇena ubbattetvā³ catumadhurassa pūretvā upari
āsittena paduma-gabbhavaṇṇena sappinā vijjotamaṇaṃ
pacceka-buddhassa hatthe ṭhapetvā “yathā ayaṃ piṇḍapāto
obhāsadāto, evaṃ obhāsadātaṃ me sarīraṃ hotū” ti
patthanaṃ ṭhapesi. Sā tato cavitvā sugatisu⁴ yeva
saṃsaranti Kassapa-buddhakāle Bārāṇasīyaṃ mahāvibha-
vassa setṭhino dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Pubbakammaphalena
duggandhasarīrā manussehi jigucchitabbā hutvā saṃvega-
jātā attano ābharaṇehi suvaṇṇiṭṭhakaṃ karetvā bhagavato
cetiye ṭhapesi uppalahatthena ca pūjaṃ akāsi. Ten’ assā
sarīraṃ tasmīṃ yeva bhava sugandhaṃ manoharaṃ
jātaṃ. Sā patino piyā manāpā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ kusa-
laṃ katvā tato cutā sagge nibbatti, tatthāpi yāvajīvaṃ
dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā tato cutā Bārāṇasīraṇṇo dhītā
hutvā tattha devasampattisadisāṃ sampattiṃ anubhavanti
cīrakālaṃ pacceka-buddhe upaṭṭhahitvā tesu parinibbutesu
saṃvegajātā tāpasapabbajjāya pabbajitvā uyyāne vasanti
jhānāni bhāvetvā brahmaloke nibbattitvā tato cutā Sāgala-
nagare Kosiyagottassa brāhmaṇakulassa gehe nibbattitvā
mahatā parihārena vaddhitvā veyappattā Mahātitthagāme
Pippalikumārassa gehānītā. Tasmīṃ pabbajitūṃ nikkhante
mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya pab-
bajjatthāya nikkhamitvā pañca vassāni Tittthiyārāme
vasitvā aparabhāge Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbaji

¹ cuto, ed.² saṃsaranti, ed.³ ubbiritvā, ed.⁴ suggatisu, ed.

upasampadañ ca labhivā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirass'
eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
ito satasahassanhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāhu ¹ Haṃsavatiyaṃ Videho nāma nāmako
setṭhi pahūtaratano tassa jāyā ahosi 'haṃ. 2.
Kadāci so narādiccaṃ upacca ² saparijano
dhammaṃ assosi buddhassa sabbaḍakkhabhayappahaṃ. ³ 3.
Sāvakaṃ dhutavādānaṃ aggamaṃ kittesi nāyako
sutvā sattāhikaṃ dānaṃ datvā buddhassa tādino. 4.
Nipacca ⁴ sīrasā pāde taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayi
pahāsanto sapariṣaṃ ⁵ tadāha narapuṅgavo. 5.
Setṭhino anukampāya imā gāthā abhāsatha :
lacchasi patthitaṃ ⁶ ṭhānaṃ nibbuto hohi ⁷ puttaka. 6.
Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 7.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādo oraso dhammanimmitto
Kassapo nāma nāmena hessati satthu sāvako. 8.
Taṃ sutvā mudito hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
mettacitto paricari paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 9.
Sāsanaṃ jotayitvāna so madditvā kutitthiye ⁸
veneyye ⁹ vinayitvāna nibbuto so sasāvako. 10.
Nibbuto tamhi lokagge pūjanatthāya satthuno
ñātimitte samānetvā saha tehi akārayiṃ 11.
Sattayojanikaṃ ¹⁰ thūpaṃ ubbidham ¹¹ ratanāmayam
jalantaṃ sataṃsī va sālārājaṃ ¹² va pupphitaṃ. ¹³ 12.
Sattasatasahassāni pātiyo tattha kārayiṃ
naḷaggi viya jotante ¹⁴ rataneh' ¹⁵ eva sattahi. ¹⁶ 13.
Gandhatelena pūretvā dīpā 'nujjalayiṃ ¹⁷ tahiṃ

¹ tadāti, P.

² upacca, B. ; uppajja, P.

³ oḍukkhaḍakkhayaṃ ahaṃ, P.

⁴ nipajja, P.

⁵ pahāsayaṃto, B. ; pahāsaranta pariṣaṃ tadā so nara°, P.

⁶ paṭṭhitaṃ, B.

⁷ hoti, P.

⁸ kulitthiye, P.

⁹ veneyyaṃ, A.

¹⁰ tattha yoj°, P.

¹¹ ubbedham, P.

¹² sālārājāva, P.

¹³ phullitaṃ, P.

¹⁴ jātante, P.

¹⁵ rataneva sova.

¹⁶ sattati, P.

¹⁷ divānujjalayi, P.

pūjanatthāya mahesissa sabbabhūtānukampino. 14.
 Sattasatasahassāni puṇṇakumbhāni ¹ kārayim
 rataneḥ' eva puṇṇāni pūjatthāya mahesino. 15.
 Majjhe sattatṭha ² kumbhāni ussitā kañcanagghiyo
 atirocanti vaṇṇena ³ sarade va divākaro. 16.
 Catudvāresu sobhanti toraṇā ratanāmayā ⁴
 ussitā phalakā rammā sobhanti ratanāmayā. 17.
 Virocanti parikkhittā avatamsā ⁵ sunimmitā
 ussitāni paṭākāni ⁶ ratanāni virocare. 18.
 Surattaṃ sukattaṃ cittaṃ ⁷ cetiyaṃ ratanāmayāṃ
 atirocati vaṇṇena sasimajjhe ⁸ divākaro. 19.
 Thūpass' imādi pātiyo ⁹ haritālena pūrayim
 ekaṃ manosilāy'ekaṃ ¹⁰ añjanena ¹¹ ca ekikaṃ. 20.
 Pūjaṃ etādisaṃ rammaṃ ¹² kāretvā varavādino
 adāsi dānaṃ saṅghassa yāvajīvaṃ yathābalaṃ. ¹³ 21.
 Sahā'va ¹⁴ setṭhinā tena tāni puññāni sabbaso
 yāvajīvaṃ karitvāna sahā'va sugatiṃ ¹⁵ gatā. ¹⁶ 22.
 Sampattiyo 'nubhotvāna devatte atha mānuse
 chāyā viya sarīrena saha ten'eva saṃsariṃ. ¹⁷ 23.
 Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassako. 24.
 Tadāyaṃ ¹⁸ Bandhumatiyaṃ brāhmaṇo sādhusammato
 andho santo guṇenāpi dhanena ca suduggato. 25.
 Tadā pi tassāhaṃ āsiṃ brāhmaṇi samacetasa ¹⁹
 kadāci so dijavaro ²⁰ saṅgamesi ²¹ mahāmuniṃ. 26.

¹ so'haṃ satasahassāni puṇṇakumbhā paṇāmikā, P.

² atṭhatṭha kumbhānaṃ, A.

³ vaṇṇāni, P.

⁴ ratanamayā, P.

⁵ bhāvitamsā, P.

⁶ dassitāni satakāni, P.

⁷ cetam, P.

⁸ sasañchāva, A.

⁹ sātiyo, B.; pātiyo, P.

¹⁰ ekā manosilāyeka, P.

¹¹ añcayena, P.

¹² pūjīyaṃ tādīsaṃ kammaṃ, P.

¹³ yathāphalaṃ, P.

¹⁴ sahāya, B.; pahāya, P.

¹⁵ sugatī, P.

¹⁶ ahaṃ, P.

¹⁷ saṃsari, P.

¹⁸ tadā hi, P.

¹⁹ sammaco, B.; mama co, P.

²⁰ divāgantvā, P.

²¹ saṃgame pi, P.

Dāne ca gahaṇe c'eva apace paduse pi ca ¹
 samacittamukhaṃ ² disvā tadāhaṃ saṃvijim ³ bhusaṃ. 40.
 Puno ⁴ pattaṃ gahetvāna sodhayitvā sugandhinā
 pasannacittā pūretvā ⁵ saghataṃ sakkāraṃ adaṃ. 41.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi surūpā homi dānato
 buddhassa apakārena duggandhā vadanena ca. 42.
 Puna Kassapadhīrassa ⁶ nīttāpentamhi ⁷ cetiye
 sovaṇṇaṃ iṭṭhakaṃ varaṃ ⁸ adāsim muditā ahaṃ. 43.
 Catujjātena gandhena nicayitvā ⁹ taṃ iṭṭhakaṃ
 muttā duggandhadosaṃhā sabbaṅgasamupāgatā. ¹⁰ 44.
 Satta pātisaḥassāni ¹¹ ratanehi' eva sattaḥi
 kāretvā ghatapūrāni vaṭṭīni ¹² ca saḥassaso. ¹³ 45.
 Pakkhipitvā paḍipetvā ¹⁴ ṭhapayim satta pantiyo ¹⁵
 pūjatthaṃ lokanāthassa vipprasanna cetasā. 46.
 Tadāpi tamhi puññaṃhi ¹⁶ bhāginī' haṃ visesato
 puna Kāsisa sañjāto Sumitto iti vissuto. 47.
 Tassāhaṃ bhariyā āsim sukhita sajjitā piyā ¹⁷
 tadāhaṃ paccekamune ¹⁸ adāsi ghanaveṭṭhaṃ. ¹⁹ 48.
 Tassāpi bhāginī ²⁰ āsim moditvā dānaṃ uttamaṃ
 puna pi Kāsiraṭṭhaṃhi jātā ²¹ Koliyajātiyā. 49.
 Tadā Koliyaputtānaṃ satehi saha pañcahi
 pañca paccekabuddhānaṃ satāni samupaṭṭhaḥi. 50.
 Temāsaṃ tappayitvāna ²² adaṃsu ²³ ca ticivare
 jāyā tassa tadā āsim puññaṃkammaphānugā. 51.
 Tato cuto ahū rājā Nando nāma mahāyaso
 tassāpi mahesī āsim sabbakāmasamiddhinī. 52.

¹ amacce manase pi ca, B.

² samacittam sukhaṃ, P.

³ saṃvijjhim, P.

⁴ puna, P.

⁵ pūritvā, P.

⁶ Kassapavīrassa, A.

⁷ nīdhāyantamhi, A.

⁸ iṭṭhakagharaṃ, B.

⁹ necayitvā, P.

¹⁰ °susamāgatā, A. B.

¹¹ pātiso, P.

¹² vadḍhīni, P.

¹³ saḥassayo, P.

¹⁴ paṣiditvā, P.

¹⁵ paniyo, B.

¹⁶ tasmim kule, P.

¹⁷ siyā, P.

¹⁸ paccekabuddhassa, P.

¹⁹ gana°, B.

²⁰ bhāginī, P.

²¹ jāto, A.

²² tapayitvāna, P.

²³ adāsi, P.

Tadā rājā bhavitvāna ¹ Brahmadatto mahīpati
 Padumavatiputtānaṃ paccakamuninaṃ tadā. 53.
 Satāni pañce' anūnāni yāvajīvaṃ upatṭhahim
 rājuyyāne nivāsetvā nibbutāni ca pūjayim. 54.
 Cetiyāni ca kāretvā pabbajitvā ubho mayam
 bhāvetvā appamaññāyo brahmalokaṃ agamhase. 55.
 Tato cuto mahātitthe Sujāto Pippalāyano ²
 Mātā Sumanadevī ti Kosigotto dijo pitā. 56.
 Ahaṃ Madde janapade Sāgalāyaṃ ³ puruttame
 Kapilassa ⁴ dijassāsīm dhitā, ⁵ mātā Sueimatī. 57.
 Ghanakaṇṇ cana bimbena ⁶ nimminītvāna maṃ pitā
 adā Kassapadhīrassa kāmehi ⁷ vajjitassa maṃ. ⁸ 58.
 Kadāci so kāruṇiko gantvā kammantapekkhako
 kākādikehi ⁹ khajjante paṇe disvāna saṃvihi. 59.
 Ghare vāhaṃ ¹⁰ tile jāte ¹¹ disvānātapatāpane ¹²
 kimikākehi khajjante saṃvegaṃ alabhim tadā. 60.
 Tadā so pabbaji dhīro ahaṃ taṃ anupabbajim
 pañca vassāni nivasiṃ ¹³ paribbājavate ahaṃ. 61.
 Yadā pabbajitā āsi Gotamī jinaposikā ¹⁴
 tadāhaṃ taṃ upagantvā ¹⁵ buddhena anusāsītā. 62.
 Naciren' eva kālena arabhattaṃ apāpunim
 aho kalyāṇamittataṃ Kassapaṃ sirimato. 63.
 Suto ¹⁶ buddhassa dāyādo Kassapo susamāhito
 pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedi saggāpāyaṃ ca passati. 64.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto abhiññāvosito muni
 etāhi tihi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brahmaṇo. 65.
 Tath'eva Bhaddā Kapilānī ¹⁷ tevijjā maccuhāyini ¹⁸
 dhāreti antimam dehaṃ jetvā ¹⁹ Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. 66.

¹ tato ahū cavitvāna, P. ² ajāto Pippale kule, P.

³ Sākalāya, A. ⁴ Kappilassa, A.

⁵ dijassāpi tṭhitvā, P. ⁶ dhammena, B.

⁷ kāmāhi, P. ⁸ oṭassa me, P. ⁹ kākādike, P.

¹⁰ vā sā, B. ¹¹ jāto, P.

¹² oṭapane, P. ; disvāna tapanāsane, B. ¹³ nivāsi, B.

¹⁴ opositā, A. B. ¹⁵ samupago, B. ¹⁶ sutto, P.

¹⁷ Kapilānī, A. ¹⁸ paccuhāyini, P. ; maccuhārini, A.

¹⁹ jītvā, A.

Disvā ādinavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitā mayāṃ
 ty amha ¹ khīṇāsavā dantā sītibhūt' amha nibbutā. 67.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 68.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā pubbe nivāsañāṇe ciṇṇavasī ahosi,
 tattha sātisaṃ katādhikārattā. Aparabhāge taṃ satthā
 Jetavane ariyagaṇamaññhe nisinno bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā
 tṭhānantaresu tṭhāpento pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantīnaṃ
 aggatṭhāne tṭhāpesi. Sā ekadivasaṃ Mahākassapaṭtherassa
 guṇābhittṭhavanapubbakaṃ attano katakiecakatādivibhāva-
 nāmukhena udānaṃ udānenti :

Putto buddhassa dāyādo Kassapo susamāhito
 pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī saggāpāyaṇī ca passati. 63.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto abhiññāvosito muni
 etāhi tihi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo. 64.
 Tath'eva Bhaddā Kapilānī tevijjā maccuhāyini ²
 dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. 65.
 Disvā ādinavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitā mayāṃ
 ty amhā khīṇāsavā dantā sītibhūt' amha ³ nibbutā ti. 66.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha putto buddhassa dā-
 yādo ti buddhānaṃ buddhabhāvato sammāsambuddhassa
 anujātabhūto. Tato eva tassa dāyādabhūtassa navalokut-
 taradhammassa ādānena dāyādo Kassapagotto lokiya-
 lokuttarehi samādhīhi suṭṭhu samāhitacittatāya susa-
 māhito. Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī ti yo Mahā-
 kassapaṭthero pubbenivāsaṃ attano paresaṇī ca nivutthak-
 khandhasattānaṃ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇena pākaṭaṃ katvā
 a vedī aññasi patibujjhati. Saggāpāyaṇī ca pas-
 sati ti ehabbisati devalokato saggāṃ catubbidhaṃ apā-
 yaṇī ca dibbacakkhunā hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya passati.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto ti tatoparam jātikkhaya-
 saṅkhātāṃ arahattaṃ patto. Abhiññāya abhivisuddhena
 ñāṇena abhiññāya dhammaṃ abhijānitvā pariññeyyaṃ

¹ tamhā, P.² paccuho, ed.³ amhi, ed.

parijānitvā pahātabbāṃ pahāya sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikatvā. Vosito niṭṭhappatto katakieco āsavakkhayapaññāsāṅkhātāṃ monaṃ pattattā muni. Tath' eva Bhaddakapilānī ti yathā Mahākassapo etāhi yathāvuttāhi tihi vijjāhi teviḷḷo maccuhāyī¹ ca, tath' eva Bhaddakapilānī teviḷḷā maccuhāyīnī² ti. Tato eva dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanan ti attānaṃ eva paraṃ viya katvā dasseti. Idāni yathā therassa paṭipattiādimajjhapariyosānakalyāṇaṃ evaṃ amhasi ti dassenti disvā ādīnavaṇ ti osūmagāthaṃ āha. Tattha ty amhā khīṇāsavā dantā ti te mayaṃ Mahākassapatthero ahañ ca uttamaṇa dāmanena dantā sabbaso khīṇāsavā³ ca amha sītibhūt' amha nibbutā ti. Tato eva kilesapariḷāhābhāvato sītibhūtā saupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā nibbutā ca.

Bhaddakapilānitheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā. Catukanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XXXVIII.

Pañcakanipāte paṇṇavīsati vassānī ti ādikā aññatarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Devadahanāgare Mahāpajāpatigotamīdhātī hutvā Vaddhesi nāma, gottato pana apaññātā ahoṣi. Sā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā pabbajitakāle sayam pi pabbajitvā pañcavīsati saṃvaccharāṇi kāmārāgena upaddutā accharāsaṃghātamattaṃ pi kālaṃ cittekaggataṃ alabbhanti bāhā paggayha kandamānā Dhammadinnattheriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā kāmehi vinivattitamānasā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā bhāvaṇaṃ anuyuñjanti na cirass' eva chaḷabhiññā hutvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

¹ paccuhāyi, ed.

² paccuh°, ed.

³ khīṇaso khīṇāsavā, ed.

Paṇṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitā ahaṃ
n'accharāsaṃghātamattaṃ¹ pi cittass' upasam' ajjha-
gaṃ. 67.

Aladdhā cetaso santim kāmārāgen' avassutā
bāhā paggayha kandantī vihāraṃ pāvisim ahaṃ. 68.

Sā bhikkhunim² upāgacchi yā me saddhāyikā ahu
sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. 69.

Tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna ekamante upāvisim
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhu visodhitam. 70.

Ceto paricca ñāṇaṃ ca sotadhātu visodhitā
iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhaya.

Cha me 'bhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan
ti. 71.

Ime gāthā abhāsi. Tattha a c c h a r ā s a ṃ g h ā t a m a t -
t a ṃ p i t i g h a ṭ i k ā m a t t a m³ p i k h a ṇ a ṃ a ṅ g u l i p o ṭ h a n a m a t -
t a m p i k ā l a n t i a t t h o . C i t t a s s ' u p a s a m ' a j j h a g a n
t i c i t t a s s a u p a s a m a ṃ c i t t e k a g g a ṃ n a a j j h a g a m a n t i y o j a n ā .
N a p a ṭ i l a b h i t i a t t h o . K ā m a r ā g e n ' a v a s s u t ā t i
k ā m a g u ṇ a s a ṅ k h ā t e s u v a t t h u k ā m e s u d a ḥ a t a r ā b h i n i v e s i t ā y a
b a h u l e n a⁴ c h a n d a r ā g e n a t i n t a c i t t ā . S ā b h i k k h u n i n⁵
t i D h a m m a d i n n a t t h e r i ṃ s a n d h ā y a v a d a t i . C e t o p a r i c -
c a ñ ā ṇ a ṃ e ā t i c e t o p a r i y a ñ ā ṇ a ṃ c a v i s o d h i t a n t i s a m -
b a n d h o . A d h i g a t a n t i a t t h o . S e s a ṃ v u t t a n a y a ṃ e v a .

Aññatarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā sammattā.

XXXIX.

M a t t ā v a ṇ ṇ e n a r ū p e n ā t i ā d i k ā V i m a l ā y a t h e r i y ā
gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ bud-
dhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ aññatarāya rūpūpajiviniyā itthiyā dhītā
hutvā nibbatti. Vimalā ti'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā vayappattā
tato duccintitaṃ⁶ kappentī ekadivasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahā-

¹ accharā°, ed.

² bhikkhunī, ed.

³ ghaṭikam°, ed.

⁴ bahalena, ed.

⁵ bhikkhunī ti, ed.

⁶ ducintitaṃ, ed.

moggallānaṃ Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā therassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā therāṃ uddissa palobhanakammaṃ kātuṃ ārabhi. Tittthiyehi uyyojitā tathā akāsi ti keci vadanti. Thero tassā asubhavi-bhāvanāmukhena ¹ santaṭṭhānaṃ katvā ovādaṃ adāsi. Taṃ heṭṭhā theragāthāhi āgataṃ eva. Tathā pana therena ovāde diṇne sā samvegajātā hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpetvā sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā ghaṭenti vāyamaṇṭi hetusampannatāya na cirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ ² paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Mattā vaṇṇena rūpena sobhaggena yasena ca
yobbanena c' upatthaddhā aññā samatimaññi 'haṃ. 72.
Vibhūsitvā imaṃ kāyaṃ sucittam bālālapanaṃ ³
atthāsi vesidvāramhi luddo pāsaṃ iv' oḍḍiya. ⁴ 73.
Pilandhanaṃ vidadsentī ⁵ gūyaṃ pakāsikaṃ bahuṃ
akāsi vividhaṃ māyaṃ ujjhagghantī ⁶ bahuṃ janaṃ. 74.
Sājja piṇḍaṃ caritvāna muṇḍā saṅghāṭipārutā
nisinnā rukkhamaṇḍamhi avitakkassa lābhini. 75.
Sabbe yogā samucchinṇā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa
khepetvā āsave sabbe sītibhūt' aṇhi nibbutā ti. 76.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha mattā vaṇṇena rūpenā ti guṇavaṇṇena c' eva rūpasampattiya ca. Sobhaggena ti subhagabhāvena. Yasenā ti parivārasampattiya. Mattā vaṇṇamadarūpamadasobhaggamadaparivāramadavasena madam āpannā ti attho. Yobbanena c' upatthaddhā ti yobbanamadena uparūparitthaddhā yobbanena nimittena ahaṇkārena upatthaddhacittā anupasantamānasā. Aññā samatimaññi 'haṃ ti aññā itthiyo attano vaṇṇādiguṇehi sabbathā pi atikkamitvā maññi. Ahaṃ aññasaṃ vā itthiṇaṃ vaṇṇādiguṇe atimaññi. Atikkamitvā aññaavamānaṃ akāsiṃ.

¹ vibhāvana°, ed.

² paṭipatti, ed.

³ bālālapanaṃ, ed. m.

⁴ oḍḍiyaṃ, ed. m.

⁵ pi ghaṇsanti, ed.

⁶ ujjhāyanti, ed.

Vibhūsitvā imam kāyaṃ sucittam bālā-
lapānan¹ ti imam nānāvidhaasucibharitam jeguccham
aḥam mamā ti bālānaṃ lapāpanato vacanato bālālapanaṃ²
mama kāyaṃ chavirāgakāraṇaṃ keṣaṭhapanādinā sucittam
vatthābharanehi vibhūsitvā sumañḍitapasādhitam katvā.
Atthāsi vesidvāramhi luddo pāsama³ iv'oddi-
yan³ ti migaluddo viya migānaṃ bandhanatthāya daṇḍa-
vāgurādimigapāsaṃ Mārapāsabhūtaṃ yathāvuttaṃ mama
kāyaṃ vesidvāramhi vesiyā gharadvāre odḍiyitvā
atthāsi. Pīlandhanaṃ vidham⁴ sentī⁴ guyhaṃ
pakāsikaṃ⁵ bahū ti ūrujaghanadassanādikaṃ guyhaṃ
c'eva pādajānusirādikaṃ pakāsaṃ cā ti guyhaṃ pakāsikaṃ
ca bahuṃ nānappakārapīlandhanaābharanaṃ dassenti.⁶
Akāsi vividham māyaṃ ujjhagghantī ba-
huṃ jananti yobbanamadamattaṃ bahu bālajanaṃ
vippalambhetuṃ hasanti gandhamālavatthābharanādihi
sarīrasabhāvapaṭicchādanena yāva vilāsabhāvākādihi tehi ca
vividham nānappakāraṃ vañcanaṃ akāsi.

Sājja piṇḍaṃ caritvāna—pa—avitaṅkassa
lābhini¹ ti sā ahaṃ evaṃ samāvihārinī samānā ajja
idāni ayyassa Mahāmoggallānattherassa ovāde ṭhatvā sāsane
pabbajitvā muṇḍāsaṅghātipārutā hutvā piṇḍaṃ
caritvāna bhikkhāhāraṃ bhuñjitvā. Rukkhama² lāma² hi
rukkhamūle vivittāsane nisinnā dutiyajjhānapādakassa
aggaphalassa adhigamena avitaṅkassa lābhini¹
amhi ti yojanā. Sabbe yogā ti kāmāyogādayo cattāro
pi yogā samuccinnā ti paṭhamamaggādinā yathāra-
haṃ sammā eva ucchinnā pahinā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Vimalāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XL.

Ayoniso manasikārā ti ādikā Sīhāya theriyā

¹ bālālapānan, cd.

² bālālapana, cd.

³ iv'adḍiyaṃ, cd.

⁴ vidham⁴ sentī, cd.

⁵ pakāsitaṃ, cd.

⁶ dassanti, cd.

gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhāve vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ Sihasenāpatino bhagīniyā dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā “mātulassa nāmaṃ karoṭhā” ti Sīhā ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Sā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasaṃ satthari ¹ Sihassa senāpatino dhamme desiya-māne taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā mātāpitāro anujānāpetvā pabbajī. Pabbajitvā ca vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā pi bahiddhāsubhārammaṇe vidhāvantaṃ cittaṃ nivattetuṃ asakkonti satta saṃvacecharūni micchāvitakkehi dhāvīya-mānā cittassādaṃ alabhanti “kim me iminā pāpajivitena ubbandhitvā ² marissāmi” ti pāsāṃ gahetvā rukkhasākhāya laggitvā taṃ attano kaṇṭhe paṭimuṇcantī pubbāciṇṇavasena vipassanāya cittaṃ abhinīhari. Antimabhavikatāya pāsassa bandhanaṃ gīvattṭhāne ahosi nāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā sā tāvad eva vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā saba paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pattasamakālam eva ca pāsabandho gīvato muṇcitvā vinivatti. Sā arahatte pa-tiṭṭhitā udānavasena :

Ayoniso manasikārā kāmarāgena aṭṭitā
ahosi uddhaṭṭā pubbe citte avasavattinī. 77.

Pariyuṭṭhitā kilesēhi sukhasaññānuvattini
samaṃ cittaassa nālābhi ³ rāgacittavasānugā. 78.

Kisā paṇḍuvivaṇṇā ca satta vassāni cāri 'haṃ
nāhaṃ divā vā rattim vā sukhaṃ vindi sudukkhitā. 79.

Tato rajjūṃ gahetvāna pāvīsi vana-m-antaraṃ
varam me idha ubbandhaṃ yaṇ ca hīnaṃ pun' ācare. 80.

Dalham pāsāṃ karitvāna rukkhasākhāya bandhiya ⁴
pakkhipi pāsāṃ gīvāyaṃ atha cittaṃ vimucci me ti. 81.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha a y o n i s o m a n a s i k ā r ā
ti anupāyamanasikārena asubhe subhan ti vipallāsaggā-
hena. K ā m a r ā g e n a a ṭ ṭ i t ā ti kāmaguṇesu chanda-
rāgena pīlitā. A h o s i u d d h a ṭ ṭ ā ⁵ pubbe citte
a v a s a v a t t i n i ti pubbe mama citte mayhaṃ vase

¹ satthārā, cd. ² ubandhitvā, cd. ³ nāma lābhi, cd.

⁴ bandhiya om. cd.

⁵ uddhaṭṭā, cd.

avattamāne uddhaṭṭā nānārammaṇe vikkhittacittā asamāhitā ahoṣi. Pariyuṭṭhitā kilesehi sukhasaññānuvattinī ti pariyuṭṭhānapattehi kāmarāgādikilesehi abhibhūtā rūpādisu sukhappattāya¹ kāmasaññāya anuvattanasilaṃ samaṃ cittassa² nālabhirāga citta vasānugā kāmarāgasampayuttacittassa³ vasam anugacchanti isakam pi cittassa samaṃ cetosamathacittekaggataṃ na alabhi. Kisā paṇḍuvivaṇṇā ca evaṃ ukkaṇṭhitabhāvena kisā dhammaṇisanthatagattā uppaṇḍupaṇḍukajātā tato eva vivaṇṇā vigatachavivaṇṇā ca hutvā. Satta vassāni ti satta samvaccharāni cārī ti cari ahaṃ. Nāhaṃ divā vā rattim vā sukhaṃ vindi sudukkhitā ti evaṃ sattu samvacchareshu evaṃ kilesadukkhena dukkhitā ekadā pi divā vā rattim vā samaṇasukhaṃ na paṭilabhi. Tato ti kilesapariyuṭṭhānena samaṇasukhālābhabhāvato.

Rajjumaṃ gahe tvāna pāvisi vanamantanaraṃ ti pāsamaṃ rajjumaṃ ādāya vanantaraṃ pāvisi. Kim atthaṃ pāvisi ti ce ahaṃ? Varaṃ me idha ubbandhanaṃ yañ + ca hīnaṃ pun'ācare ti yadāhaṃ samaṇadhammaṃ kātuṃ asakkonti hīnaṃ gihībhaṇaṃ puna ācareyyaṃ anutiṭṭheyyaṃ tato sataguṇesu sahaṣṣaguṇesu imasmiṃ vanantare ubbandhanaṃ bandhitvā maraṇaṃ varaṃ seṭṭhaṃ ti attho. Atha cittaṃ vimucci me ti yadā rukkhasākhāya baddhapāsaṃ⁵ givāyaṃ pakkhipi atha tadanantaraṃ eva vuṭṭhānagāminīvipassanāmaggena ghaṭitattā maggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbāsavehi mama cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti.

Sihāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLI.

Āturaṃ asucin ti ādikā Sundarīnandāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle

¹ sukhan Tipp°, ed.

² mama cittaṃ, ed.

³ °yuttacitassa, ed.

⁴ ubbandhayañ, ed.

⁵ bandhapāsaṃ, ed.

Haṃsavatīmagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā
 satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ¹ ekaṃ
 bhikkhuṇiṃ jhāyiniṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā
 adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā
 kusalaṃ upacinantī kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu
 saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sākyarājakule nibbatti.
 Nandā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ akāṃsu. Aparabhāge rūpasam-
 pattiyaṃ Sundarīnandā Janapadakalyāṇī ti ca paññāyittha.
 Sā amhākaṃ bhagavati sabbaññutaṃ patvā anupubbena
 Kapilavattthusmiṃ gantvā Nandakumāraṇi ca Rāhulakumā-
 raṇi ca pabbājetvā gate Suddhodanamahārāje ca parinibbute
 Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā Rāhulamātāya ca pabbajitāya
 cintesi: "Mayhaṃ jeṭṭhabhātā cakkavattirajjaṃ palāya
 pabbajitvā loke aggaṃpuggalo buddho jāto, putto pi 'ssa
 Rāhulakumāro pabbaji, bhātā² pi me Nandarāja mātā pi
 Mahāpajāpatigotamī bhaginī pi Rāhulamātā pabbajitā.
 Idānāhaṃ gehe kiṃ karissāmi pabbajissāmi" ti bhikkhu-
 nūpassayaṃ gantvā nātisinehena pabbaji no saddhāya.
 Yasmā³ pabbajitvā pi rūpaṃ nissāya uppannamadā, satthā
 rūpaṃ vivaṇṇeti garahati anekapariyāyena rūpe ādīnavāṃ
 dasseti ti buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ na gacchatī ti ādi sabbaṃ
 heṭṭhā Abhirūpanandāya vatthusmiṃ vuttanāyena' eva
 veditabbā. Ayaṃ pana viṣeso: satthārā nimmitaṃ
 itthirūpaṃ anukkamena jarābhībhūtaṃ disvā aniccato
 dukkhato manasikarontiyā theriyā kammaṭṭhānābhimu-
 khaṃ cittaṃ abosi. Taṃ disvā satthā tassā sappāyavasena
 dhammaṃ desento:

Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Naude samussaṃsaṃ
 asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ. 82.

Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ
 duggandhaṃ pūtikaṃ vāti bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ. 83.

Evam etaṃ avekkhanti rattindivaṃ atanditā
 tato sakāya paññāya abhinibbijja dakkhisan ti.⁴ 84.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Sā desanānusārena ñāyaṃ

¹ satthārā, ed.

² bhātā, ed.

³ tasmā, ed.

⁴ rakkhasī ti, ed. (see pp. 85, 86.)

pesetvā sotāpatti-phale patitṭhahi. Tassā upari maggatthā-
ya kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhanto “Nande imasmiṃ sarīre
appamattako pi sāro n’atthi maṃsalohitalepano jarādīnaṃ
āvāsabhūto aṭṭhipuñjamatto evāyaṃ ” ti dassetum :

Aṭṭhīnaṃ nagaraṃ kataṃ maṃsalohitalepanaṃ
yattha jarā ca maccu ca māno makkho ca obito ti.

Dhammapade imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Sā desanāvasāne
arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Ovūlako viññāpako tāraṇo sabbapāṇīnaṃ
desanākusalo buddho tāresi janataṃ bahum. 2.
Anukampako kāruṇiko hitāya ¹ sabbapāṇīnaṃ
sampaṭṭe titṭhiye sabbe pañcasīle patitṭhahi.² 3.
Evaṃ nirākulaṃ āsī suññataṃ ³ titṭhiyehi ca
vicittaṃ arahantehi vasībhūtehi tādihi. 4.
Ratanān’ aṭṭhapaññāsaṃ ⁴ uggato ⁵ ’va mahāmuni
kaṇṇanagghiyasaṅkāso battiṃsavaralakkhaṇo. 5.
Vassasatasahassāni ⁶ āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvataṃ titṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum. 6.
Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
nānāratanapajjote mahāsukhasamappitā. 7.
Upagantvāhaṃ ⁷ Mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadeśanaṃ
amataṃ paramassādaṃ paramatthanivedakaṃ. 8.
Tadā nimantayitvāna sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ ⁸
datvā tassa mahādānaṃ pasannā sehi paṇihi.⁹ 9.
Jhāy’ ānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ aggaṭṭhānaṃ apatthayaṃ ¹⁰
nipacca sirasā vīraṃ ¹¹ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ. 10.

¹ hitesi, P. ² patitṭhasi, A. ³ saññataṃ, P.

⁴ opaññāsa, P. ⁵ uggato so, P. ; uggaho, B.

⁶ tassasata°, P. ⁷ upetvā taṃ, A. B.

⁸ sasamghaṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ, P. ⁹ paṇibhi, A. B.

¹⁰ apatthayaṃ, B. ¹¹ dhīraṃ, A.

Tadā anantadamako tilokasaraṇo pabbhū
 vyākāsi naraśārathi : lacchas' etaṃ supatthitaṃ.¹ 11.
 Satasaḥasse ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 12.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Nandā ti nāma nāmena hessasi² satthu sāvikā. 13.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā³ hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jīvaṃ
 mettacittā paricariṃ paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 14.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpapañdhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agañchi 'haṃ. 15.
 Tato cutā Yāmasaggaṃ + tato 'baṃ Tusitaṃ saggaṃ⁵
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipuraṃ gatā.⁶ 16.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammassa thāmasā⁷
 tattha tattheva rājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayiṃ. 17.
 Tato cutā manussatte rājūnaṃ⁸ cakkavattiṇaṃ
 maṇḍalināṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayiṃ. 18.
 Sampattiṃ anubhūtvāna deveṣu manujesu ca
 sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekaḥappesu saṃsariṃ. 19.
 Pacchime bhavaṣampatte suramme Kapilavhaye
 rañño Suddhodanassāhaṃ⁹ dhītā āsiṃ aninditā. 20.
 Siriyā rūpiṇiṃ¹⁰ disvā nanditaṃ āsi taṃ kuḷaṃ
 tena Nandā ti me nāmaṃ suṇḍaraṃ pavaraṃ¹¹ ahu. 21.
 Yuvatiṇaṃ ca sabbāsaṃ kalyāṇī ti¹² ca vissutā
 tasmiṃ pi nagare ramme ṭhapetvā hi Yasodharaṃ.¹³ 22.
 Jeṭṭho bhātā ti lokaggo pacchimo arahā tathā
 ekākiṇī gahaṭṭhāhaṃ¹⁴ mātara¹⁵ paricoditā : 23.
 Sākiyaṃhi kule jātā putte¹⁶ buddhānujā tuvaṃ¹⁷
 Nandena pi vinā bhūtā agāre kiṃ na acchasi.¹⁸ 24.

¹ lacchaṃ evaṃ upatṭṭhitaṃ, P. ; sumatṭṭhitaṃ, B.

² hessati, A. B.

³ mudikā, P.

⁴ Yāmaṃ agaṃ, A.

⁵ Tusitaṃ agaṃ, A.

⁶ purāṃ tato, A.

⁷ vāhasā, A. B.

⁸ rājānaṃ, A.

⁹ Suddhodanassāha, P.

¹⁰ sirī ca rūpiṇī, P.

¹¹ tena Nandā ti nāmena suṇḍarā pavara, P.

¹² kalyāṇiṇi, P.

¹³ ṭhapetvā taṃ yaso dhanā, P.

¹⁴ gahaṭṭhāhu, P.

¹⁵ mātuyā, P.

¹⁶ putto, P. B.

¹⁷ buddhānujātiyaṃ, B.

¹⁸ kiṃ na lajjasi, P. B.

Jarāvasānaṃ¹ yobbaññaṃ rūpaṃ asucisammataṃ
 rogantaṃ api cārogyaṃ² jivitaṃ maraṇantikaṃ. 25.
 Idaṃ pi te subhaṃ rūpaṃ sasikantaṃ³ manoharaṃ⁴
 bhūsanānaṃ alaṃkāraṃ sirisaṅghāṭasannibhaṃ.⁵ 26.
 Puñjitaṃ⁶ lokasāraṃ va⁷ nayanānaṃ rasāyanaṃ
 puññānaṃ kittijānaṃ Okkākakulanandanaṃ. 27.
 Naciren' eva kālena jarāyaṃ adhisessati⁸
 vihāya gehaṃ kāruñña⁹ cara dhammaṃ anindite.¹⁰ 28.
 Sutvāhaṃ mātu vacanaṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 dehena na tu cittaṇa rūpayobbanalāṭita.¹¹ 29.
 Mahatā ca payattena¹² jhānajjhānaparaṃ¹³ mama
 kātuñ ca vadate¹⁴ mātā na cāhaṃ tattha¹⁵ ussukā. 30.
 Tato mahākāruṇiko disvā maṃ kāmālālasaṃ
 nibbindanattthaṃ rūpasmiṃ mama cakkhupatthe jino 31.
 Sakena ānubhāvena itthim¹⁶ māpesi sobhaṇim
 dassaniyaṃ suruciraṃ mamato pi surūpinim.¹⁷ 32.
 Tam ahaṃ vimhitaṃ disvā ativimhita dehiniṃ¹⁸
 cintayim saphalaṃ me ti¹⁹ nettalābhaṃ ca mānusaṃ.²⁰ 33.
 Tam ahaṃ "ehi subhage yen' attho taṃ vadehi me
 kulaṇa te nāmagottaṃ ca vada me yadi te piyaṃ." 34.
 Navañ ca²¹ kālo subhage ucchaṅge maṃ nivāsaya²²
 nisidanti²³ maṃ'auṅāni pasuppaya muhuttakaṃ.²⁴ 35.
 Tato sīsaṃ maṃ'auṅge sā²⁵ katvā sayi sulocanaṃ
 tassā naḷaṭe patitā²⁶ luddā paramadāruṇā.²⁷ 36.

¹ rājāvasānaṃ, B.² ārogyaṃ, P.³ pasikantaṃ, B.⁴ parikantamanorahaṃ, P.⁵ sirisaṅketasaṃ, P. ; sirisaṅkatasanaṃ, B.⁶ piṇḍitaṃ, P.⁷ lokasāraṇ ca, P.⁸ jarāya, saṅkhārāsati, P.⁹ kāruññaṇa, P.¹⁰ vara dhammaṃ atandite, B.¹¹ olāṭite, A. ; oḷaṭitā, P.¹² va sayattena, P.¹³ jhānajjhenaṃ, A.¹⁴ kattu ca vasate, P. B.¹⁵ nāvāhaṃ tatra, P. ; na cāha tattha, A.¹⁶ itthi, P.¹⁷ visurūpini, P.¹⁸ oḍehini, P.¹⁹ neti, B.²⁰ mānasaṃ, P.²¹ napañca, P.²² maṃ nivesa taṃ, P.²³ sīdanti 'va, A.²⁴ sasupiyaṃ muh°, P. ; passapiyaṃ, B.²⁵ sīsaṃ mama kesā, P.²⁶ pañitā, P.²⁷ latā par°, P.

Saha tassā nipātena piḷakā upapajjatha.¹
 Paggharimsu pabhinna ca kuṇapā pubbalohita. 37.
 Pabhinnaṃ vadaṇaṃ cāpi kuṇapaṃ pūtigandhikaṃ ²
 uddhumātaṃ viṇḍaṇaṃ ca pubbaṇ cāpi ³ sarīrakaṃ. 38.
 Sā pavedhitasabbaṅgī ⁴ nissasanti muhuṃ muhuṃ
 vedayanti sakaṃ dukkhaṃ karuṇaṃ paridevayī.⁵ 39.
 Dukkheṇa dukkhitā homi phussayanti ca vedanā
 mahādukkhe nimugg' amhi saraṇaṃ hohi me sakhi. 40.
 Kuhiṃ vadasobhaṇ te kuhin te tuṅgaṇāsikā
 tambabimbavarotṭhaṇ ⁶ te vedanaṇ te kuhin gataṃ. 41.
 Kuhiṃ sasānibhaṃ vattaṃ kambuḡivā ⁷ kuhiṃ gatā
 dolātulā va ⁸ te kaṇṇā vevaṇṇaṃ ⁹ samupāgata. 42.
 Makulaḥharakākārā kalasā ¹⁰ va payodharā
 pabhinna pūtikūṇapā duṭṭhagandhitvaṃ āgata. 43.
 Vedimajjhā ¹¹ 'va sussoni sunā vaṇitakibbisā ¹²
 jātā amajjhabharitā.¹³ Aho rūpaṃ asassataṃ. 44.
 Sabbhaṃ sarīrasañjātaṃ pūtigandhaṃ bhayānakaṃ
 susānaṃ iva jeguccaṃ ¹⁴ ramante yattha bālīsā.¹⁵ 45.
 Tadā mahākāruṇiko bhātā me lokanāyako
 disvā saṃviggacittaṃ maṃ imā gāthā abbāsatha : 46.
 Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ
 asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ. 47.
 Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ
 duggandhaṃ pūtikaṃ vāti bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ. 48.
 Evaṃ etaṃ avekkhanti rattindivaṃ atanditā
 tato sakāya paṇṇāya abhinibbijja dakkhisaṃ.¹⁶ 49.
 Tato 'haṃ abhisamviggā sutvā gāthā subhāsita
 tatra ṭhitā vipassanti ¹⁷ arahattaṃ apāpuṇiṃ. 50.

¹ piḷakaṃ udapajjatha, P.² pūtigandhanaṃ, A.³ sabbaṇ cāpi, P.⁴ sā saveditā sabbaṅga, P.⁵ paridevati, P.⁶ tampa°, A.⁷ kampug°, A.⁸ dolakelā va, B. ; dolalullā, A.⁹ vevaṇṇā, P.¹⁰ kalakā, A.¹¹ vedimajjhā, A. ; vedimajjha puthusāti, P.¹² vanita°, A. ; sunakhinītakib°, P.¹³ amajjabh°, A.¹⁴ susāna-r-iva, P. ; iva vebhaccaṃ, A.¹⁵ bālīyā, A.¹⁶ dakkhasi, B. ; dakkhayi, A.¹⁷ ṭhitā 'va haṃsanti, A. B

Yattha yattha nisinnāhaṃ sadā jhānaparāyaṇā
 jino tasmiṃ guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ. 51.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 52.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 udānavasena : Āturaṃ asucin ti ādinā satthārā
 desitatihi gāthāhi saddhiṃ :

Tassā me appamattāya vicinantiyā yoniso
 yathābhūtaṃ ayaṃ kāyo diṭṭho santarabāhiro. 85.
 Atha nibbindi 'haṃ kāye ajjhattañ ca virajj' ahaṃ
 appamattā viṣaṃyuttā upasanta hi nibbutā ti. 86.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha evaṃ etaṃ avek-
 khaṇti—pa—daḍḍhiṣaṇ¹ ti etaṃ āturādisabhāvaṃ
 kāyaṃ. Evaṃ yathā idaṃ tathā etaṇ ti ādikā
 vuttappakārena rattin divaṃ sabbakālaṃ atanditā
 hutvā parato ghosahetukaṃ sutamayaññāṇaṃ muñcetvā
 tato taṃ nimittaṃ attaniyaṃ bhūtattā manasikārabbhāvanā
 mayā yāya paññāya yāthāvato ghanavinibbhogakaraṇena
 abhinibbijja. Kathaṃ nu kho daḍḍhiṣaṃ pas-
 sissan ti ābhogapurecārikena pubbabhāgaññāpacakkhunā
 avekkhaṇti vicinanti ti attho.

Tenāha : Tassā me appamattāyā ti ādi. Tass'
 attho tassā me satiavippavāsenā appamattāya. Yoniso
 upāyena aniccādivasena vipassanāpaññāya. Vicinanti-
 yā vīmaṃsantiyā. Ayaṃ khandhapañcakaṣaṇkhāto kāyo
 sasantaṇaparasantānavibhāgato santarabāhiro ya-
 thābhūtaṃ diṭṭho. Atha tathā dassanato pacchā.
 Nibbind' ahaṃ kāye vipassanāpaññāya sahitāya
 maggapaññāya attabhāvena nibbisesato ajjhattasantāne
 virajjiṃ virāgaṃ āpajjiṃ. Ahaṃ tathābhūtāya appa-
 mādaṭṭipattiyaṃ matthakappattiyaṃ appamattā sabbaso
 saṃyojanānaṃ samucchinnattā viṣaṃyuttā upa-
 santa ca nibbutā ca amhī ti.

Sundarīnandāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ padakkhiyan, ed.

XLII.

Aggiṃ¹ candam eā ti ādikā Nanduttarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Kururaṭṭhe Kammāssadamma-nigame brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā ekaccānaṃ vijjāṭṭhānāni sippāyatanāni ca uggahetvā nigaṇṭhapabbajjaṃ upagantvā vādasutā jambusākhaṃ gahetvā Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesī viya Jambudīpatale vicaranti Mahāmoggallānatheraṃ upasaṅka-mitvā pañhaṃ pucchitvā parājayaṃ pattā therassa ovāde ṭhatvā sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonti na-cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Aggiṃ² candam ca suriyaṃ ca devatā ca namassi 'haṃ nadititthāni gantvāna udakaṃ oruhāmi 'haṃ. 87.

Bahūvatasamādānā³ addham⁴ sīsassa olikhi chamāya seyyaṃ kappemi rattibhattaṃ na bluṇṇi⁵ 'haṃ. 88.

Vibhūsanamaṇḍanaratā nhāpanucchādanehi ca upakāsi imaṃ kāyaṃ kāmarāgena aṭṭitā. 89.

Tato saddham labhitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ disvā kāyaṃ yathābhūtaṃ kāmarāgo samūhato.⁶ 90.

Sabbe bhavā samucchinnā icchā ca patthanā pi ca sabbayogavisamūyuttā santiṃ pāpuṇi cetaso ti 91.

Imā pañca gāthā abhāsi. Tattha aggiṃ⁷ candam eā suriyaṃ ca devatā ca namassi 'haṃ ti aggisammukhā devā ti indānaṃ devānaṃ ārādhanaṭṭhaṃ āhutiṃ⁸ paggaheṭvā aggiṃ ca māse māse sukkapakkhassa dutiyāya candam eā divase sāyampātāṃ suriyaṃ ca aññaṃ ca bāhirahiraññagabbhādayo devatā ca visuddhimaggaṃ gavesanti namassi ahaṃ namakkāraṃ ahaṃ akāsim.

¹ aggi, ed.² aggi, ed.³ bahuvo, ed.⁴ ada, ed.⁵ abluṇṇi, ed.⁶ samohato, ed.⁷ aggi, ed.⁸ ahuti, ed.

Nadītittthāni gantvāna udakam oruhām'
 aham ti gaṅgādinam pūjātittthāni upagantvā sāyampātam
 udakam otarāmi. Uda ke nimujjivā aggisiñcanam karomi.
 Bahūvatasamādānā ti pañcātapatappanādibahuvī-
 dhavatasamādānā.¹ Gāthāsukhattham bahū ti dīghakara-
 nam. Adḍham sīsassa olikhin² ti mayham pi
 sīsassa adḍham eva muṇḍemi. Keci adḍham sīsassa
 olikhin³ ti kesakalāpassa adḍham jatābandhanavasena
 bandhivā adḍham vissajjesin ti attham vadanti. Cha-
 māya seyyam kappemi ti thaṇḍilasāyini hutvā
 autarahitāya bhūmiyā sayāmi. Rattibhattam na
 bhuñji⁴ 'han ti rattūparatā hutvā rattiyam bhojanam
 na bhuñjim.

Vibhūsanamaṇḍanaratā ti cirakālam attakila-
 mathānuyogena kilantakāyā evam sarīrassa kilamanena
 n'atthi paññāsuddhi. Sace pana indriyānam tosanavasena
 sarīrassa kampanena suddhi siyā ti? Mantā imam kāyam
 anugaṇhanti vibhūsāyam maṇḍane ca ratā vattbālāṅkārehi
 alaṅkarane gandhamālādihi maṇḍane ca abhiratā. Nhā-
 panucchādanehi cā ti sambāhanādini⁵ kāretvā nhā-
 panena ucchādanena ca. Upakāsi imam kāyam ti
 imam mama kāyam anugaṇhim santappesiṃ. Kāmarā-
 gena aṭṭitā ti evam kāyadalhībahulā hutvā ayoniso-
 manasikārapaccayā pariyutṭhitena kāmarāgena aṭṭitā ti
 abinham upaddutā ahoṣiṃ. Tato saddham labhi-
 tvānā ti evam samādinnavatāni bhindivā kāyadalhība-
 hulā vādapasutā hutvā tattha tattha vicaranti tato pacchā
 aparabhāge Mahāmoggallānattherassa santike laddhovādā-
 nusāsana saddham paṭilabhivā. Disvā kāyam ya-
 thābhūtam ti saha vipassanāya maggapaññāya imam
 mama kāyam yathābhūtam disvā. Anāgāmaggena sab-
 baso kāmarāgo samūhato. Tato param aggamag-
 gena sabbe bhavā samucchinna icchā ca pat-
 thanā pi cā ti paccuppannavisayābhilāpasāṅkhātā
 icchā āyatibhavābhilāpasāṅkhātā patthanā pi sabbā samuc-

¹ pañcātapakappo, ed.² olikhan, ed.³ olikan, ed.⁴ abhuñji, ed.⁵ ati sammāhanādini, ed.

chinnā ti yojanā. Santiṃ¹ pāpuṇi cetaso ti ac-
cantasantiarahattaphalaṃ pāpuṇiṃ² adhigacchin ti attho.

Nanduttarāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLIII.

Saddhāya pabbajitvānā ti ādikā Mittakālikāthe-
riyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha
tattha bhāve vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī ima-
smiṃ buddhuppāde Kururaṭṭhe Kammāssadammanigame
brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā Mahāsatipatṭhā-
nadesanāya paṭiladdhasaddhā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā satta
saṃvaccharāṇi lābhasakkāragiddhikā hutvā samaṇadham-
maṃ karontī tattha tattha vivaditvā aparabhāge yoniso
uppañjantī saṃvegajātā hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā
naciress' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano
paṭipattiṃ³ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Saddhāya pabbajitvāna agārasmānagāriyaṃ

vicari 'haṃ tena tena lābhasakkāraussukā. 92.

Riñcitvā paramaṃ atthaṃ hīnaṃ attham asevi 'haṃ

kilesānaṃ vasaṃ gantvā sāmāññattham nirajji 'haṃ. 93.

Tassā me ahu saṃvego nisinnāya vihārake

ummaggaṇaṭṭipann' amhi taṇhāya vasaṃ āgatā. 94.

Aṭṭhapaṇaṃ jīvitaṃ mayhaṃ jarā vyādhi vimaddati

purāyaṃ bhijjati kāyo na me kālo pamajjitum. 95.

Yathābhūtaṃ avekkhantī khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ

vimuttacittā utṭhāsi kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 96.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha vicari 'haṃ tena tena
lābhasakkāraussukā ti lābhe ca sakkāre ca ussukā
yuttapayuttā hutvā tena tena bāhusaccadhammakathādinā
lābhuppādaḥhetunā vicariṃ ahaṃ. Riñcitvā para-
maṃ atthaṃ ti jhānavipassanāmaggaṇaṭṭipattiṃ
atthaṃ jahitvā chadditvā. Hīnaṃ attham asevi

¹ santi, ed.

² pāpuṇi, ed.

³ paṭipatti, ed.

'h a n ti catupaccayasāṅkhātāāmisabhāvato nihinaṃ lāma-
kaṃ atthaṃ ayoniso pariyesanā pariseviṃ ahaṃ. Kile-
sānaṃ vasaṃ gantvā ti mānamadataṇhādinaṃ kile-
sānaṃ vasaṃ upagantvā s ā m a ñ ñ a t t h a ṃ ¹ samaṇakic-
caṃ niraññi na jāniṃ ahaṃ.

Nisinnāya vihāra ke ti mama vasaṇakaovara ke
nisinnāya a h u s a ṃ v e g o. Kathaṇ ti ce āha u m m a g-
g a p a ṭ i p a n n' a m h i ti. Tattha ummaggaṭṭipann'
amhī ti yāvad eva anupādāya parinibbāṇattham idaṃ
sāsanaṃ tattha sāsane pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ amana-
sikaṇṭi tassa ummaggaṭṭipannā amhī ti. Ta ṇ h ā y a
v a s a ṃ ā g a t ā ti paccayuppādanataṇhāya vasaṃ upa-
gatā.

A p p a k a ṃ j i v i t a ṃ m a y h a ṃ ti paricchinnakālā
jivito bahūpaddavato ca mama jivitaṃ appakaṃ parittaṃ
lahukaṃ. J a r ā v y ā d h i c a m a d d a t i ti tañ ca
samantato apatitvā nippothento pabbatā viya jarā ca
vyādhi ca maddati nimmathati. M a d d a t e ti c a p ā ṭ h o.
J a r ā y a ṃ b h i j j a t i k ā y o ti ayaṃ kāyo bhijjati jarā-
yaṃ.² Yasmā tassa ekaṃsiko bhedo tasmā n a m e k ā l o
p a m a j j i t u ṃ ayaṃ kālo atṭhakkaṇavajjito, navamo
khaṇo so pamajjitum na yutto ti. Tassāhu saṃvego ti
yojanā.

Y a t h ā b h ū t a m a v e k k h a n t i ti evaṃ jātasamvego
vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā aniccādimanasikārena yathābhū-
taṃ avekkhanti. Kiṃ avekkhanti ti āha. K h a n d h ā-
n a ṃ u d a y a b b a y a ṃ ti avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo
ti ādinā samapaññāsabhedam pañcannaṃ upādānakkhan-
dhānaṃ uppādanīrodhañ ca udayabbayānupassanāya avek-
khanti vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggaṭṭipāṭiyā sabbaso
kilesehi ca vimuñcitvā u ṭ ṭ h ā s i ubhato upaṭṭhānena
maggena bhavattayato pi vuṭṭhitā ahoṣim. Sesam vutta-
nayaṃ eva.

Mittākāliya theriya gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ sāmāññattam, ed.

² jarā, ed.

XLIV.

Agārasmiṃ¹ vasaṇtī ti ādikā Pakulāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatimagare Ānandassa² rañño dhītā hutvā nibbattā satthu vemātikabhaginī Nandā ti nāmena. Sā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dibbacakkhukinaṃ³ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā ussāhadevatā adhikāraṃ kammaṃ katvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ⁴ patthenti paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Sā tattha yāvajīvaṃ bahum ulāraṃ kusalaṃ kammaṃ katvā devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranti Kassapassa bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā paribbājakapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā ekacārini vicaranti ekadivasam telabhikkhāya āhiṇḍitvā telaṃ labhitvā tena telena satthu cetiye sabbarattiṃ dīpapūjaṃ akāsi. Sā tato cutā Tāvatiṃse nibbattitvā suvisuddhadibbacakkhukā hutvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ devesu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Pakulā 'ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ patvā satthu Jetavana paṭiggahaṇe paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge aññatarassa khīṇāsavatttherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā saṃjātasamvegā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ṭhapetvā ghaṭenti vāyamaṇṭi nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū

ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.

Hitāya sabbasattānaṃ sukhāya vadantaṃ varo

atthāya purisājañño paṭipanno sadevake. 2.

Yasaggappatto sirimā kittivaṇṇagato jino

pūjito sabbalokassa disā sabbā suvissuto. 3.

Uttiṇṇavicikiccho so vītivattakathaṃkatho

sampuṇṇamanasaṅkappo⁵ patto sambodhiṃ uttamaṃ. 4.

Anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā naruttamo

anakkhātā ca akkhāsi asaṅjātā ca saṅjani. 5.

¹ agārasmā, ed. ² Ānandassa, ed. ³ °cakkhukānaṃ, ed.

⁴ ṭhānantam, ed.

⁵ sampannam°, P.

Maggaññū ca maggavidū maggakkhāyī narāsabho
 maggassa kusalo ¹ satthā sārathīnaṃ varuttamo. 6.
 Tadā mahākāruṇiko ² dhammaṃ desesi nāyako
 nimugge kāmapaṅkamhi ³ samuddharati pāṇino. 7.
 Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā khattīyanandanā
 surūpā sadhanā cāpi dayitā ca sirīmatī. 8.
 Ānandassa mahārañño dhītā paramasobhaṇā
 vemātā bhaginī cāpi Padumuttaranāmino. 9.
 Rājakaññāhi sahitā sabbābharapaṇḍitā
 upāgama ⁴ Mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ. 10.
 Tadā hi so lokagaru bhikkhuniṃ dibbacakkhukim ⁵
 kittayaṃ parisāmajjhe aggatṭhāne ṭhapesi taṃ. ⁶ 11.
 Supitvā taṃ ahaṃ haṭṭhā dānaṃ datvāna satthuno ⁷
 pūjetvāna ca sambuddhaṃ dibbacakkhuṃ apatthayaṃ. 12.
 Tato avoca maṃ satthā Nande lacchasi patthitaṃ
 padīpadhammadānānaṃ ⁸ phalaṃ etaṃ yathiechitaṃ. ⁹ 13.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 14.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Pakulā ¹⁰ nāma nāmena hessasi ¹¹ satthu sāvikā. 15.
 Tena kammaṇa sukateṇa cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇṇhi' ahaṃ. 16.
 Imamaṃ bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 17.
 Paribbājikini āsiṃ tadāhaṃ ekacārini
 bhikkhāya vicarivāna alabhiṃ telamattakaṃ. ¹² 18.
 Tena dīpaṃ padīpetvā upatṭhiṃ sabbasaṃvarinṃ
 cetiyaṃ dvīpadaggassa vipassanena cetasā. 19.
 Tena kammaṇa sukateṇa cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇṇhi' haṃ. 20.

¹ maggakusalo, P.

² mahākāruṇiko satthā, A.

³ nimuggaṃ mohapaṅk°, P.

⁴ uppagamma, P.

⁵ °cakkhukī, P.

⁶ ṭhapesi 'haṃ, P.

⁷ 'bhinanditvāna satthuno, A.

⁸ °dānena, P.

etaṃ sunicchitaṃ, A. ¹⁰ Sakulā, A.

¹¹ hessati, A.

¹² tena mattakaṃ, B.

Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammassa pākasā¹
 samjalanti² mahādīpā tattha tattha gatāya me. 21.
 Tirokuḍḍaṃ³ tiroselam samatiggayha pabbataṃ
 passāmi' ahaṃ yad icchāmi, dīpadānass' idaṃ phalaṃ.⁴ 22.
 Visuddhadassanā⁵ homi yasasā pajalāmi' ahaṃ
 saddhā paññavati⁶ c'eva, dīpadānass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 23.
 Pacchime ca bhava 'dāni jātā vipakule ahaṃ
 pahūtadhaṇadhaññaṃhi mudite rājapūjite.⁷ 24.
 Ahaṃ sabbaṅgasampannā sabbābharaṇabhūsitā
 purappaveso⁸ sugataṃ vātapāne tṭhitā ahaṃ. 25.
 Disvā jalantaṃ yasasā devamanussasakkataṃ
 anuvyaññanasampannaṃ lakkhaṇehi vibhūsitam 26.
 Udaggaṇṇaṃ sumanā pabbajjāṃ samarocayim
 nacireṇ' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 27.
 Iddhīsu ca vasi homi dībhāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārikā. 28.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dībhacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddhāsīṃ sunimmalā. 29.
 Paricīṇṇo mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 30.
 Yass'atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhaya. 31.
 Tato mahākāruṇiko etadagge tṭhapesi maṃ
 "dībhacakkhukīnaṃ⁹ aggā Pakulā¹⁰" ti naruttamo. 32.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 33.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā katādbikāratāya dībhacakkhuññaṃ
 eiṇṇavasī ahosi. Tena taṃ satthā dībhacakkhukīnaṃ¹¹
 bhikkhukīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne tṭhapesi. Sā attano paṭipattiṃ
 paccavekkhitvā pītisomanassajātā udānavasena :

¹ vāhasā, A. B. ² saṃsaranti, P. ; sañcaranti, B.

³ tirokuṭṭam, A. ⁴ balaṃ, A.

⁵ visuddhanayanā, A. ⁶ paññāsati, P.

⁷ muditā rājapūjitā, P. ⁸ purampavesa, P.

⁹ cakkhukānaṃ, P. ¹⁰ Sakulā, A. B.

¹¹ cakkhukānaṃ, ed.

Agārasmiṃ vasanti 'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna bhikkhuno
addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbānapadam accutaṃ. 97.
Sāhaṃ puttā ca dhītaṃ ca dhanadhaññaṃ ca chaḍḍiya
kese chedāpayitvāna pabbajī anagāriyaṃ. 98.
Sikkhamānā ahaṃ santi bhāventī maggaṃ añjasam
pahāsi rāgadosam ca tadekatṭhe ca āsave. 99.
Bhikkhunī upasampajja pubbajātiṃ anussariṃ
dibbacakkhu visodhitaṃ vimalaṃ sādhu bhāvitaṃ. 100.
Saṅkhāre parato disvā hetujāte palokine
pahāya āsave sabbe sitibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti. 101.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha agārasmiṃ vasanti
'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna bhikkhuno ti ahaṃ
pubbe agāramajjhe vasamānā aññatarassa bhinnakilesassa
bhikkhuno santike catusaccagabbhaṃ¹ dhammakathaṃ
suvā. Addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbā-
napadam accutaṃ ti rāgarajādīnaṃ abhāvena vira-
jaṃ vāpato nikkhantattā nibbānaṃ maccunābhāvato adhi-
gatānaṃ accutahetukāya ca nibbānaṃ accutaṃ padan ti ca
laddhanāmasaṅkhātadhammaṃ sahasanayapatimaṇḍitena
dassanasāṅkhātena dhammacakkhunā addasaṃ passim.

Sāhan ti sā ahaṃ vuttappakārena sotāpannā homi.
Sikkhamānā ahaṃ santi ti ahaṃ sikkhamānā
vasamānā pabbajitvā vasse aparipuṇṇe evaṃ bhāventī
maggaṃ añjasaṃ ti majjhimaṇḍipattibhāvato añja-
sam uparimaggam uppādentī. Tadekatṭhe ca² āsave
ti rāgādosehi sahaṇekattṭhe pahānekattṭhe ca tatiyamagga-
majjhe āsave pahāsi samucchindi.³

Bhikkhunī upasampajjā ti vasse paripuṇṇe
upasaṃ, ajjitvā bhikkhunī hutvā. Vimalan ti avijjādīhi
upakkileseli vimuttatāya vigatamalaṃ sakkacca-d-eva
mama bhāsitaṃ. Sādhu ti vā buddhādīhi bhāvitaṃ
uppāditaṃ dibbacakkhum visodhitaṃ ti sam-
bandho. Saṅkhāre ti tebhūmakasaṅkhāre. Parato
ti anattato. Hetujāte⁴ ti paccuppanne. Palokine

¹ catusaccam g°, ed.

² ca om. ed.

³ samucchin ti, ed.

⁴ hetujāto, ed.

ti palujjanasabhāve pabhaṅgurena paññācakkhunā disvā.
 Paḥāsi āsave sabbe ti aggamaggena avasiṭṭhe
 sabbe pi āsave pajahim khapesin ti attho. Sesam vutta-
 nayam eva.

Pakulāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XLV.

Dasa putte vijāyitvā ti ādikā Soṇāya theriyā
 gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsa-
 vatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadiva-
 sam satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanti satthāraṃ¹ ekaṃ
 bhikkhunim āraddhaviriyānaṃ bhikkhuninaṃ aggaṭṭhāne
 ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā sayam pi taṃ
 ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā, tato cutā
 kappasatasahassam devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmim
 buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā
 patikulam gatā dasa puttadhītaro labhitvā Bahuputtikā ti
 paññāyittha. Sā sāmike pabbajite puttadhītaro gharāvāse
 patiṭṭhāpetvā sabbaṃ dhanam puttānaṃ vissajjetvā adāsi,
 na kiñci attano ṭhapesi. Taṃ puttā ca puttabhariyā ca
 katipāhaṃ eva upaṭṭhahitvā paribhavaṃ akaṃsu. “Kiṃ
 mayhaṃ imehi paribhavāya ghare vasantiyā” ti bhikkhuniyo
 upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Taṃ bhikkhuniyo pabbā-
 jesuṃ. Sā laddhūpasampadā “ahaṃ mahallikakāle pabba-
 jitvā appamattāya bhavitabban” ti bhikkhuninaṃ vatta-
 paṭivattaṃ karonti “sabbarattim samaṇadhammaṃ karis-
 sāmī” ti heṭṭhā pāsāde ekaṃ thambhaṃ hatthena gahetvā
 taṃ avijjamānā samaṇadhammaṃ karonti caṅkamamānā
 pi “andhakāre ṭhāne rukkhādīsu yattha tatthaci me sīsam
 paṭihaññeyyā” ti rukkhaṃ hatthena gahetvā taṃ avijaha-
 mānā ’va samaṇadhammaṃ karoti. Tato paṭṭhāya sā
 āraddhaviriyatāya pākātā ahosi. Satthā tassā ñānapari-

¹ satthārā, cd.

pākaṃ disvā gandhakūṭiyaṃ nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā
sammukhe nisinno viya attānaṃ dassetvā :

Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve apassaṃ dhammaṃ uttamaṃ
ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo passato dhammaṃ uttamaṃ ti.

gāthaṃ abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.
Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadā ¹ seṭṭhikule jātā sukhitā pūjitā piyā ²
upetvā ³ taṃ munivaraṃ assosiṃ madhuraṃ vacaṃ. 2.
Āraddhaviyān' aggamaṃ vaṇṇentaṃ bhikkhuniṃ jinaṃ
taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā kāraṃ katvāna satthuno 3.
Abhivādiya sambuddhaṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ ⁴ patthayaṃ tadā.
Anumodi mahāvīro "sijjhataṃ paṇidhī tava." ⁵ 4.
Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nānena satthā loke bhavissati. 5.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Sonā ti nāma nāmena hessasi ⁶ satthu sāvikā. 6.
Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
mettacittā paricariṃ paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 7.
Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 8.
Pacchime ca bhava dāni jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
Sāvattiyaṃ puravare iddhe phīte mahaddhane. 9.
Yadā ca yobbanappattā gantvā patikulā ahaṃ
dasa puttāni ajaniṃ surūpāni visesato 10.
Sukhadhitā ⁷ ca te sabbe jananettamanobarā
amittānaṃ pi rucitā mama pag eva te piyā ⁸ 11.
Tato mayhaṃ akāmāya dasaputtapurakkhato
pabbajittha sa me satthā devadevassa sāsane. 12.

¹ tadāhaṃ, P. ² dassitā siyā, P. ³ ṭhapetvā, P.

⁴ ṭhānaṃ taṃ, A. ⁵ paṇidhihi ca, P.

⁶ hessati, A. ⁷ sukhe ṭhitā, P. ⁸ te siyā, P.

Tad ekikā vicintesiṃ : jīvitenaḷam atthu me
 jīnāya ¹ patiputtehi ² vuddhāya ca varākiyā. ³ 13.
 Ahaṃ pi tattha gacchissaṃ sampatto + yattha me pati ⁵
 evāhaṃ cintayitvāna pabbajīṃ anagāriyaṃ. 14.
 Tato ca maṃ ⁶ bhikkhuniyo ekaṃ bhikkhunūpassaye
 vihāya gacchum ⁷ ovādaṃ “ tāpehi udakaṃ ” iti. 15.
 Tadā udakaṃ āhitvā okiritvāna kumbhiyā
 cūle ṭhapetvā āsinā ⁸ tato cittaṃ samādahim. ⁹ 16.
 Khandhe aniccato disvā dukkhato ca anattato
 chetvāna ¹⁰ āsave sabbe arahattaṃ apāpuṇiṃ. 17.
 Tadāgantvā bhikkhuniyo uṇhodakam apucchisum ¹¹
 tejodhātum adhiṭṭhāya khippaṃ santāpayiṃ ¹² jaḷam. 18.
 Vimhitā tā jīnavaraṃ etaṃ atthaṃ abhāvayum ¹³
 taṃ sutvā mudito nātho imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsatha : 19
 “ Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve kusīto hīnaviriyo
 ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo viriyam ārabhato daḷhaṃ.” 20.
 Ārādhito mahāvīro mama suppaṭipattiyā ¹⁴
 āraddhaviriyān’ aggaṃ mahāpaṇṇo mahāmuni. 21.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 22.

Atha naṃ bhagavā bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā ṭhānantare
 ṭhapento āraddhaviriyānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sā ekadi-
 vasaṃ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Dasa putte vijāyitvā asmiṃ rūpasamussaye
 tato ’haṃ dubbalā jīṇṇā ¹⁵ bhikkhunim upasaṃkamim. 102.
 Sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanaadhātuvo
 tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna kese chetvāna ¹⁶ pabbajim. 103.

¹ jīnāya, MSS.

² paṭiputtehi, P.

³ buddhāya ca parākiyā, P.

⁴ passuto, B.

⁵ sattha me sati, P.

⁶ mama, P.

⁷ gacche, P.

⁸ asinā, P.

⁹ pasādayim, P. ; samādayi, P.

¹⁰ khepetvā, A. B.

¹¹ odakasamucchisum, P.

¹² santapayim, A.

¹³ pasāvayum, P.

¹⁴ mama sūpapavattiyā, P.

¹⁵ ciṇṇā, ed.

¹⁶ hitvāna, ed.

Tassā me sikkhamānāya dibbacakkhu visodhitam.
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure. 104.

Animittaṃ ca bhāvēmi ekaggā susamāhitā
anantarāvimokkhāsiṃ anupādāya nibbutā.¹ 105.

Pañca kkhandhā pariññatā tiṭṭhanti chinnaṃ mūlakā
ṭṭhivattuj' anej' amhi n'atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. 106.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha rūpasamussaye ti rūpasāṅkhāte samussaye. Ayaṃ rūpasaddo cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ ti ādisu rūpāyatane āgato. Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ti ādisu rūpakkhandhe piyarūpe satarūpe rajjati ti ādisu sabhāve bahiddhā rūpāni passati ti ādisu kasiṇāyatane rūpi rūpāni passati ti ādisu rūpajjhāne atṭhiṇ ca paṭiceanbāruṃ ca paṭicca cammaṃ ca paṭicca maṃsaṃ ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito rūpaṃ tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchatī ti ādisu rūpakāye idhāpi rūpakāyo 'va daṭṭhabbo. Samudayasaddo pi atṭhināṃ sarīrasa pariyāyo satan ti samudayo ti ādisu atṭhipariyāye āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nandesaṃ samussayaṃ ti ādisu sarīre idhāpi sarīro² eva daṭṭhabbo. Tena vuttaṃ rūpasamussaye ti rūpasāṅkhāte samussaye sarīre ti attho. Thatvā ti vacanaseso.

Asmiṃ rūpasamussaye ti imasmiṃ rūpasamussaye thatvā imaṃ rūpakāyaṃ nissāya dasa putte vijāyitvā ti yojanā. Tato ti tasmā dasaputtavijāyanahetu. Sā hi paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamitvā puttake vijāyanti anukkamena dubbalasarīrā jīṇṇā 'va ahoṣiṃ. Tena vuttaṃ: Tato 'haṃ dubbalā jīṇṇā ti. Tassā tato tassā ti vā tassā santike. Puna vā tassā ti karaṇe sāmivacanaṃ. Tāyā ti attho. Sikkhamānāyā ti tisso pi sikkhā sikkhamānā. Anantarāvimokkhāsiṃ ti aggamaggassa anantarā uppaṇnavimokkhā āsiṃ. Rūpi rūpāni³ passati ti ādayo hi atṭha pi vimokkhā⁴ anantaravimokkhā nāma na honti. Maggānantaraṃ anuppattā⁵ ti phalavimokkhā pana samāpattikāle⁶ pavattamānā pi paṭhamamaggānantaraṃ eva

¹ nibbuti, ed.

² sarīre, ed.

³ rūpā rūpāni, ed.

⁴ vimokkhānaṃ, ed.

⁵ anuppatto, ed.

⁶ phalavikkhāpanasamāpattikāle, ed.

samuppattito taṃ upādāya anantaravimokkho nana.
 Yathā¹ maggasamādhī anantarikasamādhī ti vuccati.
 An upādāya nibbutā ti rūpādisu kiñci pi agahetvā
 kilesaparinibbāuena nibbutā āsiṃ. Evaṃ vijjāttayaṃ
 vibhāvetvā arahattaphalena kūṭaṃ gaṇhiṇi ti udānetvā idāni
 jarāya cirakālaṃ upaddutā garahitaṃ vigarahanti saha
 vatthunā tassā samatikkantibhāvaṃ vibhāvetuṃ pañca
 kkhāṇḍhā pariññātā ti osānagāthaṃ āha. Tattha
 tthitavattthuj'anej'amhi ti aṅgānaṃ sithilabhāva-
 karaṇādinā jammi lāmaka jaṇe tuyhaṃ dhi atthu tava
 dhikāro hotu. N'atthi dāni puna bbhavo ti tasmā
 tvaṃ mayā atikkantā abhibhūtā si ti adhippāyo.

Soṇāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLVI.

Lūnakesī ti ādikā Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā
 gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsa-
 vatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasaṃ
 satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanti satthāraṃ² ekaṃ bhik-
 khuniṃ khippābhiññānaṃ aggatthāne tthapentaṃ disvā
 adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ tthānantaraṃ³ paṭhetvā
 yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā kappasatasahassaṃ devamanu-
 sesu saṃsaritvā Kassapabuddhakāle Kikissa Kāsirañño gehe
 sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasa-
 hassāni dasa silāni samādāya komārabrahmacariyaṃ
 caranti saṅghassa ca pana pariveṇaṃ kāretvā ekaṃ
 buddhantaraṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ bud-
 dhuppāde Rājagahe setthikule nibbattitvā Bhaddā ti 'ssā
 nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā mahatā parivārena vadḍhamānā vayap-
 pattā tasmiṃ yeva nagare purohitassa puttaṃ Satthukaṃ
 nāma coraṃ sahoḍhaṃ gahetvā rājāṇāya⁴ nagaraguttikena⁵
 māretuṃ āghātaṃ⁶ niyamānaṃ sihapaṇjare oloketi

¹ yato, cd. ² satthārā, cd. ³ tthānantaraṃ, cd.

⁴ rājāṇāya, cd. ⁵ nagaraguttikānaṃ, cd.

⁶ āghātaṃ, cd.

disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā “sace taṃ labhāmi jīvissāmi no ce marissāmi” ti sayane adhomukhā nipajji. Ath’ assā pitā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā ekadhītāya balavasineho sahassalañcam¹ datvā upāyena coram vissajjāpetvā gandhodakena nhāpetvā sabbābharapaṭimaṇḍitam kāretvā pāsadam pesesi. Bhaddā pi paripuṇṇamanorathā atirekālaṇkārena alaṇkaritvā taṃ paricarati. Satthuko katipāhaṃ vītina-metvā tassā ābharaṇesu uppannalobho “Bhadde ahaṃ nagaraguttikena gahitamatto² va corapapāte adhivatthāya devatāya sac’ ahaṃ jivitaṃ labhāmi tuyhaṃ balikammaṃ upasaṃharissāmi ti patthanaṃ ayāciṃ tasmā balikammaṃ sajjāpehi” ti. Sā “tassa manaṃ pūressāmi” ti balikammaṃ sajjāpetvā sabbābharaṇavibhūsitā sāmikena saddhiṃ ekaṃ yānaṃ abhiruyha “devatāya balikammaṃ karissāmi” ti corapapātaṃ abhirūhituṃ³ āradhā. Satthuko cintesi “sabbesu abhirūhantesu⁴ imissā ābharaṇaṃ gahetuṃ na sakk’ amhī” ti parivārajanaṃ tatth’ eva ṭhapetvā taṃ eva balibhājanaṃ gāhāpetvā pabbataṃ abhirūhanto tāya saddhiṃ piyakathaṃ na kathesi. Sā iṅgiten’ eva tassādhippāyaṃ aṇṇāsi. Satthuko “Bhadde tava uttarisāṭakaṃ omuñcitvā kāyārūḥapasādhanam bhaṇḍikaṃ karohī” ti. Sā pi “mayhaṃ ko aparādhho” ti. “Kiṃ bāle balikammatthaṃ + āgato ti saṇṇaṃ karosi?” Balikammāpadesena pana tava ābharaṇaṃ gahetuṃ āgato⁵ ti. “Kassa pana ayya pasādhanam kassa⁶ ahan” ti. “Nāhaṃ etaṃ vibhāgaṃ jānāmi⁶” ti. “Hotu ayya, ekaṃ pana me adhippāyaṃ pūrehi, alaṇkataniyāmena āliṅgituṃ dehī” ti. So “sādhū” ti sampaṭicchī. Sā tena sampaṭicchitabhāvaṃ ñatvā purato āliṅgitvā⁶ pacchato āliṅgati viya pabbatapapāte pātesi. So patitvā cunṇavicunṇaṃ ahosi. Tāya kataṃ acchariyaṃ disvā pabbate adhivatthā devatā kosallaṃ vibhāventi imā gāthā abhāsi :

Na so sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇā.

¹ olañcam, cd.

² abhiruyhituṃ, cd.

³ abhiruyhantesu, cd.

⁴ balikammaṃ, cd.

⁵ kissa, cd.

⁶ jānāmi, cd. om. ti.

Na so sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti.

Tato Bhaddā cintesi: “Na sakkā mayā iminā niyāmena gehaṃ gantūṃ, ito gantvā ekaṃ pabbajjaṃ pabbajissāmī” ti nigaṇṭhārāmaṃ gantvā nigaṇṭhapabbajjaṃ yāci. Atha naṃ te āhaṃsu: “Kena niyāmena pabbajjā hotū” ti? “Yaṃ tumbhākaṃ pabbajjāya uttamaṃ tad eva karoṭhā” ti. Te “sādhū” ti tassā tālatṭhinā kese luṇceivā pabbājesuṃ. Puna kesā vaḍḍhantā kuṇḍalavaṭṭhā¹ hutvā vaḍḍhesuṃ. Tato paṭṭhāya sā Kuṇḍalakesā nāma jātā. Sā tattha uggahe-tabbhaṃ samayaṃ vādamaggaṃ ca uggahe tvā “ettakaṃ nāma ime jānanti, ito uttariṃ viseso n’atthi” ti ṇatvā tato apakkamitvā yattha yattha paṇḍitā atthi tattha tattha gantvā tesāṃ jānana-sippaṃ uggahe tvā attanā saddhiṃ kathetuṃ samatthaṃ adisvā yaṃ yaṃ gūmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā pavisati tassa dvāre vālikarāsīṃ katvā tasmaṃ² jambu-sākhaṃ ṭhapetvā “yo mama vādaṃ āropetuṃ sakkoti so imaṃ sākhaṃ maddatū” ti samīpe ṭhitadārakānaṃ saṇṇaṃ datvā vasaṇatṭhānaṃ gacchati. Sattāhaṃ pi jambusākhaṃ tath’ eva ṭhitāya taṃ gahe tvā pakkamati.

Tena ca samayena amhākaṃ bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena Sāvatthiṃ upa-ni-sāya Jetavane viharati. Kuṇḍalakesā pi vuttanayena gāmanigamarājadhānīsu vicaranti Sāvatthiṃ patvā nagara-dvāre vālikārāsīmhi jambusākhaṃ ṭhapetvā dārakānaṃ saṇṇaṃ datvā Sāvatthiṃ pāvīsi.

Ath’ āyasmā dhammasenāpati ekako ’va nagaraṃ pavi-santo taṃ sākhaṃ disvā taṃ dametukāmo dārake puechi: “Kasmāyaṃ sākha³ evaṃ ṭhapitā” ti? Dārakā taṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Thero: “yadi evaṃ, imaṃ sākhaṃ maddathā” ti āha. Dārakā taṃ maddiṃsu. Kuṇḍalakesā katabhattakiceā nagarato nikkhamanti taṃ sākhaṃ mad-ditaṃ disvā “ken’ idaṃ madditan” ti puechitvā, therena maddāpitabhāvaṃ ṇatvā “apakkhiko vādo na sobhati” ti Sāvatthiṃ pavisitvā vīthito vīthiṃ vicaranti “passeyyātha

¹ kundalāvattā, ed.

² tassa, ed.

³ sakhaṃ, ed.

samaṇehi Sākyaputtiyehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vādan” ti ugghosetvā mahājanaparivutā¹ aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisinnam dhammasenāpatim upasaṅkamitvā paṭisanthāraṃ katvā ekamantaṃ t̥hitā “kiṃ tumhehi mama jambusākhā maddāpitā” ti āha? “Āma mayā maddāpitā” ti. “Evaṃ sante tumhehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vādo hotū” ti. “Hotu bhadde.” “Kassa pucchā kassa vissajjanā” ti? “Pucchā nāma amhākaṃ pattā, tvaṃ yaṃ attanā jānanakaṃ pucchā” ti. Sā sabbaṃ eva attanā jānanavādaṃ pucchi. Thero sabbaṃ vissajjesi. Sā uparipucchitabbaṃ ajānantī tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha naṃ thero āha: “Tayā bahuṃ pucchitaṃ, ahaṃ pi taṃ ekaṃ pañhaṃ pucchissāmī” ti. “Pucchatha bhante” ti. Thero “ekaṃ nāma kin” ti imaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi. Kuṇḍalakesā n’eva antaṃ na koṭim passantī andhakāraṃ pavit̥thā viya hutvā “na jānāmi bhante” ti āha. “Tvaṃ ettakaṃ pi ajānantī aññaṃ kiṃ jānissasī” ti vatvā dhammaṃ desesī. Sā therassa pādesu patitvā “bhante tumhe saraṇaṃ gacchāmī” ti āha. “Mā maṃ tvaṃ Bhadde saraṇaṃ gaccha, sadevake loke aggapuggalaṃ bhagavantaṃ eva saraṇaṃ gacchā” ti. “Evaṃ karissāmi bhante” ti. Sā sāyaṇhasamayā dhammadesanavelāya satthu santikaṃ gantvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā ekamantaṃ at̥ṭhāsī. Satthā tassā nāṇaparipākam ñatvā:

Sahassaṃ api ce gāthā anattapadasamhitā
ekaṃ gāthapadaṃ seyyo yaṃ sutvā upasammatī ti

imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Gāthāpariyosāne yathā t̥hitā ’va saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne:

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
nānāratanaṇapajjote mahāsukhasamappitā. 2.
Upetvā taṃ Mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ

tato jātapaśādāhaṃ upesiṃ ¹ saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
 Tadā mahākāruṇiko Padumuttaraṇāmaṃko ²
 khippābhiññānamaggante ³ ṭhapesi bhikkhuniṃ subhaṃ. 4.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā dānaṃ datvā mahesino
 nipacca sīrasā ⁴ pāde taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayiṃ. 5.
 Anumodi mahāvīro Bhadde yaṇ te 'bhipatthitaṃ ⁵
 samijjhissasi ⁶ taṃ sabbaṃ sukhinī hohi nibbutā. 6.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 7.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā ti hessasi ⁷ satthu sāvikā. 8.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 9.
 Tato cutā Yāmasaggaṃ ⁸ tato ca Tusitaṃ gatā
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipurāṃ gatā. 10.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammaṃsa vāhasā
 tattha tatth'eva rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 11.
 Tato cutā manussesu rājūnaṃ cakkavattiṇaṃ
 maṇḍalīnaṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 12.
 Sampattiṃ anubhotvāna ⁹ deveṣu mānusesu ca
 sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekakappesu saṃsariṃ. 13.
 Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe brahmalbandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 14.
 Upatthāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 15.
 Tassa dhītā catutthāsiṃ Bhikkhadāyī ¹⁰ ti vissutā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayiṃ. ¹¹ 16.
 Anujāni ¹² na no tāto agāre 'va tadā mayaṃ ¹³
 vīsaṃ ¹⁴ vassasahassāni vicariṃha atanditā 17.
 Komāriṃ brahmacariyaṃ ¹⁵ rājakañṇā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatthānaniratā muditā satta dhītaro. 18.

¹ upemi, P. ² nāyako, A. ³ khippābhiññāya, P.

⁴ sīrasā, MSS. ⁵ yaṇ te si p°, P. ⁶ samijjhissati, A.

⁷ hessati, MSS. ⁸ Yāmamagaṃ, A. ⁹ anubhutvāna, P.

¹⁰ Bhikkhudāyī, A. ¹¹ mama rocayī, P.

¹² anujānāmi, P. ¹³ agāre tadā mayaṃ, P.

¹⁴ vīsa, A. ¹⁵ komārabrahmacariyā, P.

Samaṇi Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā ¹
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Samghadāyikā 19.
 Kkemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ahan tadā ²
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 20.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 21.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni Giribbajapuruttame
 jātā setṭhikule phite yadāhaṃ yobbane ṭhitā 22.
 Coraṃ vadhatthaṃ nīyantaṃ disvā rattā tahiṃ ahaṃ
 pitā me taṃ sahasseṇa ³ mocayitvā vadhā tato 23.
 Adāsi tassa maṃ tato viditvāna maṃ mama
 tassāhaṃ āsi vissatthā ⁴ atīva dayitā ⁵ hitā. 24.
 So me bhūsanalobhena balimajjhāsayo ⁶ diṣo
 corapapātaṃ netvāna pabbataṃ cetayī ⁷ vadhaṃ. 25.
 Tadāhaṃ paṇamitvāna ⁸ Satthukaṃ ⁹ sukatañjali
 rakkhanti attano paṇaṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim : 26.
 Idaṃ suvaṇṇakeyūraṃ muttāvelūriyā bahū
 sabbaṃ varassu ¹⁰ bhaddaṃ te mañcadāsī ¹¹ ti sāvaya. ¹² 27.
 Oropayassu kalyāṇi mā bālhaṃ paridevayī ¹³
 na cāhaṃ abhijānāmi ahantvā ¹⁴ dhanam ābhatāṃ. 28.
 Yato sarāmi attānaṃ yato patto 'smi viññutaṃ
 na cāhaṃ abhijānāmi aññaṃ piyātaraṃ tayā. ¹⁵ 29.
 Ehi taṃ upagūhissaṃ ¹⁶ katvāna taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ
 na ca dāni puno atthi ¹⁷ mama tuyhaṃ ca saṅgamo. 30.
 Na hi sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
 itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇā. 31.
 Na hi sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
 itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti lahaṃ atthavicintikā. ¹⁸ 32.

¹ Bhikkhudāy° A. ² ayan tadā, P. ³ sahassehi, P.

⁴ vissatṭhā, A. P. ⁵ dassitā, P.

⁶ balipaccaharaṃ, B.; balimajjhāsarā, P.

⁷ cetasi, P. ⁸ panam°, P. ⁹ Sattukaṃ, A.

¹⁰ sādassa, B.; varasu, P. ¹¹ mañcadāsiti, P.

¹² sāvassa, P. ¹³ bahuṃ pari°, P.; paridevasi, A.

¹⁴ ahaṃ tvā, P. ¹⁵ tassa, P. ¹⁶ upagayhissaṃ, P.

¹⁷ dāni punapatti, P. ¹⁸ °vicintitā, P.

Lahuñ ca vata khippaṇ ca nikaṭṭhe ¹ samacetayim ²
 migam puṇṇāyaten' eva ³ tadāhaṃ Satthukam vadhim. 33.
 Yo ce ⁴ uppatitam ⁵ attham na khippam anubujjhati
 so haññate mandamati coro'va girigabbhare. 34.
 Yo ce ⁶ uppatitam attham khippam eva nibodhati ⁷
 muccate sattusambādhā ⁸ tadāhaṃ Satthukā ⁹ yathā. 35.
 Tadāhaṃ pātayitvāna giriduggamhi Satthukam ¹⁰
 santikam setavatthānam upetvā pabbajim aham. 36.
 Saṇḍāsena ca kese me ¹¹ luñcivā sabbaso tadā
 pabbajitvāna samayam ācikkhimsu nirantaram. 37.
 Tato tam uggahetvāham nisīditvāna ekikā
 samayam tam vicintesiṃ ¹² suvānā mānusaṃ ¹³ karam. 38.
 Chinnam gayha ¹⁴ samipe me pātayitvā apakkami
 disvā nimittam alabhim attham tam pulavākulam. ¹⁵ 39.
 Tato utthāya ¹⁶ samyiggā apucchim sahadhammike
 te avocum "vijānanti tam attham Sakyabhikkhavo." 40.
 Sāham tam attham pucchissam upetvā buddhasāvake
 te mam ādāya ¹⁷ gacchimsu buddhasetthassa santikam. ¹⁸ 41.
 So me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo
 asubhāniccadukkhā ti anattā ti ca nāyako. 42.
 Tassa dhammam suṇitvāham dhammacakkhum ¹⁹ viso-
 dhayim
 tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajjam upasampadam. 43.
 Āyācito tadā āha ²⁰ "ehi Bhadde" ti nāyako
 tadāhaṃ upasampannā parittam toyam addasam. 44.
 Pādapakkhālanenāham ²¹ ñatvā saudayabbayaṃ
 tathā sabbe pi saṃkhāre idisaṃ ²² cintayim tadā. 45.

¹ nikante, P.² samacetasi, P.³ migamuṇṇā yathā evaṃ, A. P.⁴ Yo ca, P.⁵ uppattitam, P.⁶ yo ca, P.⁷ nibodhayi, P.⁸ satthus°, P.⁹ Sattukā, A.¹⁰ Sattukam, A.¹¹ kesam me, P.¹² vicintemi, P.¹³ mānussaṃ, P.¹⁴ Chinnagayham, B. P.¹⁵ hitthan tam muṭṭhivālukaṃ, P.¹⁶ tato—m—utthāya, P.¹⁷ te samādāya, P.¹⁸ santike, P.¹⁹ dibbacakkhum, P.²⁰ tadā aham, P.²¹ pādapakkhālitenāham, P.²² itisaṃ, P.

Tato cittaṃ vimucci me anupādāya sabbaso
 klippābhiññānamaggaṃ me tadā paññāpayi jino.¹ 46.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi² satthu sāsana-kārikā. 47.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi² dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddhāsiṃ³ sunimmalā. 48.
 Paricīṇṇo mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 49.
 Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 50.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāṇe tath'eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ me vipulaṃ⁴ suddhaṃ buddhaseṭṭhassa sāsane.⁵ 51.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 52.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā tāvad eva pabbajjaṃ yāci.
 Satthā tassā pabbajjaṃ anujāni. Sā bhikkhūpassayaṃ
 gantvāna pabbajitvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena vītinā-
 mentī attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Lūnakesī paṅkadharī ekasāṭī⁶ pure carī
 avajje vājjamatini vaje cāvajjadassini. 107.
 Divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭaṃhi pabbate
 addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapurakkha-
 taṃ. 108.
 Nihacca jānuṃ⁷ vanditvā sammukhā pañjali ahaṃ
 ehi Bhadde ti maṃ avaca. Sā me ās' upasampadā. 109.
 Cīṇṇā⁸ Aṅgā ca Magadhā Vajjī Kāsī ca Kosalā
 anaṇā paṇṇāsavassāni⁹ ratṭhapinḍaṃ abhuñji 'haṃ. 110.
 Puññaṃ ca pasaviṃ¹⁰ bahuṃ sappañño vatāyaṃ upāsako
 yo Bhaddāya cīvaraṃ adāsī vippamuttāya sabbagandhehi
 ti. 111.

¹ khibbābh°, A.; oābhiññāyamaggaṃ te tadā viññāpayi, P.

²—² om. A.

³ visuddhāpi, P.

⁴ vimalaṃ, A.

⁵ vāhasā, P.

⁶ ekasāṭī, ed.

⁷ jānuṃ, ed.

⁸ cinnā, ed.

⁹ pannāpav°, ed.

¹⁰ vata passaviṃ, ed. m.

piṇḍaṃ abhūñji 'haṃ. Yena atha pasannamānasena upāsakena attano cīvaraṃ dinnam tassa puññavisesakittanamukhena aññaṃ vyākaraṇti.

Puññaṃ vata pasaviṃ¹ bahun ti osānagāthaṃ āha, sū suviññeyyā² eva.

Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XLVII.

Naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettan ti ādikā Paṭācārāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhunim vinayadharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikāraṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. Sā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsarantī Kassapabuddhakāle Kikissa Kāsikarañño gehe paṭisandhim gaḥetvā sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasahassāni brahmacariyaṃ acari, bhikkhusaṅghassa pariveṇaṃ akāsi. Sā devaloke nibbattā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ seṭṭhigehe nibbattitvā vayappattā attano gehe ekena kammakārena saddhim kilesasanthavaṃ akāsi. Taṃ mātāpitāro samajātikassa kumārassa dātuṃ divasaṃ gaṇhāpesuṃ.³ Taṃ ṇatvā sā hatthisāraṃ⁴ gaḥetvā tena katasanthavena purisena saddhim aggaḍvārena nikkhamitvā ekasmiṃ gāmake vasantī gabbhinī ahoṣi. Sā paripuṇṇe ga' bhe "kiṃ idha anāthavāseṇa, kulagehe gacchāma sāmī" ti vatvā, tasmim "ajja gacchāma sve gacchāmā" ti kālavikkhepaṃ karonte "nāyaṃ bālo maṃ nessatī" ti tasmim bahi gate gehe paṭisāmetabbaṃ paṭisāmetvā "kulagharaṃ gatā ti mayhaṃ sāmikassa kathetā" ti paṭivissakagharavāsinaṃ ācikkhitvā "ekikā va kulagharaṃ gamissāmī" ti mag-

¹ passavi, cd. ² suviññeyyam, cd. ³ gaṇhāpesuṃ, cd.

⁴ hatthasāraṃ, cd., and Jāt. i. 114.

gaṃ paṭipajji. So āgantvā gehe taṃ apassanto paṭivis-
sake pucchitvā “kulagharaṃ gatā” ti sutvā “maṃ nissāya
kuladhītā anāthā jātā” ti padānupadaṃ gantvā sampāpuṇi.
Tassā antarāmagge eva gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi. Sā
pasūtakālato paṭṭhāya paṭippassaddhā gamāṃ anuyuttā
sāmikaṃ gahetvā nivatti. Dutiyavāraṃ pi gabbhini ahosi
ti ādi sabbaṃ purimaṇayen’ eva veditabbaṃ. Ayaṃ pana
viseso: Yadā tassā antarāmagge kammajavātā calimbu
tadā mahāakālamegho udapādi. samantato vijjulatāhi
ādittaṃ viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamānaṃ viya dhārānipā-
tanirantaraṃ nabhaṃ ahosi. Sā taṃ disvā “sāmi me
anovassakaṃ ṭhānaṃ jānāhi” ti āha. So ito e’ito ca olo-
kento ekaṃ tiṇasaṃchannaṃ gumbaṃ disvā tattha gantvā
hatthagatāya vāsiyā tasmiṃ gumbhe daṇḍake chinditukāmo
tiṇehi saṇchāditavammikāsīsante uṭṭhitarukkhadaṇḍakaṃ
chindi. Tāvad eva ca naṃ tato vammikato nikkhamitvā
ghoraviso āsiviso daṃsi. So tatth’ eva patitvā kālaṃ akāsi.
Sā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavanti tassa āgamaṇaṃ olokeṇti
dve pi dārake vātavuṭṭhiṃ asahamāne viravante urantare
katvā dvīhi jāṇukehi dvīhi hatthehi ca bhūmiṃ ¹ uppilītvā
yathā ṭhitā ² va rattim vītināmetvā vibhātāya rattiyā
maṃsapesivaṇṇaṃ ekaṃ puttāṃ pilotikācumbaṭake ³ nipaj-
jāpetvā hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvā itaraṃ “ehi tāta
pitā te ito gato” ti vatvā sāmikena gatamaggena gacchanti
taṃ vammikasamīpe ⁴ kālaṃ kataṃ nisinnaṃ disvā “maṃ
nissāya mama sāmiko mato” ti rodanti paridevanti sakala-
rattim ⁵ devena vuṭṭhattā jaṇṇukappamāṇaṃ tanuppamā-
ṇaṃ udakaṃ savantiṃ ⁶ antarāmagge nadim ⁷ patvā attano
mandabuddhitāya dubbalatāya ca dvīhi dārakehi saddhim
udakaṃ otarituṃ avisahanti jeṭṭhaputtaṃ orimatīre ṭha-
petvā itaraṃ ādāya paratīraṃ gantvā sākhaḥhaṇḍaṃ attha-
ritvā tattha pilotikācumbaṭake ⁸ nipajjāpetvā “itarassa
santikaṃ gamissāmī” ti bālaputtakaṃ pahātuṃ asakkonti
punappunaṃ nivattitvā olokayamānā ⁹ nadim otarati.

¹ bhūmi, ed. ² pilotikac°, ed. ³ vammikaṃ s°, ed.

⁴ sakalaratti, ed.

⁵ savanti, ed.

⁶ nadī, ed.

⁷ pilotikac°, ed.

⁸ olokiyamānā, ed.

Ath' assā nadimajjhaṃ gatakāle eko seno taṃ dāraṃ disvā mamsapesī ti saññāya ākāśato gami. Sā taṃ disvā ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā su sū ti tikkhattum mahāsaddaṃ nicchāresi. Seno dūrabhāvena taṃ anādiyanto kumāraṃ gahetvā vehāsaṃ uppati. Orimatire tthito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā mahāsaddaṃ nicchārayamaṇaṃ¹ disvā maṃ sandhāya vadati ti saññāya vegena udake pati. Iti bālaputtako senena, jeṭṭhaputto udakena hato. Sā “eko putto senena gahito, eko udakena vūlho, panthe me pati mato” ti rodanti paridevanti gacchanti Sāvattthito āgamaṇaṃ ekaṃ purisaṃ disvā pucchi: “Kattha vāsiko si” ti. “Sāvattthivāsiko 'mhi amma” ti. “Sāvattthiyaṃ asukavithiyaṃ asukakulaṃ nāma atthi, taṃ jānāsi² tātā” ti. “Jānāmi amma, taṃ pana mā puccha, aññaṃ pucchā” ti. “Aññaṇa me payojanaṃ n'atthi, tad eva pucchāmi tātā” ti. “Amma tvaṃ attano ācikkhitum na desi.³ Ajja te sabbarattiṃ⁴ devo vassanto diṭṭho” ti. “Diṭṭho me tātā, mayhaṃ eva so sabbarattiṃ vuṭṭho, taṃ kāraṇaṃ pacchā kathessāmi; etasmim tāva me seṭṭhigehe pavattiṃ⁵ katthehi” ti. “Amma ajja rattiyaṃ seṭṭhiṃ ca bhariyaṇ ca seṭṭhiputtaṇ ca tayo pi jane avattharamāne gehe⁶ patite ekacitakāyaṃ jhāpenti,⁷ svāyaṃ⁸ dhūmo paññāyati amma” ti. Sā tasmim khāṇe nivattthavattthaṃ pi patamaṇaṃ na sañjāni, sokummattakaṃ nāma patvā. Jātarūpen' eva:

Ubho puttā kālaṇkatā, panthe mayhaṃ pati mato
mātā pitā ca bhātā ca ekacitakasmim ḍayhare ti.

vilapanti paribbhamanti tato paṭṭhāya tassā nivāsana-
mattena⁹ i vatthena patitenācārattā⁹ Paṭācārā tveva sam-
añña ahoṣi. Taṃ disvā manussā “gaccha ummattike” ti

¹ nicchāriyaṃ^o, cd. ² taṃ janāti, cd. ³ demi, cd.

⁴ sabbaratti, cd.

⁵ pavatti, cd.

⁶ avattharamāṇaṃ gehaṃ, cd.

⁷ jhāyanti, cd.

⁸ tvāyaṃ, cd.

⁹ ^omattena pi vatthena pi vatthena ācarato patitācārattā, cd.

keci kacavarāṃ matthake khipanti, aññe paṇṇaṃ okiranti,
apare leḍḍū khipanti. Satthā Jetavane mahāparisaṃmajjhe
nisīditvā dhammaṃ desento taṃ tathā paribbhamanti¹
disvā ñāṇaparipākāṃ ca oloketvā yathā viharābhimukhi
āgacchati tathā akāsi. Parisā taṃ disvā “imissā ummat-
tikāya ito āgantuṃ² mā datthā” ti āha. Bhagavā “mā
naṃ vārayitthā” ti vatvā avidūraṭṭhānaṃ āgatakāle “satiṃ³
paṭilabha⁴ bhaginī” ti āha. Sā tāvad eva buddhānubhā-
vena satiṃ⁵ labhitvā nivatthavatthassa patitabhāvaṃ
sallakkhetvā hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpetvā ukkuṭikaṃ
sampatinipajjāya nisīdi. Eko puriso uttarisūṭakaṃ khipi.
Sā taṃ nivāsetvā satthāraṃ upasaṅkamtvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhi-
tena vanditvā “bhante avassayo me lotha. Ekaṃ me
puttaṃ seno gaṇhi, eko udakena vūlho, panthe pati mato,
mātāpitāro bhātā ca gehena avatthatā matā ekacitakasmīṃ
jāyanti” ti sā sokakāraṇaṃ āeikkhi. Satthā “Paṭācāre
mā cintayī, tava avassayo bhavitum samatthass’ eva santi-
kaṃ āgatā si. Yathā hi tvaṃ idāni puttādīnaṃ maraṇa-
mittaṃ assūni pavattesi, evaṃ anamatagge saṃsāre puttā-
dīnaṃ maraṇahetu pavattitaṃ assu catunnaṃ mahāsamud-
dānaṃ udakato bahutarā” ti dassento :

Catusu samuddesu jalaṃ parittakaṃ
tato bahuṃ assujalaṃ anappakaṃ
dukkhena phutṭhassa narassa socato⁶
kiṇkāraṇā socavasā pamajjasi ti

gāthaṃ abhāsi. Evaṃ satthari anamataggapariyāyaka-
thaṃ kathente tassā soko tanutarabhāvaṃ⁷ agamāsi. Atha
naṃ tanubhūtasokaṃ ñatvā “Paṭācāre⁸ puttādayo nāma pa-
ralokaṃ gacchantassa tānaṃ vā lenaṃ vā saraṇaṃ vā bha-
vitum na sakkonti ti. Vijjāmanā pi te na santaye va.⁹

¹ paribbhamanti, ed. ² āgantu, ed. ³ sati, ed.

⁴ paṭilabhi, ed. ⁵ sati, ed. ⁶ socatā, ed.

⁷ tanutaraṃ, ed. ⁸ Paṭācārī, ed.

⁹ si te na santi evaṃ, ed.

Tasmā paṇḍitena attano sīlaṃ visodhetvā nibbānagāmi maggo yeva sādhetabbo ” ti dassento :

Na santi puttā tāṇāya na pitā na pi bandhavā
antakenādhīpanmassa n’atthi ñātisu tāṇatā.
Etaṃ atthavasāṃ ñatvā paṇḍito sīlasāmvuto
nibbānagamanāṃ maggaṃ khippaṃ eva visodhaye ti.

Imāhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāvasāne Paṭācārā satāpattiphale patitṭhāpitā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Satthā taṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ santike netvā pabbājesi. Sā laddhūpa-sampadā uparimaggatthāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti ekaṃ divasaṃ ¹ ghaṭena udakaṃ ādāya pāde dhovanti udakaṃ pi āsiñcitāṃ thokaṃ thānaṃ gantvā pacchijji. Dutiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ tato dūraṃ agamāsi. Tatiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ tato pi dūrataṃ agamāsi. Sā tad eva ārammaṇaṃ gahetvā tayo vāre paricchinditvā “mayā paṭhamāṃ āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya ime sattā paṭhamavaye pi maranti tato dūraṃ gataṃ dutiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya majjhimavaye pi, tato dūrataṃ gataṃ tatiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya pacchimavaye pi maranti yevā ” ti cintesi. Satthā gandhakuṭiyaṃ nisinno va obhāsaṃ pharivā tassā sammukhena kathento viya : “Evaṃ eva Paṭācāre sabbe p’ime sattā maraṇadhammā tasmā pañcanāṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ apassantassa vassasataṃ jīvato ² taṃ passantassa ekāhaṃ pi ekakkhaṇaṃ pi jīvitaṃ seyyo ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento :

Yo ca vassasataṃ jive apassaṃ udayabbayaṃ
ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo passato ³ udayabbayaṃ ti.

gāthaṃ āha. Gāthāpariyosāne Paṭācārā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.

¹ ekan ti divasaṃ, ed. ² jīvanato, ed. ³ passante, ed.

Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
nānāratanapajjoto ¹ mahāsukhasamappitā. 2.
Upetvā taṃ mahāviraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ
tato jātappasādāhaṃ ² upesiṃ ³ saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
Tato vinayadhārmaṃ aggamaṃ vaṇṇesi nāyako
bhikkhuniṃ ⁴ lajjiniṃ ⁵ tādiṃ kappākappavisāradaṃ. 4.
Tadā muditacittāhaṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhikaṅkhiṇi ⁶
nimantetvā dasabalaṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 5.
bhojayitvāna sattāhaṃ daditvā 'va ticivaraṃ
nipacca ⁷ sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanaṃ abravīṃ : 6.
yā tayā vaṇṇitā vīra ito aṭṭhamake muni
tādisāhaṃ bhavissāmi yadi sijjhasi ⁸ nāyaka. 7.
Tadā avoca maṃ satthā bhadda mā bhāsi assasa ⁹
anāgataṃhi addhāne lacchaṃ' etaṃ manorathaṃ. 8.
Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 9.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Paṭācārā ti nāmena hessasi ¹⁰ satthu sāvikā. 10.
Tadāhaṃ muditā ¹¹ hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
mettacittā paricariṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ. 11.
Tena kammaṇa sukateṇa cetanāpanidhi hi ca
jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇehi 'haṃ. 12.
Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyasa
Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 13.
Upaṭṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
Kāsīrājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasīpuruttame. 14.
Tassāsiṃ ¹² tatiyā dhītā Bhikkhuni itī vissutā
dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayīṃ. 15.
Anujāni na no tāto, agāre 'va tadā mayaṃ
viṣaṃ vassasahassāni vicariṃha atanditā. ¹³ 16.
Komāriṃ ¹⁴ brahmacariyaṃ rājakaṇṇā sukhedhitā
buddhopaṭṭhānaniratā muditā sāta dhītaro. 17.

¹ opajjoto, P. ² opasādāyaṃ, P. ³ upemi, P.

⁴ bhikkhuni, P. ⁵ lajjiniṃ om. A.; lajjinī tādi, P.

⁶ abhikaṅkhaṇi, P. ⁷ nipajja, P. ⁸ sijjhati, A.

⁹ bhāsi avassayaṃ, P. ¹⁰ hessati, A. ¹¹ pamudī, A.

¹² tassāpi, P. ¹³ atandikā, A. ¹⁴ Komāraṃ, P.

Samaṇi Samaṇaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhudāyikā
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṃghadāyikā. 18.
 Ahaṃ Uppalavaṇṇā ca Khemā Bhaddā ca bhikkhunī
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 19.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agamhase.¹ 20.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni² jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
 Sāvattiyaṃ puravare³ iddhe phīte mahaddhane. 21.
 Yadā ca⁴ yobbanūpetā vitakkavasagā ahaṃ
 naraṃ jārapatiṃ disvā tena saddhiṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 22.
 Ekaputtapasūtāhaṃ dutiyo kucchiyā mamaṃ
 tadāhaṃ mātāpitara dakkhāmī⁵ ti suniechitā. 23.
 Nārocesi pati⁶ mayhaṃ. Tadā tamhi pavāsīte⁷
 ekikā niggatā gehā gantaṃ⁸ Sāvattiṃsaṃ uttamaṃ. 24.
 Tato me sāmi⁹ āgantvā sambhāvesi¹⁰ pathe mamaṃ
 tadā me¹¹ kammajā vātā uppannā atidāruṇā. 25.
 Uṭṭhito ca mahāmegho pasūtisaṃmaye mama
 dabbatthāya tadāgantvā sāmi sappena¹² mārito. 26.
 Tadā vijātadukkhena anāthā kapaṇā ahaṃ¹³
 kunnadīpūritaṃ¹⁴ disvā gacchantī sakulālayaṃ 27.
 bālaṃ ādāya atariṃ¹⁵ pārakule ca ekikā
 pāhetvā¹⁶ bālakaṃ puttaṃ itaraṃ taraṇāya 'haṃ 28.
 nivattā, ukkuso hāsi¹⁷ taraṇaṃ vilapantakaṃ
 itaraṃ ca vahi soto, sāhaṃ sokasaṃappitā. 29.
 Sāvattiṃsaṃ gantvā assosiṃ sajana¹⁸ mate
 tadā avoca sokattā mahāsokasaṃappitā : 30.

¹ agacchi 'haṃ, A.² pacchime ca tad evāhi, P.³ pure vare, A.⁴ yadā 'va, P.⁵ okkhāmī, A. ; okkāmī, B.⁶ narocesim patim, Ā.⁷ mamhi pav°, P.⁸ gantaṃ, P.⁹ te sāmi, P.¹⁰ sambhāsesi, P.¹¹ tadā maṃ, P.¹² sabbena, A.¹³ kapaṇā maham, A.¹⁴ kunnadīpūritaṃ, B. ; kunnadīpurisaṃ, P.¹⁵ balaṃ ādāya acari, P.¹⁶ pāhetvā, P. ; pāyetvā, B. ; pātetvā, A.¹⁷ dasi, P.¹⁸ sajane pi, P.

Ubho puttā kālakatā¹ panthe mayhaṃ pati mato
 pitā mātā ca bhātā ca ekacitaṃhi dayhare. 31.
 Tadā kisā ca paṇḍū ca anāthā dinamānasā
 ito tato gamenti'haṃ² addasaṃ naraśārathim. 32.
 Tato avoca maṃ satthā putte mā soci assasa
 attānaṃ te gavesassu³ kiṃ niratthaṃ vihaññasi.⁴ 33.
 Na santi puttā tāṇāya na nāti nāpi⁵ bandhavā
 antakenādhīpanmassa n'atthi nātisu tāṇatā.⁶ 34.
 Taṃ sutvā munino vākyam paṭhamam phalam ajjhagam
 pabbajitvāna naciraṃ arahattam apāpuṇim. 35.
 Iddhisu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārikā. 36.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddh' amhi⁷ sunimmala. 37.
 Tato'haṃ Vinayaṃ sabbam santike sabbadassino
 uggahim⁸ sabbavitthāraṃ vyāharim ca yathā tatham. 38.
 Jino tasmim guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ
 aggam vinayadhārīnaṃ Paṭācārā'va ekikā. 39.
 Paricīṇṇo⁹ mahāsattā katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā.¹⁰ 40.
 Yass'atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhaya. 41.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 42.

Arahattam pana patvā sekkhakāle attano paṭipattim
 paccavekkhitvā uparivisesassa nibbattitākāraṃ vibhāventi
 udānavasena :

Naṅgalehi kasaṃ¹¹ khettaṃ bījāni pavapaṃ¹² chamā
 puttadārāni posentā¹³ dhanam vindanti mānavā. 112.

¹ kālakatā, P. ; mato panthe pati mama, P.

² gamenti'haṃ, A. ³ bhave sassu, P.

⁴ ki niratta viññasi, P. ⁵ na pitā nāpi, P.

⁶ tānatā, P. ⁷ visuddhāsim, A. ⁸ uggahetvā, P.

⁹ paricīṇṇo, P. ¹⁰ samohatā, P. ¹¹ katam, ed.

¹² pavasaṃ, ed. ¹³ posento, ed. m.

Kim ahaṃ¹ silasampannā satthu sāsana-kārikā
 nibbānaṃ nādhigacchāmi akusītā anuddhatā. 113.
 Pāde pakkhālayitvāna udakesu karom'ahaṃ
 pādodakaṃ ca disvāna thalato ninnam āgataṃ.
 tato cittaṃ samādhesi² assaṃ bhadraṃ va jāniyaṃ.³ 114.
 Tato dīpaṃ⁴ + gahetvāna vihāraṃ pāvīsi ahaṃ
 seyyaṃ olokayitvāna mañcakamhi upāvīsi. 115.
 Tato sūciṃ⁵ gahetvāna vaṭṭiṃ⁶ okassayāṃ' ahaṃ
 paḍipass' eva nibbānaṃ⁷ vimokkho ahu cetaso ti. 116.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ka sa n ti kasikammaṃ
 karontā. Puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ.⁸ Pa va pa n⁹
 ti bijāni vapantā. Cha mā ti cha mā yaṃ. Bhummatthe hi
 idaṃ paccatthavacanaṃ, ayaṃ h'ettha saṃkhepattho.
 Ime dhanavanto¹⁰ sapattā naṅgalehi phalehi khettaṃ
 kasantā yathādhippāyaṃ khettaṃ bhūmiyaṃ pubbantā-
 parantabhedāni bijāni vapantā taṃ hetuṃ¹¹ taṃ nimittaṃ
 attānaṃ putta dārā dīni pi po se n tā¹² hutvā dhaṇaṃ
 paṭilabhanti.¹³ Evaṃ imasmiṃ loke yoniso payuttā pae-
 catthaparisa-kkaro nāma saphalo saudayo.

Tattha kiṃ ahaṃ si la sa m pan n ā sa t thu
 s ā sa na k ā ri k ā ni b b ā na ṃ n ā d hi ga c ch ā mi
 a ku s ī tā a nu d d ha tā¹⁴ ti a ha ṃ su vi su d d ha si l ā
 ā ra d d ha vi ri ya tā ya a ku s ī tā a j j ha t ta ṃ su sa mā hi ta ci t ta t t ā ca
 a nu d d ha tā¹⁵ ca hutvā catusaccakammaṭṭhānabhāvanā-
 saṃkhātāṃ satthu sāsanaṃ karontī kasmā nibbānaṃ
 nādhigacchāmi nādhigamissāmi?¹⁶ evā ti evaṃ pana
 ci n ten t ī¹⁷ vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī ekadivasaṃ
 pādadhovane udake nimittaṃ gaṇhiṃ.¹⁸ Tenāha : pā de

¹ kinahā, ed.² samādesi, ed.³ asso bhadro va jāniyo, ed.⁴ divaṃ, ed.⁵ suci, ed.⁶ vaḍḍi, ed.⁷ parisayo nibbānaṃ, ed.⁸ ekaṃ vacanaṃ, ed.⁹ pavasaṃ, ed.¹⁰ dhānavā, ed.¹¹ taṃ sotuṃ, ed.¹² posento, ed.¹³ paṭilabhati, ed.¹⁴ anuddhatā, ed.¹⁵ anuddhatā, ed.¹⁶ adhigamissāmi, ed.¹⁷ cinto, ed.¹⁸ gaṇhi, ed.

pa k k h ā l a y i t v ā n ā ti ādi. Tass' att ho : ahaṃ pāde
dhovantī pādapakkhālanahetu ¹ 'va tikkhattuṃ āsittesu
udakesu thalato ninnam āgataṃ pālodakaṃ disvā minit-
taṃ karomi. Yathā sarīraṃ udakaṃ khayadhammaṃ
vayadhammaṃ ² evaṃ sattānaṃ āyusaṅkhārā ti. Evaṃ
aniccalakkhaṇaṃ tadanusārena dukkhalakkhaṇaṃ ananta-
lakkhaṇaṃ ca upadhāretvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhenti. Ta to
pi c i t t a ṃ s a m ā d h e s i a s s a ṃ b h a d r a ṃ v a
j ā n i y a ṃ. Kusalo sārathi sukhena sāreti evaṃ ahaṃ ³
cittaṃ sukhena' eva samādhesi vipassanāsamādhinā
samāhitaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ pana vipassanaṃ vadḍhenti
utusappāya nijigimsāya ovaṛakaṃ pavisaṇti andhakāra-
vidhamanatt haṃ p a d ī p a ṃ g a h e t v ā mañcake nisin-
namattā 'va dīpaṃ vijjhāpetuṃ ⁴ aggalasūciyā dīpavattim ⁵
ākaḍḍhi. Tāvad eva utusappāyalābhena cittaṃ samāhitaṃ
ahosi. Vipassanā vidhiṃ ⁶ otarati magge ghaṭṭesi, tato
maggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbaso āsavānaṃ khayā ahoṣi. Tena
vuttaṃ : ta to s ū c i ṃ ⁷ g a h e t v ā n a —pa— vimokkho
c e t a s o a h ū ti. Tattha seyyaṃ o l o k a y i t v ā n ā ti
dīpālokena seyyaṃ passitvāna. S ū c i ṃ ti aggalasūciṃ ⁸
gahe tvāna va t ṭ i ṃ ⁹ o k a s s a y ā m i ti dīpaṃ vijjhāpe-
tuṃ ¹⁰ telābhimukhaṃ dīpavattim ¹¹ ākaḍḍhemi ti. V i m o k k
h o ti ¹² kilesaṃ vimokkho. So pana ya sm ā ¹³ paramatthato
cittassa ta sm ā vuttaṃ cetaso ti. Yathā pana vaṭṭitelādi ke
paccaye sati uppajjanato padīpo tad abhāve anuppajjanato ¹⁴
nibbuto ti vuccati, evaṃ kilesā dīpaccaye sati up paj jan ā ra-
haṃ tad abhāvena anuppajjanato ¹⁵ cittaṃ vimuttan ti
vuccatī ti āha : p a d ī p a s s ' e v a n i b b ā n a ṃ v i m o k k
h o a h u c e t a s o ti.

Paṭācārāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ °pakkhālaheta, ed. ² viyadh, ° ed. ³ maham, ed.

⁴ vijjāpetuṃ, ed. ⁵ dīpavaddhi, ed. ⁶ vidhi, ed.

⁷ tato dīpaṃ, ed. ⁸ aggalasūci, ed. ⁹ vaddhi, ed.

¹⁰ vijjāpetuṃ, ed. ¹¹ °vatti, ed.

¹² °mokkhā ti, ed. ¹³ panāyasmā, ed.

¹⁴ anupajj°, ed. ¹⁵ anuppajjato tato, ed.

XLVIII.

Musalāni gahetvānā ti ādikā tīmsamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthā. Tā pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantīyo anukkamena ¹ upacitavimokkhasambhārā imasmiṃ bud-dhuppāde sakammasaṅcoditā tattha tattha kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ² Paṭācārāya theriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā parisuddha-silā vattapaṭivattaṃ paripūrentīyo viharanti. Ath' ekadivasam Paṭācārā therī tāsam ovāde denti :

Musalāni gahetvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti māṇavā puttadārāni posentā ³ dhanam vindanti māṇavā. 117.
Karotha buddhasāsanam yaṃ katvā nānutappati khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisidatha, cetosamatham anuyuttā ⁴ karotha buddhasāsanam ti. 118.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tatthāyaṃ saṅkhepattho : ime sattā jīvītaḥetu musalāni gahetvā paresam dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti udukkhalakammaṃ karonti. Aññaṃ pi ekadivasam nisinnam kammaṃ katvā puttadāraṃ posentā ⁵ yathācāraṃ dhanam pi saṃharanti. Taṃ pana tesam kammaṃ hinakammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anatthasaṃhitaṃ ca, tasmā edisaṃ saṅkilesikapapañcaṃ vajjetvā karotha buddhasāsanam sikkhattayasāṅkhātam sammāsambuddhasāsanam karotha sampādetha. Attano santāne nibbattitvā tattha kāraṇam āha. Yaṃ katvā nānutappatī ti yassa karaṇaḥetu etarahi āyatiṃ ca anutāpaṃ nāpajjati. Idāni tassākaṛaṇe pubbakiccaṃ anuyogavidhiṃ ca dassetum khippam pādāni dhovitvā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha yasmā adhovitapādassa avikkhālitamukhassa ca nisajja sukhaṃ utusappāyalābho ca na hoti. Pāde pana dhovitvā mukhaṃ ca vikkhāletvā ekamante nisinnassa tad ubhayaṃ labbhati. Tasmā khippam imam yathāladham khaṇam

¹ anukkamo, ed.² pattā ed.³ posento, ed.⁴ anuyutto, ed.⁵ posento, ed.

avirādhentiyo pādāni attano pāde dhovitvā ekamante vivitte okāse nisīdatha nipajjatha. Atthatiṃsāya ārammaṇesu yattha katthaci cittāruciyo ārammaṇe attano cittaṃ upanibandhitvā cetosamatham anuyuttā samāhitena cittaena catusaccakammaṭṭhānabhāvanāvasena buddhassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ ovādaṃ anudīṭṭhiṃ ¹ karotha sampādetthā ti. Atha tā bhikkhuniyo tassā theriyā ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanāya kammaṃ karontiyo nāṇassa paripākamaṃ gatattā hetusampannaṭṭāya ca saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ ² paccavekkhitvā ovādagāthāhi sadhim :

Tassā ³ tā vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṃ pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamantaṃ upāvisuṃ. ⁴ cetosamatham anuyuttā akāṃsu buddhasāsanaṃ. ⁵ 119.
Rattiyā purime yāme pubbaḷāṭṭhiṃ ⁶ anussaruṃ. ⁷ rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayuṃ rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayuṃ. 120.
Uṭṭhāya pāde vandiṃsu katā te anusāsani
Indaṃ va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparāḷitaṃ purakkhatvā vihariyāma ⁸ tevijj' amha anāsava ti. ⁸ 121.

Imā gāthā abhāsiṃsu. Tattha tassā tā vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṃ ti tassā Paṭācārāya theriyā kilesapaṭipattiṃ ⁹ sāsanaṭṭhena sāsanaabhūtaṃ ovādavacanaṃ tā tiṃsamattā bhikkhuniyo sutvā paṭisutvā sirasā sampāṭicchitvā uṭṭhāya pāde vandiṃsu. Katā te anusāsani ti yathā sampāṭicchitaṃ tassā sāsanaṃ ¹⁰ aṭṭhikavā manasikavā yathā phāsukaṭṭhāne nisīditvā bhāventiyo bhāvanaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvā attano adhigatavisesaṃ ārocetuṃ nisinnā āsanato ¹¹ uṭṭhāya tassā

¹ anudīṭṭhi, ed. ² patipatti, ed. ³ tassāsā, ed.

⁴ upāvisi, ed. ⁵ kataṃ buddhassa, ed.

⁶ pubbejāṭṭhiṃ, ed. ⁷ anussaraṃ, ed.

^{8—8} om., ed. ⁹ °paṭipatti, ed. ¹⁰ tassāsanaṃ, ed.

¹¹ nisinnāsanato, ed.

santikam gantvā “mahātherī tathānusāsati yathānusittham amhehi katan”¹ ti vatvā tassā pāde pañcapatitthitena vandimsu. Indam ca devā tidasā saṅgāme aparājitaṃ ti devasaṅgāme² aparājitaṃ jitā Indam Tāvatisa devā viya mahātheriṃ³ mayan taṃ purakkhatvā vihariyāma. Aññassa kattabbassa abhāvato tasmā te vijj’ amhā anāsavā ti attano kataññūbhāvaṃ pavedenti, idaṃ eva gāthaṃ aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ ahosi, yaṃ pan’ ettha atthato avibhattaṃ, taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayaṃ eva.

Timsamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XLIX.

Duggatāhaṃ pure āsiṃ ti ādikā Candāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena sambhāvitavimokkhasambhārā paripakkāññā imasmim buddhuppāde aññatarasmim brāhmaṇagāme apaññātassa brāhmaṇassa gehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassā nibbattito paṭṭhāya taṃ kulaṃ bhogeli parikkhayaṃ gataṃ. Sā anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā dukkhe jīvati. Atha tasmim gehe ahivātarogo uppajjati, ten’ assā sabbe pi ñātakā maraṇavyasanaṃ⁴ pāpuṇimsu. Sā ñātikhaye jāte aññattha jīvitaṃ asakkontī kapālahatthā kule kule vicarivā laddhena bhikkhāhārena yāpentī ekadivasam Paṭācārāya theriyā bhattavissaggatthānaṃ agamāsī. Bhikkhuniyo taṃ dukkhiṭaṃ khudhābhībhūtaṃ disvāna sañjātakaruññāpiyasamudācārena saṅgahetvā tattha vijjānena upacāraṇaṇosārena āhārena santappesum.⁵ Sā tāsam ācārasile pasīdetvā theriyā santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, tassā therīdhammaṃ kathesi. Sā taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā sāsane abhippasannā saṃsāre ca

¹ katā, cd. ² devasusaṅgāme, cd. ³ mahātherī, cd.

⁴ parimaraṇavyasanaṃ, cd.

⁵ santappesum, cd.

sañjātasamvegā pabbaji, pabbajitvā ca theriyā ovāde tthatvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjanti katādhikāratāya nāpassa ca paripākam gatattā nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arabhattam patvā attano paṭipattiṃ¹ paccavekkhitvā :

Duggatāham pure āsi vidhavā ca aputtikā
vinā mittehi nātihi bhattaolaṣsa nādhigam.² 122.
Pattam daṇḍam ca gaṇhitvā bhikkhamānā kulā kulam
sītuṇhena ca dayhantī satta vassāni cārī'ham. 123.
Bhikkhunim³ pana disvāna annapānassa lābhiniṃ⁴
upasaṅkamma avoca : pabbaja⁵ anagāriyam. 124.
Sā ca maṃ anukampāya pabbājesi Paṭācārā
tato maṃ ovaditvāna paramatthe niyojayi. 125.
Tassā taṃ vacanam sutvā akāsi anusāsaniṃ⁶
amoghā ayyāya ovādo tevijj' amhi anāsavā ti. 126.

Udānavasena imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha duggatā ti daliddā. Pure ti pabbajitato pubbe, pabbajitakālate paṭṭhāya hi idha puggalo bhogehi adḍho daliddo ti na vattabbo. Guṇehi pana ayaṃ therī adḍhā yeva, tenāha : duggatāham pure āsin ti. Vidhavā ti. Dhavo vuccati sāmiko, tad abhavā vidhavā matapatikā ti attho. Aputtikā ti puttarahitā. Vinā mittehi nātihi ti mittehi bandhavehi ca parihīnā rahitā. Bhattaolaṣsa nādhigan ti bhattassa olaṣsa ca pāripūriṃ⁷ nādhigacchi, kevalam pana bhikkhāpiṇḍassa pilotikākhaṇḍassa ca vasena ghāsacchādanamattam eva alatthan ti adhippāyo.

Tenāha : pattam daṇḍaṃ ca gaṇhitvā ti ādi. Tattha pattam ti mattikābhājanam.⁸ Daṇḍam ti goṇasunakhādipariharapaṇḍakam. Kulā kulam ti kulato kulam. Sītuṇhena ca dayhantī ti vasana-gehābhāvato sītena ca uṇhena ca piṇḍamānā.

¹ paṭipatti, ed. ² nādhikam, ed. ³ bhikkhunī, ed.
⁴ lābhini, ed. ⁵ pabbajja, ed. ⁶ anusāsani, ed.
⁷ pāripūri, ed. ⁸ mattikabh°, ed.

Bhikkhunī¹ ti Paṭācārātheriṃ² sandhāya vadati.
 Punā ti pacchā sattasaṃvaccharato aparabhāge. Para-
 matthe ti parame uttame atthe nibbānagāminiyā paṭipa-
 dāya nibbāne ca. Niyojayī³ ti kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācik-
 khantī yojesi. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Candāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Pañcanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

L.

Chakkanipāte yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi ti ādikā
 pañcasatamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthā. Imā pi purimabud-
 dhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ
 kusalaṃ upacinantīyo anukkamena upacitavimokkhasam-
 bhārā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde tattha tattha kulagehe
 nibbattitvā vayappattā mātāpitūhi patikulaṃ ānītā tattha
 putte labhitvā gharāvāsaṃ vasantiyo samānajatikassa +
 tādisassa kammassa katattā sabbe ca mataputtā hutvā
 puttasokena abhibhūtā Paṭācārāya theriyā santikaṃ upa-
 saṅkamitvā vanditvā nisinnā attano sokākāraṃ⁵ ārocesuṃ.
 Therī tāsam sokam vinodentī :

Yassa⁶ maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā
 taṃ kuto āgataṃ sattaṃ mama putto ti rodasi. 127.

Maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa⁷ jānāsi⁸ āgatassa gatassa vā
 na naṃ samanusocehi evaṃdhammā hi paṇino.⁹ 128.

Ayācito¹⁰ tato gacchi ananuññāto ito gato
 kuto pi nūna āgantvā vasitvā katipāhakaṃ.¹¹ 129.

Ito pi aññena gato tato aññena gacchati
 peto manussarūpena saṃsaranto gamissati.

yathāgato tathāgato kā tattha paridevanā ti. 130.

¹ Bhikkhunī, ed.

² otherī, ed.

³ niyojasi, ed.

⁴ oṇṭiyassa, ed.

⁵ sokokāraṃ, ed.

⁶ yassaṃ, ed.

⁷ kho 'sa, ed.

⁸ jānāmi, ed.

⁹ dhammāna pāpino, ed.

¹⁰ āyācito, ed.

¹¹ katipāhataṃ, ed.

Imāhi catūhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi, tā tassā dhammaṃ sutvā sañjātasamvegā theriyā santike pabbajimsu. Pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontiyo vimutti-paripācaniyānaṃ¹ dhammānaṃ paripākaṃ gatattā nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ paṭiṭṭhalimsu. Atha tā adhigatārahattā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena "yassa maggaṃ na jānāsī" ti ādikāhi ovādagāthāhi saddhiṃ :

Abbahi vata me sallamaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ
yā me sokaparetāya² puttasaṃ apānudi. 131.
Sājja abbūlhasallāhaṃ³ nicehātā parinibbutā
buddhaṃ dhammaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca upemi⁴ saraṇaṃ
munin ti. 132.

Imā gāthā visuṃ visuṃ abhāsimsu. Tattha yassa maggaṃ na jānāsī āgataṃ gatassa vā ti yassa sattassa idha āgataṃ āgatamaggaṃ⁵ vā ito gatassa gatamaggaṃ vā taṃ na jānāsī anantarā atitānāgataṃ idhūpapattiyo sandhāya vadati. Taṃ kuto āgataṃ sattaṃ ti taṃ evaṃ abhiññāgatamaggaṃ kuto pi gatito āgatamaggaṃ gacchantena antarāmagge sabbena sabbaṃ āgata-paricayasamāgatapurimasadisāṃ sattaṃ. Kevalaṃ mama taṃ uppādetvā mama putto ti kuto kena karanena rodasi? appaṭikārato mama puttassa ca akātabbato na ettha rodanakāraṇaṃ atthi ti adhippāyo.

Maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa jānāsī ti⁶ ayaṃ tava put-tābhimatassa⁷ sattassa āgataṃ āgatamaggaṃ gatassa⁸ gatamaggaṃ ca atha jāneyyāsī. Na naṃ samanusocesi ti evaṃ pi naṃ na samanusocēyyāsī. Tasmā evaṃ dhammāhi pāṇino.⁹ Itṭhadhammo¹⁰ hi satta-naṃ sabbehi piyehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo tattha vasavattitāya abhāvato pag eva abhisamparāyaṃ. Ayācito tato

¹ °paripācaniyā, ed.² °paretassa, ed.³ sambūlha°, ed.⁴ upesi, ed.⁵ āgataṃ m°, ed.⁶ jānāsīti ti, ed.⁷ °abhimattassa, ed.⁸ gatassa om. ed.⁹ pāṇino, ed.¹⁰ itṭhadhammo, ed.

gacchī ti tato paralokato kena yācito¹ idha āgacchi. Āgato ti pi pāli. So ev' attho āgato. Ananuññāto ito gato ti idha lokato kenaci ananuññāto paralokaṃ gato. Kuto pi nirayādito yato kuto ci gato.² Nūnā ti parisamkāyaṃ. Vasitvā katipāhakaṃ ti katipaya-divasamattam³ idha vasitvā.

Ito pi aññena gato ti ito pi bhavato aññena gato aññam pi bhavaṃ paṭisandhivasena upagato. Tato aññena gacchatī ti tato pi bhavato aññena gamissati aññam eva bhavaṃ upagamissati. Peto ti apeto. Taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ upapajjitvā apagato. Manussarūpenā ti nidassanamattam etaṃ. Manussabhāvena tiracchānādi-bhāvena cā ti attho. Saṃsaranto ti aparāparaṃ upapattivasena saṃsaranto. Yathāgato tathāgato ti yathāviññātagatito ca anāmantetvā āgato tathā viññātagatito ananuññāto na gato. Kā tattha paridevanā ti tattha tādise avasavattīni yathā kāmāvacare⁴ kā nāma paridevanā kiṃ paridevite na payojanan ti attho. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva. Ettha ca ādito catasso gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā, sesānaṃ⁵ pañcamattānaṃ itthisatānaṃ sokavino-danavasena visuṃ visuṃ bhāsītā. Tassā ovāde ṭhatvā pabbajitvā adhigatavisesāhi tāhi pañcasatamattāhi bhikkhunihi cha pi gāthā paccakaṃ bhāsītā ti daṭṭhabbā. Pañcasatā Paṭācārā ti Paṭācārāya theriyā santike laddha-ovādatāya Paṭācārāya vuttaṃ avedisun⁶ ti katvā Paṭācārā ti laddhanāmā pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo.

Pañcasatamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LI.

Puttasokenāhaṃ⁷ aṭṭā⁸ ti ādikā Vāsetṭhiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upaci-

¹ kena cito, cd.

² gatito, cd.

³ omatam, cd.

⁴ kāmācāre, cd.

⁵ sesam, cd.

⁶ avedisū, cd.

⁷ sokenāyaṃ, cd.

⁸ attā, cd

nanti anukkamena sambhatavimokkhasambhārā devana-
nussesu saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ ku-
lagehe nibbattitvā¹ vayappattā mātāpitūhi samānajatikassa
kulaputtassa diṇṇā patikulaṃ gantvā tena saddhiṃ sukha-
saṃvāsaṃ vasanti ekaṃ puttāṃ labhivā tasmīṃ ābhavitvā
paridhāvitvā vicarāṇakāle kālaṃ kate puttāsokena aṭṭitā
ummattakā² ahosi. Sā ñātaḥkesu sāmike tikicchaṃ³ ka-
rontesu mosāṃ ajānautānaṃ yeva palāyitvā yato tato
paribbhamanti Mithilānagaraṃ sampattā. Tatthāddasa⁴
bhagavantaṃ anantaravithiyaṃ⁵ gacchantāṃ dantaṃ gut-
taṃ saṃyatindriyaṃ. Nāgaṃ disvāna saha dassanena
buddhānubhāvato āgatummādā pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhi.
Ath'assā⁶ satthā saṅkhiṭṭena dhammaṃ desesi. Sā
taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaṃvegā satthāraṃ pab-
bajjaṃ yācivā satthu āṇāya bhikkhunīsū pabbajitvā kata-
pubbakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭṭenti⁷ vāyamanti
paripakkaññāṭāya nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhīdāhi ara-
hattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānava-
sena :

Puttasoken'aham aṭṭā khittacittā visaṇṇiṃ
naggā pakimṇakesi⁸ ca tena tena vicāri 'haṃ.⁹ 133.
Vithisaṅkārakūṭesu susāne¹⁰ rathiyāsu ca
acari tiṇi vassāni khuppiṇāsāsamappitā. 134.
Ath' addasāmi sugataṃ nagaraṃ Mithilāṃ gataṃ
adantānaṃ dametāraṃ¹¹ sambuddham akuto bhayaṃ. 135.
Saṃ cittaṃ paṭiladdhāna vanditvāna upāvisi
so me dhammaṃ adesosi anukampāya Gotamo. 136.
Tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna pabbajjīṃ anagāriyaṃ
yuñjanti¹² satthu vacane sacchākāsi padaṃ sivaṃ. 137.
Sabbe sokā samucchinnā pahīnā etadantikā
pariññātā hi me vatthū¹³ yato sokāna sambhavo ti. 138.

¹ nibbattetvā, ed.

² aṭṭitvā ummatakā, ed.

³ saññātaḥkesu sāmike eā tik°, ed. ⁴ tatthāddasaṃ, ed.

⁵ °vidhiyaṃ, ed. ⁶ assa, ed. ⁷ ghaṭṭenti, ed.

⁸ pakimṇakesi, ed. ⁹ vicāri taṃ, ed. ¹⁰ susānar°, ed.

¹¹ dametānaṃ, ed. ¹² yujjanti, ed. ¹³ vatthu, ed.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha aṭṭā ti aṭṭitā. Ayam eva vā pātho. Aṭṭitā pīlitā ti attho. Khittacittā ti sokummādena khittahadayā. Tato eva pakataññusaññāya vigamena visaññinī. Hirottappābhāvato apagatavattatāya¹ naggā. Vidhūtakesatāya pakinnakesī.² Tena tenā ti gāmena gāmaṃ nagarena nagaraṃ vividhaṃ cari ahaṃ. Athā ti pacchā ummādasantati yassa kammassa parikkhaye. Sugataṃ ti sobhaṇagamanattā sundaraṃ thānaṃ gatattā sammā gatattā sugataṃ bhagavantaṃ. Mithilaṃ gataṃ ti³ Mithilābhimukhaṃ. Mithilanagarābhimukhaṃ gacchitan ti attho.

Samcittaṃ paṭiladdhānā ti buddhānubhāvena ummādaṃ pahāya attano pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhitvā. Yujanti satthu vacane⁴ ti satthu sammāsambuddhassa satthu sāsane yogaṃ karonti⁵ bhāvanāṃ anuyuñjanti. Sacchākāsi padamaṃ sivaṃ ti sivaṃ khemaṃ catūhi yogehi anupaddutaṃ⁶ nibbānaṃ padamaṃ sacchiakāsi.

Etadantikā ti etaṃ idāni mayā adhigataṃ arattaṃ antopariyosānaṃ etesaṃ ti etadantikā⁷ sokā.⁸ Na dāni tesāṃ sambhavo atthi ti attho. Yato sokāna⁹ sambhavo ti yato antoniṃjjhānalakkhaṇānaṃ¹⁰ sokānaṃ sambhavo tesāṃ c'upādānakkhandhasamkhātā vatthū adhiṭṭhānāni ñānatīraṇapahānapariññāhi¹¹ pariññātā, tasmā sokā etadantikā ti yojanā.

Vāseṭṭhiyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LII.

Daharā tuvaṃ rūpavati ti ādikā Khemāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato

¹ vatthutāya, ed.

² pakinnakesī, ed.

³ gatī ti, ed.

⁴ Bhuñjanti satthu vane, ed.

⁵ yo karonti, ed.

⁶ anupadutaṃ, ed.

⁷ edantikā, ed.

⁸ sotā, ed.

⁹ sokana, ed.

¹⁰ olakkhaṇaṃ, ed.

¹¹ ñānatīrapo, ed.

kāle Hamsavatīnagare parādhīnavuttikā paresaṃ dāsi
 ahosi. Sā paresaṃ veyyāvaccakaraṇena jīvitaṃ kappenti
 ekadivasam Padumuttarassa sammāsambuddhassa sāva-
 kaṃ Sujātatttheraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā tayo modake
 datvā taṃ divasaṃ eva attano kese vissajjetvā therassa
 dānaṃ datvā “anāgate¹ mahāpaṇṇā buddhassa sāvika
 bhaveyyan” ti patthanam katvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalakamma
 aggappattā hutvā devamanussesu saṃsaranti anukkamena
 cha kāmāvacarānaṃ tesam tesam devarājūnaṃ mahesibhā-
 vena upapannā manussaloke pi anekavāraṃ cakkavattinaṃ
 maṇḍalarājūnaṃ ca mahesibhāvaṃ upagatā mahāsampat-
 tiyo anubhavitvā Vipassissa bhagavato kāle manussaloke
 uppajjitvā viññutaṃ patvā² satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā
 paṭiladdhasamvegā pabbajitvā dasa vassasahassāni brahma-
 cariyaṃ caranti bahussutā dhammakathikā hutvā bahuja-
 nassa dhammakathanādinā paṇṇāsampattaniyakammaṃ
 katvā tato cavitvā sugatisu yeva saṃsaranti imasmiṃ
 kappe bhagavato ca Kakusandhassa bhagavato ca Koṇā-
 gamanassa kāle vibhavasampanne kule nibbattitvā viññu-
 taṃ patvā mahantaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ katvā buddhapamu-
 khassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādesi. Bhagavato pana
 Kassapadasabalassa kāle Kikissa Kāsikaraṇṇo sabbajeṭ-
 ṭhikā Samaṇi nāma dhītā hutvā satthu santike dhammaṃ
 sutvā paṭiladdhasamvegā agāre yeva ṭhitā vīsati vassasa-
 hassāni komāriṃ³ brahmacariyaṃ caranti samaṇaguttādīhi
 attano bhātihi saddhiṃ ramaṇiyaṃ pariveṇaṃ kāretvā
 buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādesi. Evam
 eva tattha tattha bhava āyatanam gataṃ ulāraṃ puṇṇa-
 kammaṃ katvā sugatisu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ bud-
 dhuppāde Magadharatṭhe Sāgalanagare rājakule nibbatti.
 Khemā ti ’ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Suvannaṇaṇṇā kaṇcana-
 sannibhattacā⁴ vayappattā Bimbisāraraṇṇo geḥaṃ gatā
 satthari Veluvane viharante rūpamattā hutvā rūpe dosaṃ
 dassetī ti, satthu dassanāya na gacchati. Rājā manussehi
 Veluvanassa vaṇṇe pakāsetvā deviyā⁵ viharadassanāya

¹ anāgato, ed.² pattā, ed.³ komāraṃ, ed.⁴ nibhattā, ed.⁵ vediyā, ed.

cittam uppādesi. Atha devī “vihāraṃ passissāmī” ti rājānaṃ paṭipucchi. Rājā vihāraṃ gantvā satthāraṃ adisvā “gantum na labhissasī” ti vatvā purisānaṃ saññaṃ adāsi: “balakkārena devīnaṃ¹ dasabalaṃ dassethā ti.” Devī vihāraṃ gantvā divasabhāgaṃ khipetvā nivattentī satthāraṃ adisvā va gantum āradhā. Atha naṃ rājapurisā anicchantiṃ² pi satthu santikaṃ nayimsu. Satthā taṃ āgacchantiṃ³ disvā iddhiyā devaccharāsadiṣaṃ itthiṃ⁴ nimminitvā tālapaṇṇaṃ⁵ gahetvā vijamānaṃ akāsi. Khemā devī disvā cintesi: “evarūpā nāma devaccharāpaṭibhāgā⁶ itthiyo bhagavato avidūre tiṭṭhanti, ahaṃ etāsaṃ parivāritā na ppahomi manaṃ pi nikkāraṇapāpacittassa vasena naṭṭhā” ti nimittaṃ gahetvā taṃ eva itthiṃ⁷ olokayamānā aṭṭhāsi. Ath’ assā passantiyā⁸ ’va satthu adhiṭṭhānabaleṇa sā itthī paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamma majjhimavayaṃ pi atikkamma pacchimavayaṃ patvā khaṇḍadantā palitakesā valitatacā hutvā saddhiṃ tālapaṇṇena⁹ parivattitvā pati. Tato Khemā katādhikārattā evaṃ cintesi: “evaṃvidham pi sarīraṃ īdiṣaṃ vipattiṃ¹⁰ pāpuṇi, mayhaṃ pi sarīraṃ evaṃgatikaṃ eva bhavissati” ti. Ath’ assā cittākāraṃ¹¹ natvā satthā:

Ye rāgarattānupatanti soṭaṃ
sayamkatam makkakaṭako va jālaṃ
etaṃ pi chetvāna paribbajanti
anapekkhino kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā ti. (Dhp. 347.)

gāthaṃ āha. Sā gāthāpariyosāne saha paṭisambhidāh arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti aṭṭhakathāsu āgataṃ. Apadāne pana imaṃ gāthaṃ sutvā sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhitā rājānaṃ anujānapetvā pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti āgataṃ. Tatthāyaṃ Apadānapāli:

¹ devī, cd. ² anicchantī, cd. ³ āgacchantī, cd.

⁴ itthī, cd. ⁵ tālapaṇṇaṃ, cd. ⁶ accharapō, cd.

⁷ itthī, cd. ⁸ vassantiyā, cd. ⁹ tālapaṇṇena, cd.

¹⁰ vipatti, cd.

¹¹ cittācāraṃ, cd.

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhuma
 ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
 Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
 nānāratanapajjote ¹ mahāsukhasamappitā. ² 2.
 Upeṭvā taṃ mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ
 tato jātappasādāhaṃ upemi saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
 Mātaraṃ pitaraṃ cāhaṃ āyācivā vināyakaṃ
 nimantayivā sattāhaṃ bhojayiṃ saha sāvakaṃ. 4.
 Atikkante ca sattāhe mahāpaññānaṃ uttamaṃ ³
 bhikkhuniṃ ⁴ etadaggamhi ṭhapesi naraśārathi. 5.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā puno tassa mahesino
 kāraṃ katvāna taṃ ṭhānaṃ paṇipacca paṇidahiṃ. ⁵ 6.
 Tato mama jino āha sijjhaṃ paṇidhi tava
 Sasaṅge me kataṃ kāraṃ appameyyaṃ phalaṃ tayā. ⁶ 7.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 8.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 etadaggaṃ anuppattā Khemā nāma bhavissasi. ⁷ 9.
 Tena kammena sukatena cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsūpagā ahaṃ. 10.
 Tato cutā Yāmaṃ agamā ⁸ tato 'haṃ Tusitaṃ ⁹ gatā ¹⁰
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipurā tato. 11.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi ¹¹ tassa kammaṃsā vāhasā
 tattha tatth' eva rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 12.
 Tato cutā manussatte rājūnaṃ cakkavattiṇaṃ
 maṇḍalināṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 13.
 Sampattiṃ anubhotvāna ¹² devesu manujesu ca
 sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekakappesu saṃsariṃ. 14.
 Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī lokanāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassano. 15.

¹ °pajjoto, ed.² °sukhaṃ sam°, P.³ uttamā, P.⁴ bhikkhuni, P.⁵ paṇidhiṃ ca paṇidhaṃ, P.; paṇiddahiṃ, A.⁶ tassā, P. ⁷ bhavissati, edd. ⁸ Yāmasaggaṃ, P.⁹ Tussitaṃ, A. ¹⁰ gato, P. ¹¹ yatthūpajjānāmi, P.¹² anubhojetvā, P.

Tam ahaṃ lokanāyakam upetvā naraśārathim
 dhammavaram suṇitvāna ¹ pabbajim anagāriyam. 16.
 Asiti vassasahassāni tassa viraśsa sāsane
 brahmacariyam ² caritvāna yuttayogā bahussutā 17.
 Paccayākāraḥkusalā catusaccavisāradā
 nipuṇā cittakathikā satthu sāsanaḥkariḥkā. 18.
 Tato cutāham Tusitam ³ upapannā yasassinī
 atibhomi tahiṃ aññe brahmacāribalen' ⁴ aham. 19.
 Yattha yatthopapannāham mahābhogā mahādhanā
 medhāvinī ⁵ rūpajīvi ⁶ vinitapurisā ⁷ pi ca 20.
 Bhavāmi tena kammena yogena jinaśāsane
 sabbā sampattiyo mayham sulabhā manaso piyā. 21.
 Yo pi me bhavate ⁸ bhattā yattha yattha gatāya pi
 vimāneti na maṃ koci paṭipattibalena ⁹ me. 22.
 Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe brahmacandhu mahāyaso
 nāmena Koṇāgamano uppajji vadatam varo. 23.
 Tadāham Bārāṇasiam susamiddhakulappajā ¹⁰
 Dhanañjāni Sumedhā ca ¹¹ aham pi ca tayo janā 24.
 Saṅghārāmaṃ adāsimha dānam sāhassikam ¹² pure
 saṅghassa ca vihāram pi uddissa kārīkā ¹³ mayam. ¹⁴ 25.
 Tato cutā mayam sabbā ¹⁵ Tāvatisūpagā aham
 yasasā aggatam pattā manussesu tath'eva ca. 26.
 Imasmiṃ yeva kappamhi brahmacandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatam varo. 27.
 Upatthāko ¹⁶ mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsiraṇḍā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 28.

¹ dhammam bhaṇitam sutvāna, A.

² brahmacaram, A.

³ Tusitam, A.

⁴ adhikāsi tato aññam brahmacāriphalen', P.

⁵ silavatī, A.

⁶ rūpavatī, B.

⁷ vinitaparisā, A.

⁸ yo pi bhavate, P.

⁹ ophalena, P.

¹⁰ susamiddham kulam pajā, P. ; asamiddhikulam, B.

¹¹ Sumedhāvi, P.

¹² dānā sahasikā, A. ; nekasahassike mukhe, P.

¹³ uddissikayikā, B.

¹⁴ vihāramhi uddissakassikā maham, P.

¹⁵ sagge, P.

¹⁶ upatthako, P

Tassāsiṃ ¹ jetṭhikā dhītā Samaṇi iti vissutā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jīnaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayiṃ. 29.
 Anujāni na no tāto agāre va tadā mayam
 vīsaṃ ² vassasahassāni vicarimha atanditā 30.
 Komāriṃ ³ brahmacariyaṃ rājakañṇā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatṭhānaniratā muditā satta dhītaro. 31.
 Samaṇi Samaṇaguttā ca ⁴ Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā
 Dhammā e'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā. 32.
 Ahaṃ Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 Kisāgotamī ca Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti ⁵ sattamī. 33.
 Kadāci so narādicco dhammaṃ desesi abbhutaṃ
 Mahānidānasuttantaṃ sutvā ; taṃ pariyāpuṇiṃ. 34.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agañchi'haṃ. 35.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni Sāgalāyaṃ ⁶ puruttame
 rañño Maddassa dhīt' amlhi ⁷ manāpā dayitā piyā. ⁸ 36.
 Saha me ⁹ jātamattamhi khemaṃ tamhi ¹⁰ pure ahū
 tato Khemā ti nāmaṃ me guṇato upapajjatha. ¹¹ 37.
 Yadāhaṃ yobbaṇaṃ pattā ¹² rūpavilāsabhūsitā ¹³
 tadā adāsi maṃ tāto ¹⁴ Bimbisārassa rājino. 38.
 Tassāhaṃ suppiyā āsiṃ rūpakelāyane ratā
 rūpānaṃ dosavādī ti ¹⁵ na upesiṃ mahādayaṃ. ¹⁶ 39.
 Bimbisāro tadā rājā mamānuggahabuddhiyā ¹⁷
 vaṇṇayitvā Veḷuvanaṃ gāyake pāpayi mamaṃ. 40.
 Rammaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ yena na diṭṭhaṃ sugatālayaṃ
 na tena Nandanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ iti ¹⁸ maññāmase mayaṃ. 41.
 Yena Veḷuvanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ naranandanandananaṃ
 suditṭhaṃ nandaṃ nandena ¹⁹ amarindasunandanaṃ. 42.

¹ tassāpi, P.² vīsa, A.³ Komārī, A ; Komāraṃ, P.⁴ Samaṇarattā ca, P.⁵ Visākhā cāpi, P.⁶ Sākalāyaṃ, A.⁷ dhītāpi, P.⁸ dassitā pitā, P.⁹ yassā me, P.¹⁰ khepaṃ tamhi, P.¹¹ udapajjatha, P.¹² sattā, P.¹³ rūpalāviññabhūsikā, P.¹⁴ maṃ tāva, P.¹⁵ oṇārī ti, P.¹⁶ mahādeyaṃ, B. ; mahāyasaṃ, P.¹⁷ mahānuggo, A.¹⁸ na tena Nandaṃ diṭṭhaṃ ti, P.¹⁹ nandanaṃ tena, A.

Vihāya nandanam devā otaritvā mahitalam
 rammaṃ Veluvanam disvā na tappanti suvimhitā.¹ 43.
 Rājapuññaena nibbattam buddhapuññaena bhūsitam
 ko vattā tassa nissesam² vanassa guṇasañcayam. 44.
 Tam sutvā vanasamiddhiṃ³ mama sotam manoharam⁴
 datthukāmā tam uyyānam rañño ārocayim tadā. 45.
 Mahatā parivārena tadā ca so mahipati
 mam pesesi tam uyyānam dassanāya samussukam. 46.
 Gaccha passa mahābhoge vanam⁵ nettarasāyanam
 yaṃ sadā bhāti siriya sugatā bhānurañjitam. 47.
 Yadā ca piṇḍāya muni Giribbajapuruttamam
 pavittho 'ham⁶ tadā yeva⁷ vanam datthum upāgamiṃ. 48.
 Tadāham phullavipinam⁸ nānābhamarakūjitam
 kokilagītasahitam mayūraganañaccitam 49.
 Appasaddam anākiṇṇam nānācaṇkamabhūsitam
 kuṭimaṇḍapasankiṇṇam yogīvaravirājitam⁹ 50.
 Vicarantī amaññissam saphalam nayanam mama.
 Tatthāham taruṇam bhikkhum yuttam disvā vicintayim : 51.
 Īdise vipine¹⁰ ramme tthito 'yaṃ navayobbane
 vasantam iva kantena¹¹ rūpena ca samanvito.¹² 52.
 Nisimmo rukkhamaṇamhi muṇḍo saṃghātipāruto
 jhāyate vat' ayaṃ bhikkhu¹³ hitvā visayaṃ ratim. 53.
 Nanu nāma gahaṭṭhena kāmam bhutvā yathāsukham
 pacchā jiṇṇena dhammo 'yaṃ caritabbo subhaddako. 54.
 Suññatam ti viditvāna gandhageham¹⁴ jinālayam
 upetvā jinam addakkhim udayantam va bhākaram.¹⁵ 55.
 Ekekaṃ¹⁶ sukham āsinam vijamānam¹⁷ varitthiyā¹⁸
 disvān'evaṃ vicintesi : nāyaṃ lūkho narāsabho. 56.

¹ suvimhitā, P. ² nisesam, P. ³ sāmiddhi, P.

⁴ sotamanoharam, A. ⁵ dhanam, P.

⁶ pavitthāham, A. ⁷ yena, B.

⁸ phullapavanam, P. B. ⁹ yativara°, P.

¹⁰ īdise pavane, P. ¹¹ vasantī niccakantena, B.

¹² samantato, P. ¹³ bhikkhum, P. ¹⁴ gandhagehe, P.

¹⁵ pabhākaram, B. ; pabharikaram, P. ¹⁶ ekakam, A.

¹⁷ bijamānam, A. ¹⁸ varattiyā, P.

Sā kaṇṇā kanakābhāsā padumānanalocanā
 bimboṭṭhikundadassanā ¹ manonettarasāyanā 57.
 Hemadolā va savanā ² kalasākārasutthanī ³
 vedimajjhā ⁴ va sussonī ⁵ rambhorū cārubbhūsanā 58.
 Rattamaṣakūpasamvyānā ⁶ nīlā maṭṭhanivāsana
 atappaneyyarūpena hāsabhāvasamanvitā. 59.
 Disvā taṃ eva cintesiṃ : aho 'yaṃ abhirūpinī ⁷
 na mayānena nettena diṭṭhapubbā kudācanam. 60.
 Tato jarābhibhūtā sā vivaṇṇā vikatānanā ⁸
 chinnaḍaṇṭā setasirā salālā vadanāsuci 61.
 Saṃkhittakaṇṇā ⁹ setakkhī lambāsubhapaḍḍharā
 valivitasabbaṅgī ¹⁰ sirāvitatadehinī ¹¹ 62.
 Natanā dāḍḍadutiyaṃ uppāsulikā kisikā
 pavedhamānā patitā nissasanti muhuṃ muhuṃ. 63.
 Tato me āsi saṃvego abbhuto lomamaṃsano ¹²
 dhir atthu rūpaṃ asuciṃ ramante yattha bālīsā. ¹³ 64.
 Tadā mahākāruṇiko disvā saṃviggamānasam
 udaggacitto sugato imā gāthā abhāsatha : 65.
 Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Kheme samussayaṃ
 uggharantaṃ paggharantaṃ bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ. ¹⁴ 66.
 Asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamaḥitaṃ
 sati kāyagatā ty atthu nibbidābahulā bhava. ¹⁵ 67.
 Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ
 ajjhattaṃ ca bahiddhā ca kāye chandaṃ virājaya. ¹⁶ 68.
 Animittaṃ ca bhāvehi mānānusayaṃ ujjaḥa
 tato mānābhisamayā upasanta carissasi. 69.
 Ye rāgarattānupatanti sotaṃ
 sayamaṃkatam makkatako va jālam

¹ oḍasanā, A. ² dolābasavanā, A.; dolābhāvasanā, P.

³ kalakākāraso, A.; kalakāyasuttanī, P.; kālabbhākāraso, B.

⁴ vedimajjhā, A. ⁵ sussonī, A.

⁶ nukkaṃsaḥāsasam dhitā, P. ⁷ aḥoramanirūpinī, P.

⁸ vigaṭṭo, P. ⁹ oḥannā, P.

¹⁰ valitatacā sabbaṅgā, P.; valivigatasabbaṅgī, B.

¹¹ sirāvigatadehinī, B. ¹² asubhoro lomamaṃsano, P.

¹³ pālīsā, P. ¹⁴ abhipatthitaṃ, P.

¹⁵ nibbudāphalavā bhava, P. ¹⁶ virājaye, P.

Ekam pi chetvāna paribbajanti
 anapekkhino kāmasukham pahāya. 70.
 Tato kallikacittam¹ mam nātvāna naraśārathi
 mahānidānam desesi suttantam vinayāya me. 71.
 Suvā suttantam² seṭṭhan tam³ pubbasāññam anussarim
 tattha ṭhitā'va haṃsanti dhammacakkhum visodhayim. 72.
 Nipatitvā mahesissa pādamūlamhi tāvade
 accayam desanattāya idam vacanam abravim : 73.
 Namo te sabbadassāvī namo te karuṇākara⁴
 namo te tiṇṇasaṃsāra namo te amataṇḍada.⁵ 74.
 Diṭṭhigahanapakkhannā⁶ kāmarāgavimocitā⁷
 tayā sammā⁸ upāyena⁹ vinītā vinaye ratā. 75.
 Adassanena vibhogā tādīsānam¹⁰ mahesinam
 anubhonti mahādukkham sattā saṃsārasāgare. 76.
 Yadāham lokasaraṇam araṇam araṇantagum¹¹
 nāddassāmi¹² adūrattam desissāmi tam accayam. 77.
 Mahāhitam varadadam ahito ti visaṅkitā
 nopesiṃ rūpaniratā desissāmi tam accayam. 78.
 Tadā madhuranigghoso mahākāruṇiko jino
 avoca "tiṭṭha Kheme" ti siṅcanto amatena mam.¹³ 79.
 Tadā paṇamya sirasā katvā ca nam padakkhiṇam
 gantvā disvā narapatiṃ idam vacanam abravim : 80.
 Aho sammā upāyo te cintito 'yam arindama
 vanadassanakāmāya¹⁴ diṭṭho nibbanatho¹⁵ muni. 81.
 Yadi te ruccate¹⁶ rāja sāsanaṃ tassa¹⁷ tādino
 pabbajissāmi rūpe 'ham nibbinnā¹⁸ munivādinā. 82.
 Añjalim paggahevāna tadāha¹⁹ sa mahīpati :
 anujānāmi te bhadde pabbajjā tava sijjhatu. 83.

¹ kaṇṇikac°, B. ; kallita°, P.² suttantaseṭṭhan, A.³ seṭṭhan ti, P.⁴ karuṇāsaya, P.⁵ amataṇḍadam, P.⁶ °pakkhanda, A. P.⁷ °vimohitā, B.⁸ samma, P.⁹ sambuddhapāyena, B.¹⁰ vibhūtā adisvāna, P.¹¹ aranantaggaṃ, P. ¹² nadassāmi, P. ; na dassāsim, B.¹³ siṅcanto vacane manam, P.¹⁴ tava dass°, B.¹⁵ nibbanito, P.¹⁶ nuccate, P.¹⁷ sāsanaetassa, A.¹⁸ nibbinnam, P.¹⁹ tadāham, P.

Pabbajitvā tadā cāhaṃ addhamāse ¹ upaṭṭhite
 dīpodayaṇ ca bhedaṃ ca disvā saṃviggamānasā 84.
 Nibbinṇā ² sabbasaṃkhāre ³ paccayākāra-kovidā
 caturoghe ⁴ atikkamma arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 85.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī āsīm dībbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyaññāssa vasī cāpi bhavāṃ' ahaṃ. 86.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dībbacakkhu visodhitaṃ
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 87.
 Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāne tath'eva ca
 parisuddhaṃ mama ñāṇaṃ uppannaṃ buddhasāsane. 88.
 Kusalāhaṃ visuddhīsu Kathāvatthuvīsārādā
 Abhidhammanayaññū ca vasī patt'āmbi sāsane. 89.
 Tato Bhojanavatthusmiṃ ⁵ rañṇā Kosalasāminā
 pucchitā nipuṇe pañhe vyākaronṭi yathātathaṃ. 90.
 Tadā pi rājā sugataṃ upasaṃkamma pucchatha
 tath'eva buddho vyākāsi yathā te vyākātā mayā. 91.
 Jino tasmiṃ guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ
 mahāpaññānaṃ aggā ti bhikkhunīnaṃ naruttamo. 92.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsana-
 naṃ ti. 93.

Sā imissā theriyā sati pi aññāsaṃ khīṇāsavatherīnaṃ
 puññavephullāpattiyaṃ, tattha pana katādhikāratāya ma-
 hāpaññābhāvo pākaṭo ahosi. Tathā hi taṃ bhagavā Jeta-
 vanamahāvihāre ariyagaṇamajjhe nisīno paṭipāṭiyā bhik-
 khuniyo ṭhānantare ṭhapento: “etad aggaṃ bhikkhave
 mama sāvikanāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ mahāpaññānaṃ yad idaṃ
 Khemā bhikkhunī ti mahāpaññāya aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.
 Taṃ ekadivasaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ
 nisīnnaṃ Māro pāpimā taruṇarūpena upasaṃkamitvā kā-
 mehi palobhento :

Daharā tuvaṃ rūpavatī ahaṃ pi daharo yuvā
 pañcaṅgikena turīyena ehi Kheme ramāmase ti. 139.

¹ sattamāse, P.

² nibbindā, A. P.

³ oṣaṃsāre, P.

⁴ caturoge, A.

⁵ Kāranavatthusmiṃ, B. ; Torānavatthusmiṃ, A.

gātham āha. Tass' atttho : Kheme tvam taruṇā¹ yobbane² thitā rūpasampannā, aham pi taruṇo,³ tasmā mayam⁴ yobbaññaṃ akhepetvā⁵ pañcaṅgikena turiyena vajjamānena chahi kāmakhiddhāratihi⁶ ramāma kilāmā ti. Tam sutvā sā kāmesu sabbadhammesu ca attano virattabhāvaṃ tassa ca Mārabhāvaṃ attābhinivesesu sattesu attano thāmagataṃ pasādakam katakiccatañ ca pakāsenti :

Iminā pūtikāyena āturena pabhaṅgunā
 attiyāmi harāyāmi. Kāmataphā samūhatā. 140.
 Sattisūlūpamā⁷ kāmā khandhānam⁸ adhikuttanā
 yaṃ tvam kāmaratiṃ⁹ brūsi aratī dāni sā mama. 141.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvam asi antaka. 142.
 Nakkhattāni namassantā aggiṃ¹⁰ paricaram vane
 yathābhuccam ajānantā¹¹ bālā suddhiṃ¹² amaññatha. 143.
 Ahañ ca kho namassanti sambuddham purisuttamaṃ
 parimuttā sabbadukkhehi satthu sāsanakārikā ti. 144.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha aggiṃ paricaram vane ti tapovane aggihuttaṃ paricaranto. Yathābhuccam ajānantā ti pavattiyo yathābhūtaṃ aparijānantā.

Sesaṃ ettha heṭṭhāvuttanayena, sesaṃ uttānaṃ eva.
 Khemāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LIII.

Alaṅkatā suvasanā ti ādikā Sujātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha

¹ taruṇāpattā, cd.

² yobbanā, cd.

³ taruṇo yutto, cd.

⁴ tasmāyaṃ, cd.

⁵ akhemetva, cd.

⁶ oratiyā, cd.

⁷ satthi^o, cd.

⁸ khandhāsaṃ, cd.

⁹ kāmarati, cd.

¹⁰ aggi, cd.

¹¹ pajānadantā, cd.

¹² suddhi, cd.

tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāketanagare seṭṭhikule nibbattā vayappattā mātāpitūhi samānajatikassa seṭṭhiputtassa dinnā hutvā patikulam¹ gatā tattha tena saddhiṃ sukhasamvāsaṃ vasantī ekadivasaṃ uyyānaṃ gantvā nakkhattakīlaṃ kīlitvā parijanaena saddhiṃ nagaraṃ āgacchantī Añjanavane satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānasā upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Satthā tassā anupubbikathaṃ kaṭhetvā kallacittam² ñatvā upari sāmukkamsikadhamma-desanaṃ pakāsesī. Sā desanāvasāne attano katādhikāratāya ñānaparipākaṃ gatattā'va satthu desanāvilāsenā yathā nisinnā ca saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā satthāraṃ vanditvā gehaṃ gantvā sāmikaṃ ca mātāpitāro ca anujānāpetvā satthu ānāya³ bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ⁴ santike pabbajī. Pabbajitvā ca attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Alaṅkatā suvasanā mālinī candanokkhitā
sabbābharapaṇasañchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā.⁴ 145.
Annapānañ ca ādāya khajjabhojjaṃ anappakaṃ
gehato nikkhamitvāna uyyānaṃ abhihārayi. 146.
Tattha ramitvā kīlitvā āgacchanti sakaṃ gharaṃ
vihārarukkhaṃ pāvīsi Sākete Añjanaṃ vanam. 147.
Disvāna lokapajjotaṃ vanditvāna upāvīsi
so me dhammaṃ adesesi anukampāya cakkhumā. 148.
Sutvā ca kho māhesissa saccaṃ appaṭivijjī'haṃ
tatth'eva virajaṃ dhammaṃ phussaṃ⁵ amataṃ padaṃ. 149.
Tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajī anagāriyaṃ
tisso vijjā anuppattā amoghaṃ buddhasāsaṇam. 150.

ti imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha alaṅkatā ti vibhūsitā. Tam pana alaṅkatākāraṃ dassetuṃ suvasanā mālinī candanokkhitā ti vuttaṃ. Tattha mālinī ti māladhārīnī. Candanokkhitā ti candanānulittā.

¹ paṭikulam, ed. ² ānāya, ed. ³ bhikkhūnaṃ, ed.

⁴ purakkhitā, ed.

⁵ phussaṃ, ed.

Sa b b ā b h a r a ṇ a s a ñ c h a n n ā ti hatthūpagādīhi sabbehi ābharaṇehi alaṅkāravasena sañchāditasarīrā.

A n n a p ā n a m c a ā d ā y a k h a j j a b h o j j a m a n a p p a k a n ti sālīdanādiannaṃ ambapānādipānaṃ piṭṭhakhādanīyādikhajjaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ āhārasaṅkhātaṃ bhojjaṇ ca pahūtaṃ gahetvā. U y y ā n a m a b b h i h ā r a y i n ti nakkhattakīlāvasena uyyānaṃ upanesi. Anna-pānādi tattha¹ ānetvā saha pariṇanena kilānti ramanti paricāriyanti ti adhippāyo.² S ā k e t e A ṇ j a n a m v a n a n ti Sāketasamīpe Añjanavane vihāraṃ pāvisi.

L o k a p a j j o t a n ti ñāṇapajjotena lokassa pajjotabhūtaṃ. P h u s a y i n ³ ti phusi. Adhikaṃ gacchan ti attho. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Sujātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LIV.

U c c e k u l e ti ādikā Anopamāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena vimutti-paripācāniyena dhamme paribrūhitvā imasmiṃ buddhup-pāde Sāketanagare Majjhassa nāma seṭṭhino dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Rūpasampattiyā Anopamā ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi. Tassā vayappattakāle bahū seṭṭhiputtā rājamahāmattā rājāno ca pitu dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ : “attano dhītaraṃ Anopamaṃ⁴ dehi, idaṇ c’idaṇ ca⁵ dassāmā” ti. Sā taṃ sutvā upanissayasampannatāya “gharāvāsena mayhaṃ attho n’atthi ti” satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā desanānusārena vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā taṃ ussukkāpentī maggapaṭipāṭiyā tatiyaphale paṭiṭṭhāsi. Sā satthāraṃ pabbajjaṃ yācivā satthu āṇāya bhikkhunū-passayaṃ upagantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pabbajitvā sattame divase arahattaṃ sacchikatvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

¹ hattha, ed.

² paricāre santi adhippāyo, ed.

³ phussayin, ed.

⁴ Anūpamaṃ, ed.

⁵ iñc’ idaṇca, ed.

Ucce kule ahaṃ jātā bahuvitte mahaddhane
 vaṇṇarūpena sampannā dhītā Majjhassa atrajā. 151.
 Patthitā rājaputtehi seṭṭhiputtehi giṇṇhitā
 pitū me pesayi dūtaṃ : “ Detha mayhaṃ Anopamaṃ. 152.
 Yattakaṃ ¹ tulitā esā tuyhaṃ dhītā Anopamā
 tato aṭṭhaguṇaṃ dassaṃ hiraññaṃ ratanāni ca.” 153.
 Sāhaṃ ² disvāna sambuddhaṃ lokajetthaṃ anuttaraṃ
 tassa pālāni vanditvā ekamante upāvisi. 154.
 So me dhammam adesesi ³ anukampāya Gotamo.
 Nisinnā āsane tasmaṃ phussa ⁴ tatiyaṃ phalaṃ. 155.
 Tato kesāni chetvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 ajja me sattamā ⁵ ratti yato taṇhā visositā. 156.

ti imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ucce kule ti ulāranāme
 vessakule. Bahuvitte ti alaṅkāradibahuvittūpakaraṇe.
 Mahaddhane ti nidhānagate yeva. Cattārīsakoṭipari-
 māssa mahato dhanassa atthibhāvena mahaddhane ahaṃ
 jātā ti yojanā. Vaṇṇarūpena sampannā ti vaṇṇa-
 sampannā c’eva rūpasampannā ca. Siniddhabhāsuraṃ
 chavisampattiyā ābharaṇādisarīrāvayavasampattiyā ca
 sampannāgatā ti attho. Dhītā Majjhassa atrajā
 ti Majjhanāmassa seṭṭhino orasā dhītā. Patthitā rāja-
 puttehi ti: “Kathaṃ nu kho taṃ labheyyamā” ti
 rājakumārehi abhipatthitā. Seṭṭhiputtehi giṇṇhitā
 ti tathā seṭṭhikumārehi pi giṇṇhitā paccāsimsitā. Detha
 mayhaṃ Anopamaṃ ti rājaputtādayo “detha may-
 haṃ Anopamaṃ detha mayhaṃ” ti pitu santike dūtaṃ
 pesayimsu.

Yattakaṃ ⁶ tulitā esā ti tuyhaṃ dhītā Anopamā
 yattakaṃ dhanam agghatī ti tulitātulitā lakkaṇaṇṇūhi
 paricchinnā. Tato aṭṭhaguṇaṃ dassamā ⁷ ti
 pitu me pesayi dūtaṃ ti yojanā. Sesaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayaṃ
 eva.

Anopamāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ yatthakaṃ, cd. ² sā maṃ, cd. ³ adesi, cd.

⁴ phussayi, cd. ⁵ sattamā, cd. ⁶ yatthakaṃ, cd.

⁷ aṭṭhaguṇaṃ deyaṃ dasso, cd.

LV.

Buddhāviraṇaṃ oṭṭhāti ādikā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi kira Padumuttarabhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ pattā satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṇiṃ rattaññūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikāraṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ paṭṭhapetvā yāvajīvaṃ dānādāni puñṇāni katvā kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā Kassapassa ca bhagavato ambhakaṃ ca bhagavato antare buddhasuñṇe loke Bārāṇasīyaṃ pañcannaṃ dāsisaṭṭhaṃ jeṭṭhakaṃ hutvā nibbatti. Atha sā vassūpanāyikasamaye pañca paccakabuddhe Nandamūlakapabbhārato Isipatane otaritvā nagare piṇḍāya caritvā Isipatanaṃ eva gantvā vassūpanāyikakuṭiyā atthāya hatthakammaṃ pariyesante disvā tā dāsiyo tāsāṃ attano sāmike samādayitvā caṅkamanāḍiparicārasaṃpannā¹ pañca kuṭiyo kāretvā mañcapīṭhapāṇiyaparibhojanīyabhājanādāni upaṭṭhapetvā paccakabuddhe temāsāṃ tattha vasaṇatthāya paṭiññaṃ kāretvā vāraṃ bhikkhaṃ paṭṭhapesuṃ. Sā attano vāradivase bhikkhaṃ dātuṃ na sakkoti. Tassā sayāṃ sakagehato nīharitvā deti, evaṃ temāsāṃ paṭijaggitvā pavāraṇāya sampattāya ekekaṃ dāsi ekekaṃ sātakaṃ visajjāpesi. Pañca thūlasātakaṣaṭṭhaṇi abhesuṃ, taṃ parivattāpetvā pañcannaṃ paccakabuddhānaṃ ticīvarāni katvā adāsi. Paccakabuddhā tāsāṃ passantīnaṃ yeva ākāseṇa Gandhamādanapabbataṃ agamaṃsu, tā pi sabbā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā deva-loke nibbattiṃsu. Tāsāṃ jeṭṭhikā tato cavitvā Bārāṇasīyā avidūre pesakāragāme pesakārajeṭṭhikāya gehe nibbatti. Viññūtaṃ patvā Padumavatiyā putte pañcasate paccakabuddhe disvā sampiyāyamaṇā sabbe vanditvā bhikkhaṃ adāsi. Te bhaddakiccaṃ katvā Gandhamādanaṃ eva agamaṃsu. Sā pi yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsarantī ambhakaṃ satthu nibbattato puretaraṃ eva Devadahanagare Mahāsuppabuddhassa gehe paṭi-

¹ caṅkamaṇ^o, ed.

sandhim gaṇhi. Gotamī ti'ssā ¹ gottākatam eva nāmaṇ
 ahosi, Mahāmāyāya kaṇiṭṭhabhaginī. Lakkhaṇapāṭhakā pi
 "imāsaṃ dvinnam pi kucchīyaṃ vasiṭā dārakā cakkavattī
 bhavissanti" ti vyākariṃsu. Suddhodanamahārājā vāyap-
 pattakāle dve pi maṇḍalaṃ katvā attano gharāṃ atinesī.
 Aparabhāge ambhākāṃ satthari uppajjitvā pavattavara-
 dhammacakke anupubbena tattha tattha veneyyānaṃ
 anuggahaṃ karonte Vesālīṃ ² upanissāya kūtāgārasālāyaṃ
 viharante Suddhodanamahārājā setacebattassa heṭṭhā
 arahattaṃ sacchikatvā parinibbāsī. Atha Mahāpajāpati
 pabbajitukāmā hutvā satthāraṃ ekavāraṃ pabbajjaṃ
 yācamānā alabhivā dutiyavāraṃ kesam chindāpetvā
 kāsāyāni acchādetvā kalahavivādasuttantadesanāpariyo-
 sāne nikkhamitvā pabbajitānaṃ ³ pañcannaṃ Sakyakumā-
 rasatānaṃ pādapariēārikāhi saddhim Vesālīṃ ⁴ gantvā
 Ānandattheraṃ satthāraṃ yācāpetvā aṭṭhali garudham-
 mehi pabbajjaṃ ca ⁵ upasampadaṃ ca paṭilabhi. Itarā pana
 sabbā pi ekato upasampannā ahesuṃ, ayam ettha
 saṃkhepo. Vitthārato paṇ'etaṃ vatthupāḷiyaṃ āgatam
 eva. Evaṃ upasampannā pana Mahāpajāpatigotamī
 satthāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsī.
 Ath'assā satthā dhammaṃ desesi. Sā satthu santike
 kammaṭṭhānaṃ gaheṭvā bhāvaṇaṃ anuyūñjanti naci-
 rass'eva abhiññāpaṭisambhidāparivāraṃ arahattaṃ pā-
 puṇi. Sesā pana pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo nandakovāda-
 pariyoṣāne chaḷābhiññā ahesuṃ. Ath'ekadivasam satthā
 Jetavanamahāvihāre ariyagaṇamaṃjhe nisinna bhikkhuniyo
 ṭhānantare ṭhapento Mahāpajāpatigotamiṃ ⁶ rattaññū-
 naṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ aggatṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sā phalasukhena
 nibbānasukhena vitināmentī kataññutāya ṭhatvā ekadiva-
 sam satthu guṇābhithavanapubbakaupakaraṇābhāvamū-
 khena aññaṃ vyākaronṭi:

Buddhavīra namo tṃ atthu sabbasattānaṃ uttama ⁷

yo maṃ dukkhā paṃocesi aññaṃ ca bahukaṃ janaṃ. 157.

¹ ti sā, ed.

² Vesālī, ed.

³ pabbajjitānaṃ, ed.

⁴ Vesālī, ed.

⁵ pabbajāṇ, ed.

⁶ ogotamī, ed.

⁷ uttamaṃ, ed.

Sabbadukkham pariññātaṃ hetutaṇhā visositā
 ariyaṭṭhaṅgiko¹ maggo nirodho phusito² mayā. 158.
 Mātā putto pitā bhātā ayyikā ca pure ahuṃ³
 yathābhuccaṃ ajānanti⁴ + saṃsari'haṃ anibbisaṃ. 159.
 Diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā antimo'yaṃ samussayo
 nikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 160.
 Āraddhaviṛiye pahitatte niccaṃ dalhaparakkame
 samagge sāvake passa, esā buddhāna vandanā. 161.
 Bahunnaṃ vata atthāya Māyā janayi Gotamaṃ
 vyādhimaraṇatunnānaṃ⁵ dukkhakkhandhaṃ vyapānudi
 ti. 162.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha buddhavīrā ti catu-
 saccabuddhesu vīrasabbaññubuddho hutvā uttamaviriyehi
 catusaccabuddhe vā catubbidhasamappadhānaviriyānibbat-
 tiyā vijitavijayattā vīrā nāma. Bhagavā pana viriyapāra-
 mīpāripūriyā caturaṅgasamannāgataviriyādhiṭṭhānena⁶
 sātisaṃyacatubbidhasamappadhānakiccanibbattiyā tassā ca
 vinayasantāne sammad eva patitṭhāpitattā visesato viriya-
 yuttatāya vīro ti vattabbaṃ arahati. Na mo ty atthū
 ti namo namakkāro te hotu. Sabba sattānaṃ
 uttamā ti apadādhedhesu sattesu silādiguṇehi uttamo
 bhagavā. Tad ekasesaṃ satthu pakāraguṇaṃ dassetuṃ
 yo maṃ dukkhā pamocesi aññaṃ ca bahu-
 kaṃ jananti vatvā attano dukkarapamuttabhāvaṃ
 bhāventi sabbadukkhaṃ ti gātham āha. Puna yato
 pamocesi taṃ tattha dukkhaṃ ekadesena dassenti mātā
 putto ti gātham āha.

Tattha yathābhuccaṃ ajānanti⁷ ti pavatti-
 hetuādi yathābhūtaṃ anavabojjhanti. Saṃsari'haṃ
 anibbisaṃ⁸ ti saṃsārasamuddapattitṭhaṃ avindanti
 alabhanti rāgādisu aparāparupattivasena saṃsari
 ahaṃ ti kathenti āha “mātā putto⁹ ti ādi.”

¹ bhāvit' atṭho, ed.

² phussito, ed.

³ ahu, ed.

⁴ pajānanti, ed.

⁵ maraṇacatuṇṇaṃ, ed.

⁶ °sammaññaṃ, ed.

⁷ pajānanti, ed.

⁸ anibbisaṃ, ed.

⁹ mātā putto, ed.

Yasmiṃ bhave etassa mātā ahosi tato aññasmiṃ bhavē hi tass'eva¹ putto, tato aññasmiṃ bhavē pitā bhātā ahūti attho. Diṭṭho me ti gāthāya pi attano dukkhato pamuttabhāvaṃ eva vibhāveti. Tattha diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā ti so bhagavā sammāsambuddho attanā diṭṭhalokuttaradhammadassanena nāṇacakkhunā mayā paccakkhāto diṭṭho. Yo hi dhammaṃ passati bhagavantam passati nāma yathāha : “Yo kho Vakkhali dhammaṃ passati so maṃ passati” ti ādi.

Āraddhaviṛiye ti paggaḥitaviṛiye. Pahitatte ti nibbānaṃ pesitacitte. Nīcamaṃ daḷha parakkame ti appattassa pattiya phalasamāpattattāya sabbakālaṃ thiraparakkame. Samagge ti sīladiṭṭhisāmaññena saṃhatabhāvena² samagge satthu desanāya savaṇatte jātattā. Sāvake ti ime maggaṭṭhā ime phalaṭṭhā ti yāthāvato passati. Esā buddhāna³ vandana ti sā satthu dhammasarīrabhūtaṃ ariyasāvakaṇaṃ ariyabhāvabhūtaṃ ca lokuttaradhammaṃ atthapaccakkhakiṛiyā esā sammāsambuddhānaṃ sāvakabuddhānaṃ ca vandana yāthāvatoraṇaninnatā.

Bahunnaṃ vata atthāya ti osānagāthāya pi satthu lokassa bahūpakāraṇaṃ yeva vibhāveti. Yaṃ pañ'ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ taṃ suviññeyyaṃ eva.

Ath' ekadā Mahāpajāpatigotamī satthari Vesāliyaṃ viharante mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ sayamaṃ Vesāliyaṃ bhikkhūnūpassaye viharanti pubbaṇhasamayaṃ Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā attano divāṭṭhāne yathāparicchinnaḥkālaṃ phalasamāpattisukheṇa vitināmetvā phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya attano patipattiṃ⁴ paccavekkhitvā somanassajātaṃ attano saṅkhāre āvajjanti tesam khīṇāsavaḥbhāvaṃ⁵ ñatvā evaṃ cintesi : yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā bhagavantaṃ anujātā manobhāvayaṇa ca there sabbe va sabrahmacariye āpucchitvā⁶ idha āgacchantā parinibbāpeyyaṃ ti. Yathā ca theriyaṃ evaṃ tassā

¹ hi sseva, cd.

³ buddhānaṃ, cd.

⁵ khīṇābhāvaṃ, cd.

² samāṇhata°, cd.

⁴ patipatti, cd.

⁶ āpucchitvā, cd.

parivārabhūtānaṃ pañcannaṃ bhikkhunīsātānaṃ parivitaṅko ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :—

Ekadā lokapajjoto Vesāliyaṃ mahāvane
 kūtāgāresu sālāyaṃ vasate naraśārathī.¹ 1.
 Tadā jinaṣṣa mātucchā Mahāgotamī bhikkhunī
 taṃ gate² pure ramme vasi bhikkhunūpassaye.³ 2.
 Bhikkhunīhi vimuttāhi satehi saha pañcahi
 rahogātāya tass'evaṃ cittassāsi⁴ vitakkitā.⁵ 3.
 Buddhassa parinibbānaṃ⁶ sāvakaggayugassa⁷ vā
 Rāhulānandanandānaṃ⁸ nāhaṃ lacchāmi passitū 4.
 Buddhassa parinibbānaṃ sāvakaggayugassa vā⁹
 Mahākassapanandānaṃ Ānandarāhulāna ca.¹⁰ 5.
 Paṭipucchāhaṃ¹¹ saṅkhāre osajjitvāna nibbutiṃ
 gaccheyyaṃ¹² lokanāthena anuññātā mahesinā. 6.
 Tathā pañcasātānaṃ pi bhikkhunīnaṃ vitakkitā
 āsi Khemādikānaṃ pi etad eva vitakkitā. 7.
 Bhūmicālo tadā āsi nādītā¹³ devadudrabhi
 upassayādhivatthāyo¹⁴ devatā sokapīṭitā. 8.
 Vilapantā sukaruṇaṃ tatth'assūni pavattayaṃ
 mittā bhikkhuniyo tehi upagantvāna Gotamiṃ. 9.
 Nipacca sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanaṃ abravuṃ¹⁵
 tattha toyalavāsittā mayam ayye¹⁶ raho gatā. 10.
 Sācalā calitā bhūmi nādītā¹⁷ devadudrabhi
 paridevā ca suyyante¹⁸ kim atthaṃ¹⁹ nūna Gotami. 11.
 Tadā avoca sā saddaṃ yathā parivitaṅkitaṃ
 tāyo pi sabbā āhaṃsu²⁰ yathā parivitaṅkitaṃ. 12.
 Yadi te rucitaṃ ayye nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sivaṃ
 nibbāyissāma sabbā pi buddhānuññāya subbate. 13.

¹ vasatena śārathī, P.

² taṃ gate, A.

³ bhikkhunūpassaye, P.

⁴ cittassapi, A. P.

⁵ vikkitā, P. ⁶ parinibbānā, P. ⁷ sāvakappay°, P.

^{8—9} Rāhul°—yugassa vā, om. P.

¹⁰ rāhulo pi ca, P.

¹¹ °pucchāyusaṅkh, A.

¹² āgacch°, P.

¹³ aditā, P.

¹⁴ °vatthāya, P.

¹⁵ abravi, P.

¹⁶ mayameyya, P.

¹⁷ āditā, P.

¹⁸ sūyante, P.

¹⁹ kim attha, P.

²⁰ āhaṃsu, A.

Mayam pahāya nikkhantā¹ gharā pi ca bhavā pi ca
 sahāye² va gamissāma nibbānam padam³ uttamanam. 14.
 Nibbānāya vadantīnam kiṃ vakkhāmī ti sā vadi³
 saha sabbāhi niggañchi bhikkhunīlayanā tadā. 15.
 Upassaye yā 'dhiwatthā devatā tā khamantu me
 bhikkhunīlayanassedam pacchimam dassanam mama. 16.
 Na jarā maccu vā yattha + appiyehi samāgamo⁵
 piyehi na viyogo 'tthi tam vajissam asaṅkhatam. 17.
 Avitarāgā tam sutvā vacanam sugatorasā
 sokaṭṭa paridevimsu "aho no appapuññatā." 18.
 Bhikkhunīlayo suñño bhūto tāhi vinā ayam
 passa te viya tarāyo⁶ na dissanti jinorasā. 19.
 Nibbānam Gotamī yāti satehi saha pañcahi
 nadisatehi va sahā Gaṅgā pañcahi sāgaram. 20.
 Rathiyāya vajanti⁷ tam disvā saddhā upāsikā
 gharā nikkhamma pādesu nipacca idam abravum. 21.
 "Pasīdassu mahābhoge anāthāyo vihāya no ;
 tayā na yuttā nibbātum " icchaṭṭā vilapimsu tā. 22.
 Tāsam sokapahānattham avoca madhuram giram :
 ruditena alam puttā hāsakālo' yam ajja vo. 23.
 Pariññātam mahādukkham dukkhahetu vivajjito
 nirodho me sacchikato maggo cāpi subhāvito. 24.
 Paricijjho mayā satthā katam buddhassa sasanam
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 25.
 Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānāgāriyam
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaññojanakkhayo. 26.
 Buddho tassa ca saddhammo anūno yāva tiṭṭhati
 nibbātum tāva kālo me mā mam socatha puttikā. 27.
 Koṇḍaññānandanandādi tiṭṭhanti Rāhulo jino
 sukhito sahito saṅgho hataadabbā ca titthiyā. 28.
 Okkākavaṃsassa yaso ussito Māramaddano
 nanu sampati kālo⁸ me nibbānatthāya puttikā. 29.

¹ mayam sahā va nik°, A.² puram, P.³ sasanam, P. ; sā vadam, A.⁴ tam yatthi, P.⁵ samāgamā, P.⁶ tarāyo, B.⁷ vajantiyo, A.⁸ sampattakālo, B.

Cirappabhuti yaṃ mayhaṃ patthitaṃ ajja sijjhate
 Ānanda bherikālo 'yaṃ kiṃ vo assūhi puttikā. 30.
 Sace mayi dayā atthi yaḍi c' atthi kataññutā
 saddhammaṭṭhitiyā sabbā karoṭha viriyaṃ daḷhaṃ. 31.
 Thinaṃ adāsī pabbajjaṃ sambuddho yācito mayā
 tasmā yathāhaṃ nandissaṃ tathā taṃ anutiṭṭhatha. 32.
 Tā evaṃ anusāsivā bhikkhunihi purakkhata
 upecca buddhaṃ vanditvā idaṃ vacanam abravi: 33.
 Ahaṃ Sugata te mātā tvaṃ ca vīra pitā mama
 saddhammasukhada nātha ¹ tayā jāt'amhi Gotama. 34.
 Saṃvaddhito ² 'yaṃ Sugata rūpakāyo mayā tava
 anindito ³ dhammatanu mama saṃvaddhito ⁴ tayā. 35.
 Muhuttaṃ taṇhāsamaṇaṃ khiraṃ tvaṃ pāyito mayā
 tayāhaṃ ⁵ santam accantaṃ dhammakhīraṃ pi pāyita. 36.
 Bandhanā rakkhane mayhaṃ anaṇo tvaṃ mahāmune
 puttakāmā thiyo yācaṃ ⁶ labhanti tādisaṃ sutam. ⁷ 37.
 Mandhātādinarindānaṃ yā mātā sā bhavaṇṇave
 nimuggāhaṃ tayā ⁸ putta tāritā bhavasāgarā. 38.
 "Rañño mātā mahesī" ti sulabhaṃ nāmaṃ itthinaṃ ⁹
 "Buddhamātā" ti yaṃ nāmaṃ etaṃ paramadullabhaṃ. 39.
 taṇ ca laddhaṃ mahāvīra paṇidhānaṃ maman tayā ¹⁰
 anukaṃ vā mahantaṃ vā taṃ sabbam pūritaṃ tayā. ¹¹ 40.
 Parinibbātum icchāmi viḥayemaṃ kaḷevaram
 anujānāhi me vīra dukkhantakara nāyaka. 41.
 Cakkaṅkusadhajākiṇṇe pāde kamalakomale
 pasārehi. Paṇāman te karissaṃ puttauttame. ¹² 42.
 Suvaṇṇarāsisaṅkāsaṃ sarīraṃ kuru pākataṃ
 katvā dehaṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ te santaṃ gacchāmi ¹³ nāyaka. 43.
 Dvat'imśalakkhaṇūpetam supabhālakaṇṭam tanuṃ
 sañjhāghana ¹⁴ va bālakkam ¹⁵ mātucchaṃ dassayi jino. 44.

¹ °sukhadam nātha, P.

² saṃvaddhito, A.

³ anindiyo, P. ⁴ saṃvaddhito, A. ⁵ tassāhaṃ, P.

⁶ dhiyoyāca, P. ⁷ puttam, P. ⁸ tassā, P.

⁹ nāmanimittinaṃ, P. ¹⁰ tiyā, P. ¹¹ mayā, P.

¹² puttapemasā, P. ¹³ santi gacchāma, P.

¹⁴ sañchhā°, A. ¹⁵ balattam, B.

Phullāravindasaṅkāse taruṇādiccasappabhe ¹
 cakkāṅkīte pādātale tato sā sirasā pati. 45.
 Paṇamāmi ² narādicca ādiccakulaketunaṃ
 pacchime maraṇe tvaṃhaṃ na taṃ ikkhāmi'ahaṃ puno. 46.
 Itthiyo nāma lokagga sabbadosā karāma tā
 yadi ko e'atthi ³ doso me khamassu karuṇākara. 47.
 Itthikāraṇa ca pabbajjaṃ yaṃ' haṃ yācimi punappunaṃ
 ettha ce atthi ⁴ doso me taṃ khamassu narāsabha. 48.
 Mayā bhikkhuniyo vīra tavānuṇṇāya sāsita
 tatra ce atthi dunnitaṃ taṃ khamassu khamāpitā. ⁵ 49.
 Akkhante nāma khantabbaṃ ⁶ kimbhāve guṇabhūsaṇe
 kim uttaraṇa te vakkhāmi nibbānāya vajantiyā. 50.
 Suddhe anūne mama bhikkhusaṅghe lokā ito nissaritaṃ
 khamante
 pabbhātakāle ⁷ vyasanaṅgatānaṃ disvāna niyyāti va canda-
 lekhā. 51.
 Tadetarā bhikkhuniyo jhāggaṃ tārā va candānugatā
 Sumeruṃ ⁸
 padakkhiṇaṃ kacca nipacca pāde tthitā ⁹ mukhantaṃ samu-
 dikkhamānā. 52.
 Na tittipubbaṃ ¹⁰ tava dassanena cakkhuṃ na soṭaṃ tava
 bhāsitenā
 cittaṃ mama kevalaṃ ekam eva pappuyya ¹¹ taṃ dham-
 marasena tittiṃ. ¹² 53.
 Nadato parisāyaṇa te ¹³ vāditabbapahārino
 ye te dakkhanti vadaṇaṃ ¹⁴ dhaṇṇā ¹⁵ te narapuṇḍava. 54.
 Dighaṅguli tambanake subhe āyatapamhike
 ye pāde paṇamissanti ¹⁶ te pi dhaṇṇā guṇandhara. ¹⁷ 55.
 Madhurāṇi pahaṭṭhāṇi dosagghāṇi hitāṇi ca
 ye te vākyāṇi suyyanti te pi dhaṇṇā naruttama. 56.

¹ karuṇād°, P. ² panamāmi, P. ³ yadi ko pacatthi, P.

⁴ tattha, A. ⁵ khamāmi ti, B.

⁶ akkhantena akhaṇ°, A. ; akkhātaṃ āma khaṇ°, P.

⁷ pabbhātā°, P. ⁸ Sineruṃ, P. ⁹ dhītā, P.

¹⁰ tittip°, P. ¹¹ pabbuyya, A. P. ¹² titthi, P.

¹³ parisāyanta, P. ¹⁴ vadantaṃ, P. ¹⁵ paṇṇā, P.

¹⁶ panamissanti, P. ¹⁷ guṇandharā, P.

dhaññāhan te mahāvīra mānapūjanatapparā ¹
 tiṇṇasaṃsārakantārā ² suvākyena sirīmato. 57.
 Tato sā anumānetvā ³ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pi subbatā
 Rāhulānandanande ca vanditvā idam abravi : 58.
 āsivisālayasame rogāvāse kaḷevare
 nibbinnā dukkhasaṅghāte ⁴ jarāmarañagocare 59.
 Nānākālamalākīṇṇe ⁵ parāyatte ⁶ nirīhake
 tena nibbātum icchāmi anumaññatha puttakā. 60.
 Nando Rāhulabhaddo ca vītasokā nirāsavā
 tṭhitācalatṭhitithirā ⁷ dhammatam anucintayum. 61.
 dhir atthu saṅkhatam lolam asāram kadalūpamaṃ
 māyāmaricisadisam ittaram ⁸ anavatṭhitam. 62.
 Yattha nāma jīnassāyaṃ mātuccā buddhaposikā
 Gotamī nidhanaṃ yāti aniccamaṃ sabbasaṅkhatam 63.
 Ānando ca tadā sekho sokatṭo jīnavacchalo
 tatth'assūni karonto so karuṇam paridevati : 64.
 Hāsanti ⁹ Gotamī yāti nūna buddho ¹⁰ pi nibbutim
 gacchati naciren' eva aggi-r-iva ¹¹ nirindhano. 65.
 Evaṃ vilapamānan taṃ Ānandaṃ āha Gotamī :
 sutisāgaragambhīra buddhopatṭhānatappara 66.
 Na yuttam socitum putta hāsakāle ¹² upatṭhite
 tayā me saraṇam ¹³ putta nibbānantam upāgataṃ. 67.
 Tayā ¹⁴ tāta samajjhittṭho ¹⁵ pabbajjam anujāni no
 mā putta vimano hohi ¹⁶ saphalo te pariissamo. 68.
 Yaṃ na diṭṭham purānehi ¹⁷ titthikācariyehi pi
 taṃ padaṃ sukumārihi sattavassāhi ¹⁸ veditam. 69.
 Buddhasāsanapāletā ¹⁹ pacchimaṃ ²⁰ dassanam tava
 tattha gacchām' aham putta gato yattha na dissate. 70.

¹ °tamparā, P.² tinna°, P.³ anubhāvetvā, B.⁴ nibbiṇṇā dukkhasaṅkhāte, P.⁵ °kāla°, P.⁶ parāyatthe, P.⁷ °dhitivarā, B.⁸ itaram, P. B.⁹ bhāsanti, P.¹⁰ nanu buddho, A. B.¹¹ aggi viya.¹² hāsakāre, P.¹³ maraṇam, P.¹⁴ tassā, P.¹⁵ samijjh°, P.¹⁶ hoti, P.¹⁷ pūrānehi, A.¹⁸ satav°, B.¹⁹ °pāleto, B.²⁰ khamantaṃ, P.

Kadāci dhammaṃ desento khipi lokagganāyako
 tadāhaṃ āsisavācaṃ ¹ avocaṃ ² anukampikā : 71.
 “Ciraṃ jīva mahāvīra kappam tiṭṭha mahāmune
 sabbalokassa atthāya bhavassu aṇāmaro.” 72.
 Taṃ tathāvādiniṃ ³ buddho mamaṃ so etaṃ abravī ⁴ :
 “na h’ evaṃ vandiyaṃ buddhā yaṭhā vandasi Gotami.” 73.
 “Kathaṃ carahi sabbaññu vanditabbā tathāgatā
 kathaṃ avandiyaṃ buddhā taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito.” 74.
 “Āraddhaviṛiye pahitatte niccaṃ dāḥaparakkame
 samagge sāvake passa etaṃ buddhāna vandanaṃ.” ⁵ 75.
 Tato upassayaṃ gantvā ekikāhaṃ ⁶ vicintayim :
 samaggaṃ paṇaṃ nātho rocetī ⁷ ti bhavantago. 76.
 Handāhaṃ parinibbissaṃ mā vipattitam addasaṃ. ⁸
 evāhaṃ cintayitvāna disvāna isisattamaṃ 77.
 parinibbānakālaṃ taṃ ārocesiṃ ⁹ vināyakaṃ.
 tato so samanuññasi : kālaṃ jānāhi Gotami. 78.
 Kilesā —pa— anāsavā. 79.
 Svāgataṃ —pa— sāsaṇaṃ. 80.
 Paṭisaṃbhida —pa— sāsaṇaṃ. 81.
 Thīnaṃ dhammābhisamaye ye bālā vimatiṅgatā
 tesam diṭṭhippahānatthaṃ iddhiṃ dassesi Gotami. 82.
 Tadā nipacca sambuddhaṃ uppatitvāna ambaraṃ
 iddhiṃ anekaṃ ¹⁰ dassesi buddhānuññāya Gotamī. 83.
 Ekikā bahudhā āsi ¹¹ bahudhā-c-ekikā tathā
 āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tironabhaṃ ¹² 84.
 Asajjamānā ¹³ agamā bhūmiyaṃ pi nimujjatha
 abhiḥjamāne uḍake agaṇchi mahiyā yaṭhā. 85.
 Sakuṇī va yaṭhākāse ¹⁴ pallaṅken’ agamī ¹⁵ tadā
 vasaṃ vattesi kāyena yāva brahmanivesanaṃ. 86.

¹ āsi vacanaṃ, P. B.² avocaṃ, P.³ tathāvādini, P.⁴ mama so eta bravī, P.⁵ vandanā, P. B.⁶ ekakāhaṃ, A.⁷ rocetī, A.⁸ vipattitaṃ, A. ; vipattitamandassaṃ, P.⁹ arocesi, P.¹⁰ iddhi aneka, P.¹¹ ekikā bahudhā cāpi, P.¹² tirokuḍḍaṃ tironagaṃ, A.¹³ āsajjō, B.¹⁴ tathākāse, A.¹⁵ pallaṅkena kami, A.

Sineruṃ daṇḍaṃ katvāna chattaṃ katvā mahāmahim¹
 samūlaṃ parivattetvā dhārayaṃ caṅkami nabhe. 87.
 Chasūrodayakālo va lokaṇ ca kāsī dhūmikaṃ²
 yugante³ viya lokaṃ sā⁴ jālamālākulaṃ akā. 88.
 Mucalindaṃ⁵ mahāselam Merumūlanadantare⁶
 sāsapā-r-iva sabbāni eken'aggahi muṭṭhinā. 89.
 aṅgulaggena⁷ chādesi bhākaraṃ sadisākaram
 candasūrasahassāni āvelaṃ⁸ iva dhārayi. 90.
 Catusāgaratoyāni dhārayi ekaṇṇinā
 yugantaḥḥaladākaraṃ⁹ mahāvassaṃ pavassatha. 91.
 Cakkavattiṃ sapaṇisaṃ māpayi sā nabhatthale
 Garuḷaṃ dviraḍaṃ¹⁰ sihaṃ vinadantaṃ padassayi.¹¹ 92.
 ekikā abhinimmitvā 'ppameyyaṃ bhikkhuniṅgaṇaṃ
 puna antaradhāpetvā ekikā munim abravi : 93.
 Mātucchā te mahāvīra tava sāsanaḥḥarikā
 anuppattā sakaṃ atthaṃ¹² pāde vandāmi¹³ cakkhuma. 94.
 Dassetvā vividhaṃ iddhiṃ¹⁴ orohitvā nabhatthalā
 vanditvā lokapajjotaṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi sā. 95.
 Sā¹⁵ vīsavassasatikā jātiyāhaṃ mahāmune
 alaṃ ettāvata vīra nibbāyissāmi nāyaka.¹⁶ 96.
 Tada ti¹⁷ vimhitā sabbā paṇisa sā kataṇḥḥalā
 avoc' ayye¹⁸ kathaṃ āsi atuliddhiparakkama.¹⁹ 97.
 Padumuttaro nāma jīno sabbadhammesu cakkhuma
 ito sataḥḥassamaṃhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 98.
 Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ jātāṃmaccakule ahaṃ
 sabbopakaṇarasampanne iddhe phīte mabaddhane. 99.
 Kadāci pitunā saddhiṃ dāsigaṇapurakkhatā²⁰
 mahatā parivārena taṃ upecca narāsabhaṃ 100.

¹ mahī imaṃ, P. ² dhūmakaṃ, P. ³ yugandhe, P.

⁴ piyalokaṃsā, A.

⁵ Muñcalindaṃ, A.

⁶ omūlān°, P.

⁷ aṅguliggena, P.

⁸ avelaṃ, P.

⁹ yugandhaḥḥalajā karā, P.

¹⁰ dvitudaṃ, P.

¹¹ padassasi, P.

¹² atthaṃ, P.

¹³ vandāma, P.

¹⁴ vividhā iddhi, P.

¹⁵ sa, P.

¹⁶ nāyakaṃ, P.

¹⁷ tadā tā, P.

¹⁸ avoceya, P.

¹⁹ oparakkamā, A.

²⁰ opurakkhitā, P

Vāsavaṃ¹ viya vassantaṃ dhammameghaṃ pavassayaṃ²
sāradādiccasadisavaṃ raṃsijālasamujjalaṃ 101.
disvā cittaṃ pasādetvā³ sutvā c'assa subhāsitaṃ⁴
mātucchaṃ bhikkhuniṃ⁵ agge ṭhapentaṃ naraṇāya-
kaṃ 102.

Sutvā datvā mahādānaṃ sattāhaṃ tassa tādino
sasaṅghassa naraggassa paccayāni bahūni ca 103.
nipacca pādamūlaṃhi taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayaṃ.

Tato mahāparisati avoca isisattamo : 104.

Yā sasaṅghaṃ abhojesi sattāhaṃ lokanāyakaṃ
taṃ ahaṃ kittayissāmi suṇātha mama bhāsato. 105.

Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 106.

Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Gotamī nāma nāmena hessati satthu sāvika. 107.

Tassa buddhassa mātucchā jīvikāpādika⁶ ayaṃ
rattaññūnaṃ ca aggattaṃ bhikkhuniṃaṃ labhissati. 108.

Taṃ sutvāhaṃ⁷ pamoditvā⁸ yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
paccayehi upatṭhitvā tato kālakatā⁹ ahaṃ. 109.

Tāvatiṃsesu devesu sabbakāmasamiddhisu
nibbattā dasaḥ' aṅgehi¹⁰ aññe abhibhavi ahaṃ.¹¹ 110.

Rūpasaddehi gandhehi rasehi phusanehi ca
āyunaṃpi ca vaṇṇena sukhena yasasā pi ca. 111.

Tath'evādhipateyyena adhiggaṃha¹² virocanaṃ
ahosiṃ amarindassa mahesī dayitā tahiṃ. 112.

Saṃsāre saṃsaranti 'haṃ kammaṇvāyusameritā
Kāsissa rañño visaye ajāyimaṃ dāsagāmake.¹³ 113.

Pañca dāsasatānūnā nivasanti tahiṃ tadā
sabbesaṃ tattha yo jeṭṭho tassa jāyā ahoṣ' ahaṃ. 114.

Sayambhuno pañcasatā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisuṃ.
te disvāna ahaṃ tuṭṭhā saha sabbāhi itthibhi 115.

¹ vasantam, A. ² pavassaram, P. ³ pasāditvā, P.

⁴ vassasubho, P. ⁵ bhikkhuni, P.

⁶ jīvitamātikā, B. ; jīvitāp°, P. ⁷ haṃ om. A.

⁸ pamuditā, P. ⁹ kālakatā, A.

¹⁰ das'aṅgehi, P. ¹¹ aññehi nikkamī ahaṃ, P.

¹² atiggayha, A. ¹³ aññāsi gāmake, P.

Subhā bhavitvā ¹ sabbāyo ² catumāse upaṭṭhahum.³
 Ticivarāni datvāna saṃsarimha sasāmikā. 116.
 Tato cutā sabbā pi tā Tāvatisagatā mayam.
 pacchime ca bhava dāni jātā Devadahe pure. 117.
 Pitā Añjanasakko me mātā mama Sulakkhaṇā
 tato Kapilavatthusmiṃ Suddhodanagharam gata. 118.
 Sesā Sakyakule jātā Sakyānaṃ gharam āgamum
 aham viṣiṭṭhā sabbāsaṃ jinassāpādikā ahum. 119.
 Mama putto' bhinikkhamma buddho āsi vināyako.
 Pacchāham pabbajitvāna satehi saha pañcahi 120.
 Sākiyānihi dhīrāhi saha ⁴ santi sukham phusim.
 ye tadā pubbajātiyaṃ amhākaṃ āhu sāmīno 121.
 Saha puñṇassa kattāro mahāsamayakārakā
 phusimsu ⁵ arahattan te sugatenānukampitā.⁶ 122.
 tadetarā bhikkhuniyo āruhimsu ⁷ nabhatthalam
 saṃgatā viya tārāyo virocimsu mahiddhikā. 123.
 Iddhim ⁸ anekā dassesum piḷandhavikatiṃ ⁹ yathā
 kammāro kanakass' eva ¹⁰ kammañṇassa susikkhitā. 124.
 dassetvā pāṭiherāni ¹¹ cittāni ca bahūni ca
 tosetvā vā dipavaraṃ munim sapariṣaṃ ¹² tadā 125.
 orohitvāna gaganā ¹³ vanditvā isisattamaṃ
 anuñṇatā naraggena yathā ṭhāne nisīdisum. 126.
 Aho 'nukampikā ¹⁴ amhaṃ saṃvāsaṃ cira ¹⁵ Gotamī
 vāsītā tava puñṇehi pattā no āsavakkhayaṃ. 127.
 Kilesā —pa— sāsanaṃ. 128.
 Iddhiyaṃ ca vasī homa ¹⁶ dibbāya sotadhātuya
 Cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homa mahāmune. 129.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāma dibbacakkhum visodhitam
 sabbāsvā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 130.

¹ pugā bhavitvā, B. ; pugāva hutvā, A.

² saṇhāyo, B. ³ upaṭṭhayi, P. ⁴ vināhi saha, P.

⁵ phussimsu, P. ⁶ okampite, P.

⁷ arah°, A. ⁸ iddhisu, P. ⁹ piḷaddhanavikati, P.

¹⁰ kanakaṃ yeva, P. ¹¹ pāṭiherāni, A.

¹² purisasadisam, P. ¹³ gaganā, P.

¹⁴ 'nukampitā, P. ¹⁵ vira, P. ¹⁶ homi, P.

Atthe dhamme ca nerutte paṭibhāne ca vijjati¹
 nāpaṃ aṇhaṃ mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 131.
 Asmābhipariciṇṇo 'si mettacittāhi nāyaka
 anujānāhi sabbāyo nibbānāya mahāmune. 132.
 Nibbāyissāma ice' evaṃ kiṃ vakkhāmi vadantiyo
 yassa dāni ca vo kālaṃ² maññathā ti jino bravi. 133.
 Gotamīadikā tāyo tadā bhikkhuniyo jinaṃ
 vanditvā āsanā tamhā vuṭṭhāya āgamiṃsu tā. 134.
 Mahatā janakāyena saha lokagganāyako
 anusamāsavayī viro mātucchaṃ yāva koṭṭhakaṃ. 135.
 Tadā nipati pādesu Gotamī lokabandhuno
 sahetarāhi³ sabbāhi pacchimaṃ pādavandanaṃ. 136.
 Idaṃ pacchimakam⁴ mayhaṃ lokanāthassa dassanaṃ
 na puno amatākāraṃ passissāmi mukhaṃ tava. 137.
 Na ca me vadaṇaṃ⁵ vīra tava pādesu komale
 samphusissāmi lokagga⁶ ajja gacchāmi nibbutiṃ. 138.
 Rūpena kiṃ tavānena diṭṭhadhamme yathātathe⁷
 sabbam saṅkhatam ev'etaṃ anassāsikam ittaraṃ. 139.
 Sā saha tāhi gantvāna bhikkhunūpassayaṃ sakam
 adḍhapallaṅkam ābhujya⁸ nisīdi paramāsane.⁹ 140.
 Tadā upāsikā tattha buddhasāsanavacchalā¹⁰
 tassā pavattiṃ¹¹ sutvāna upesum pādavandikā. 141.
 Karehi uraṃ pahantvā chinnaṃ mūlā yathā latā
 rodentā karuṇaṃ ravam¹² sokaṭṭā bhuvi¹³ pātītā.¹⁴ 142.
 Mā no saraṇade nāthe viḥāya gami¹⁵ nibbutiṃ¹⁶
 nipatitvāna yācāma sabbāyo sirasā mayam. 143.
 Yā padhānatamā¹⁷ tāsam saddhāpaṇṇā upāsikā
 tassā sīsam pamajjanti idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim¹⁸: 144.
 Alaṃ puttā visādena mārapāsānuvattinā
 aniccaṃ saṅkhatam sabbam viyogantaṃ¹⁹ calācalaṃ. 145.

¹ vijjāti, A. ² te kālaṃ, P. ³ sah' eva tāhi, A.
⁴ imam p°, P. ⁵ te vandanaṃ, P. ⁶ lokaggam, P.
⁷ yathātatham, P. ⁸ ābhujja, A. P.; āruhyaṃ, B.
⁹ varamāsane, P. ¹⁰ °vacchalo, P. ¹¹ pavatti, A.
¹² rāvaṃ, P. ¹³ bhūmi, B. ¹⁴ pātikā, P.
¹⁵ viḥāyāgami, P. ¹⁶ nibbuti, P.
¹⁷ padānat°, P. ¹⁸ abravi, edd. ¹⁹ viyogandham, P.

Tato sā tā visajjitvā¹ paṭhamam jhānam uttamam
 dutiyañ ca tatiyañ ca samāpajji catutthakam. 146.
 Ākāśayatanañ ceva viññāṇayatanaṃ tathā
 ākiñcam² neva saññañ ca samāpajji yathākkamam. 147.
 Paṭilomena jhānāni samāpajjatha Gotamī
 yāvatā³ paṭhamam jhānam tato yāva catutthakam. 148.
 Tato vuṭṭhāya nibbāyi dīpacci va⁴ nirāsanā
 bhūmicālo mahā āsi nabhasmā⁵ vijjutā⁶ pati. 149.
 Panādītā⁷ dudrabhiyo paridevimsu devatā
 pupphavuṭṭhi ca gagaṇā abhivassatha mediniṃ. 150.
 Kampito Merurājā pi raṅgamajjhe yathā naṭo
 sokena cātidiṇo 'va⁸ viravo āsi sāgaro.⁹ 151.
 Devā nāgāsura brahmā saṃviggahimsu taṃ khaṇe
 aniccā vata saṅkhārā yathāyaṃ vilayaṃ gatā. 152.
 Yā cemaṃ parivāriṃsu satthu sāsana-kārikā
 tāyo pi anupādānā dīpacci¹⁰ viya nibbutā. 153.
 Hā yogā vippayogantā¹¹ hāniccam sabbasaṅkhatam
 hā jīvitam vināasantam iccāsi¹² paridevanā. 154.
 Tato devā ca brahmā ca lokadhammānuvattanaṃ
 kālānurūpaṃ kubbanti upetvā isisattamaṃ. 155.
 Tadā āmantayi satthā Ānandaṃ sutisāgaram¹³
 gacchānanda nivedehi bhikkhūnaṃ mātu nibbutiṃ.¹⁴ 156.
 Tadānando nirānando assunā puṇṇalocano
 gaggarena sarenāha¹⁵ "samāgacchantu¹⁶ bhikkhavo. 157.
 Pubbadakkhiṇapacchāsu uttarāyañ¹⁷ ca santi-
 sunantu¹⁸ bhāsitaṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhavo sugatorasā. 158.
 Yā vandaṃ payattena sarīraṃ pacchimaṃ mune
 sā Gotamī gatā santiṃ¹⁹ tārā va suriyodayā²⁰ 159.

¹ sā taṃ vis°, P.² ākiñci, P.³ pabhavatā, P.⁴ dīpacchiva, P.⁵ nabhasā, A.⁶ vijjatā, P.⁷ sanādītā, P.⁸ °diṇo ca, P.⁹ vibhavo āsi sāgare, P.¹⁰ dīpacchi, P.¹¹ °gantvā, P.¹² icchasi, P.¹³ sutivissāma, P.¹⁴ nibbuti, P.¹⁵ sarenāhaṃ, P.¹⁶ sammāgo, P.¹⁷ uttarāya, A.¹⁸ sunantaṃ, A.¹⁹ santi, P.²⁰ suriyādayā, P.

Buddhamātā ti paññattam ṭhapayitvā gatāsamaṃ
 na yattha pañcanetto pi gatiṃ¹ dakkhati² nāyako. 160.
 Yass' atthi sugate saddhā³ yo ca piyo⁴ mahāmune
 buddhamātuyā sakkāraṃ karotu sugatoraso." ⁵ 161.
 Sudūrattā pi tam sutvā siṅgham⁶ āgañehu bhikkhavo
 keci buddhānubhāvena keci iddhisu kovidā. 162.
 Kūṭāgāravare ramme sabbasoṇṇamayē⁷ subhe
 mañcakaṃ samaropesuṃ⁸ yattha vuṭṭhāsi Gotamī.⁹ 163.
 Cattāro lokapālā te¹⁰ aṇṣehi samadhārayuṃ
 sesā Sakkādikā devā kūṭāgāre samaggahuṃ. 164.
 Kūṭāgārāni sabbāni āsuṃ pañcasatāni pi¹¹
 saradādicevaṇṇāni¹² visuṃ kammakatāni hi. 165.
 Sabbā tā pi¹³ bhikkhuniyo āsuṃ mañcesu sāyikā¹⁴
 devānaṃ khandham¹⁵ ārūḥhā niyyanti anupubbaso. 166.
 Sabbaso chāditaṃ¹⁶ āsi vitānena nabhatthalam
 satārā candasuriyā¹⁷ ca lañchitā¹⁸ kanakāmayā. 167.
 Paṭākā ussitā¹⁹ 'nekā cittaṃ pupphakañceukā²⁰
 ogatākāsapaddhā ca mahisā puppham²¹ uggataṃ. 168.
 Dissanti candasuriyā pajjalanti²² ca tārakā
 majjhagato pi cādicco na tāpesi sasi yathā. 169.
 Devā dibbehi gandhehi mālehi²³ surabhihi ca
 vāditehi ca naccehi saṅgītihi ca pūjayuṃ. 170.
 Nāgāsura ca brahmāno²⁴ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ
 pūjayiṃsu ca niyyantiṃ²⁵ nibbutaṃ buddhamātaraṃ. 171.
 Sabbāyo purato nitā nibbutā sugatorasā
 Gotamī niyyate pacchā sakkatā buddhaposikā. 172.

¹ gati, P. ² dakkhiti, P. ³ paṭṭhā, P.
⁴ yo vasi yo, P. ⁵ sagatoyaso, P.
⁶ siṅgham, A. ⁷ sabbasuvannaye, P.
⁸ saha ropesuṃ, A. ⁹ yattha puttāpi Gotamī, P.
¹⁰ opālā ye, P. ¹¹ oni hi, P. ¹² saradānicca°, P.
¹³ tā hi, P. ¹⁴ maññesu sāyitā, P. ¹⁵ khattam, P.
¹⁶ caritaṃ, P. ¹⁷ candasūrā, A. ¹⁸ lañjitā, A.
¹⁹ vussitā, P. ²⁰ citakā pupphakaṃ cutā, P.
²¹ pubbam, P. ²² vijjalanti, P. ²³ mallehi, P.
²⁴ brahmano, A ²⁵ nīyanti, P.

Purato devamanujā sanāgāsuraabrahmakā
 pacchā sasāvako buddho pūjattham yāti mātuyā. 173.
 Buddhassa parinibbānam nedisaṃ āsi yādisaṃ
 Gotamīparinibbānam ativ'acchariyaṃ ahū. 174.
 Buddho buddhassa nibbāne ¹ no paṭiyādi bhikkhavo
 buddho Gotamīnibbāne Sāriputtādikā tathā. 175.
 Citakāni karitvāna sabbagandhamayāni te
 gandhacūṇṇāni kiṇṇāni ² jhāpayimsu ³ ca tā tahiṃ. 176.
 Sesabhāgāni dayhimsu ⁴ atthisesāni sabbaso
 Ānando ca tadāvoca saṃvegajanakam vaco : ⁵ 177.
 Gotamī nidhanam ⁶ yātā daḥham ⁷ c'assā sarīrakam.
 saṃketam buddhanibbānam na cirena bhavissati. 178.
 Tato Gotamīdhātūni tassā pattagatāni so
 upanāmesi nāthassa Ānando buddhacodito. 179.
 Pāṇinā tāni paggayha avoca isisattamo :
 mahato sāravantassa yathā rukkhassa tiṭṭhato 180.
 yo so mahattaro khandho palujjeyya aniccata
 tathā bhikkhunīsanghassa Gotamī parinibbutā. 181.
⁸ Aho acchariyaṃ mayham ⁸ nibbutāya pi mātuyā
 sarīramattasesāya ⁹ n'atthi sokapariddavo. ¹⁰ 182.
 Na sociyā paresaṃ sā ¹¹ tiṇṇasaṃsārasāgarā
 parivajjitasantāpā sītibhūtā sunibbutā. 183.
 Paṇḍitā 'si ¹² mahāpaṇṇā puthupaṇṇā tath'eva ca
 rattaṇṇū bhikkhunīnaṃ sā evaṃ dhāretha bhikkhavo. 184.
 Iddhiyā ca vasī āsi dībbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyañāṇassa vasī āsi ca Gotamī. 185.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ aññāsī dībbacakkhum ca sodhitam
 sabbāsavā parikkhīnā n'atthi tassā punabbhavo. 186.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāne tath'eva ca
 parisuddham ahū ñāṇam tasmā socaniyā ¹³ na sā. 187.

¹ na buddho buddhanibbāne, P.

² °cūṇṇapakiṇṇāni, A.

³ jhāpayisu, P.

⁴ dayhisu, P.

⁵ va te, P.

⁶ nibbutam, P.

⁷ dayham, A.

⁸—⁸ Ānandassa buddhassa, P.

⁹ sarīrapattasesāya, A.

¹⁰ °paridevo, P.

¹¹ na so viyāmaresamhi, P.

¹² paṇḍi si, P.

¹³ socariyā, P.

Ayoghanahatass'eva ¹ jalato jātavedaso ²
 anupubbūpasantassa yathā na nāyate gati 188.
 evaṃ sammāvimuttānaṃ kāmabandhohghatārinaṃ ³
 paññāpetuṃ gati n'atthi pattānaṃ acalaṃ sukhāṃ. 189.
 Attadīpā ⁴ tato hotha satipaṭṭhānagocarā
 bhāvetvā satta bojjhaṅge dukkhass' antaṃ karissathā ti. 190.
 Itthaṃ sudāṃ Mahāpajāpatigotamī imā gāthāyo abhāsithā
 ti.
 Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LVI.

Gutte yadattham pabbajjā ti ādikā Guttāya
 theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā
 tattha tattha bhāve vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upaci-
 nantī anukkamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā
 paripakkakusalamūlā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranti imasmiṃ
 buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattā Guttā ⁵
 ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā upanissaya-
 sampattiyaṃ codiyamānā gharāvāsaṃ jigucchanti mātāpitaro
 anujānāpetvā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā ca
 vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanti tassā
 cittaṃ cira-kālaparicayena bahiddhāraṃ mane vidhāvati.
 Ekaggaṃ nāsi satthā disvā taṃ anugaṇhanto gandhaku-
 ṭiyaṃ yathā nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā tassā āsanne
 ākāse nisinnaṃ viya attānaṃ dassetvā ovaḍanto :

Gutte yadattham pabbajjā hitvā ⁶ puttāṃ samussayaṃ ⁷
 tam eva anubrūhehi ⁸ mā cittaṃ vasaṃ gami. 163.
 Cittena vañcitā sattā Mārassa visaye ratā
 anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvanti aviddasū. ⁹ 164.

¹ ayoghaṇa°, P.² jātavedasā, A.³ °tādinam, P.⁴ atthadīpā, A₂.⁵ Guttā om. cd.⁶ hitā, cd.⁷ samuppiyam, m.; samappiyaṃ, cd.⁸ tamo anub°, cd.⁹ sandhāvantaṃ avindimsu, cd.

Kāmacchandañ ca vyāpādaṃ sakkāyadiṭṭhim¹ eva ca
 sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ vicikicchañ ca pañcamam. 165.
 Saññojanāni etāni pajahitvāna bhikkhuni
 orambhāgamanīyāni² na-y-idam punar ehisi. 166.
 Rāgaṃ mānaṃ avijjañ ca uddhaccaṃ ca vivajjiya
 saññojanāni chetvāna dukkhass' antaṃ karissasi.³ 167.
 Khepetvā jātisamsāraṃ pariññāya punabbhavaṃ
 diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchātā upasantā carissasī ti. 168.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha taṃ eva anubrūhehi ti
 yad atthaṃ yassa kilesaparinibbānassa khandhaparinib-
 bānassa ca atthāya. Hitvā+puttaṃ samupīyaṃ
 ti piyāyitabbam nātiparivaṭṭabhogakkhandhañ ca hitvā.
 Mama sāsane pabbajjā brahmacariyavāso icchito taṃ eva
 vaḍḍheyyāsi sampādeyyāsi. Mā cittassa vasaṃ
 gami digharassarūpādīraṃmaṇassa pāṇavaḍḍhitassa
 kuticittavasam mā gacchi. Yasmā cittaṃ nām'etaṃ
 māyūpanaṃ yena vañcitā andhaputhujjanā Māra vasānugā
 samsāraṃ nātivattanti. Tena vuttaṃ cittaena vañ-
 citā ti ādi.⁵ Saññojanāni etāni ti etāni kāmac-
 chandañ ca vyāpādaṃ ti ādinā yathāvuttāni pañcabandha-
 natṭhena saññojanāni. Pajahitvānā ti anāgāmimag-
 gena samucchinditvā. Bhikkhuni ti tassā ālapanam.
 Orambhāgamanīyāni⁶ ti rūpārūpadhātuto heṭṭhā-
 bhāge kāmādhātuyaṃ manussajīvassayitāni upakārāni,
 tattha paṭisandhiyā paccayabhāvato. Makāro padasandhi-
 karo. Oraṃ āgamanīyāni ti pāli. So ev' attho.
 Na-y-idam puna-d-ehisī ti orambhāgīyānaṃ
 saññojanānaṃ pahānena idam kāmāṭṭhānaṃ kāmabhavaṃ
 paṭisaṃdhiyase na punar āgamiṃsasi. Rakāro padasandhi-
 karo. Itthan ti vā pāli. Itthattaṃ⁷ kāmabhavaṃ icc
 eva attho.

Rāgaṃ ti rūparāgañ ca arūparāgañ ca. Mānaṃ ti
 aggamaggavajjamānaṃ. Avijjaṃ uddhaccañ cā ti

¹ sakkāyaṃ do, cd.

² orambhago, cd.

³ karissati, cd.

⁴ hetvā, cd.

⁵ vañcitādi ādi, cd.

⁶ orambhago, cd.

⁷ ittatthaṃ, cd.

etthāpi es' eva nayo. V i v a j j i y ā ti vipassanāya vikkhambhetvā. S a ñ y o j a n ā n i c h e t v ā n ā ti etāni rūparāgādini pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni arahattamaggena samuccelinditvā. D u k k h a s s ' a n t a ṃ k a r i s s a s i ti sabbavaṭṭadukkhassa pariyaṇtapariyosānaṃ pāpuṇissasi.

K h e p e t v ā j ā t i s a ṃ s ā r a ṃ ti jātisamūlikasaṃsārappavattiṃ¹ pariyoṇpetvā. N i c c h ā t ā ti nittaphā upasantā ti sabbaso kilesānaṃ vūpasamena upasantā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Evam satthārā imāsu² gāthāsu bhāsītāsu gāthāpariyosāne therī saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā udānavasena bhagavatā bhāsitanīyāmen' eva imā gāthā abhāsi. Ten' etā theriyā gāthā nāma jātā.

Guttāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LVII.

C a t u k k h a t t u n ti ādikā Vijayāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena paribrūhitakusalamūlā devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarasmiṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā Khemāya theriyā gihikāle sahāyikā ahoṣi. Sā tassā pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā "sāpi nāma rājamahesī pabbajissati kim aṅga panāhan" ti pabbajitukāmā yeva hutvā Khemātheriyā santikaṃ upasaṅkami. Therī tassā ajjhāsaṃ nātvā tathā dhammaṃ desesi yathā saṃsāre saṃviggamānasā sāsane sā abhippasannā bhavissati. Sā taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā saṃvegajātā paṭiladdhasaddhā ca hutvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Therī taṃ pabbājesi. Sā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccā vipassapubbakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā hetusampannatāya nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ³ pacavekkhitvā udānavasena :

¹ opavatti, ed.

² imāya, ed.

³ paṭipatti, ed.

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhami
aladdhā¹ cetaso santim² citte avasavattinī. 169.

Bhikkhunim³ upasaṅkamma sakkaccaṃ paripucch' ahaṃ.
sā me dhammam adesesi dhātuāyatanāni⁴ ca. 170.

Cattāri ariyasaccāni indriyāni balāni⁵ ca
bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikam maggaṃ uttamattassa⁶ pattiya. 171.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā karontī anusāsanim⁷
rattiyā purime yāme pubbaḷātim anussari. 172.

Rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayi
rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayi. 173.

Pītisukhena ca kāyaṃ pharitvā vihari tadā
sattamiyā pāde pasāresi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya ti. 174.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha bhikkhunin ti Khemā-
therim⁸ sandhāya vadati.

Bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikam aggaṃ ti sattabojjhaṅ-
gaṇ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṇ ca ariyamaggaṃ. Uttamattassa⁹
pattiya ti arabhattassa nibbānassa vā¹⁰ pattiya adhiga-
māya.

Pītisukhenā ti phalasamāpattiya¹¹ pariāpannāya
pītisukhena ca. Kāyaṃ ti taṃ sampayuttaṃ nāma
kāyaṃ yad anusārena rūpakāyaṇ ca. Pharitvā ti
phussetvā vyāpetvā vā. Sattamiyā pāde pasāresi¹²
ti vipassanāya āradhādivasato sattamiyaṃ pallaṅkaṃ
bhinditvā pāde pasāresi. Kathaṃ? Tamokkhandhaṃ
padāliya appadālitapubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ agga-
maggaṇāṇasinaṃ padāletvā. Sesam heṭṭhā vuttanayaṃ
eva.

Vijayāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Chakkaṇipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

¹ laddhā, ed.

² santi, ed.

³ bhikkhunī, ed.

⁴ dhātuyo, ed.

⁵ phalāni, ed.

⁶ uttamattassa, ed.

⁷ anusāsani, ed.

⁸ Khemātheri, ed.

⁹ uttamattassa, ed.

¹⁰ nibbānassevā, ed.

¹¹ samāpatti, ed.

¹² pasārenti, ed.

LVIII.

Sattakanipāte musalāni gahetvānā ti Uttarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena saṃropitakusalamūlā samupacitavi-mokkhasambhārā paripakkavimutti-paripācaniyadhammā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarasmiṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā Uttarā ti laddhanāmā anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā Paṭācārāya theriyā santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā therī tassā¹ dhammaṃ kathesi. Sā dhammaṃ sutvā saṃsāre jātasamvegā sāsane abhippasannā hutvā pabbaji.² Pabbajitvā³ va katapubbakiccā Paṭācārāya theriyā santike vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjanti upanissayasampannatāya indriyaṇaṃ paripākaṃ gatattā nacirass' eva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā saha paṭisambhidaḥi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ³ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Musalāni gahetvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mānavā
puttadārāni posentā⁴ dhanam vindanti mānavā. 175.
Ghaṭatha buddhasāsane yaṃ katvā nānutappati.
khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisidatha. 176.
Cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvāna ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ
paccavekkhatha⁵ saṅkhāre parato no ca attato. 177.
Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārānusāsanaṃ⁶
pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamante upāvisi. 178.
Rattiyā purime yāme pabbajātim anussari,
rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayi, 179.
Rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayi,
tevijjā atha vuṭṭhāsi⁷ katā te anusāsani. 180.
Sakkaṃ va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparājitaṃ
purakkhitvā vihissāmi⁸ tevijj' amhi anāsava ti. 181.

¹ tassa, ed.² pabbajji, ed.³ paṭipatti, ed.⁴ posento, ed.⁵ paccavekkha, ed.⁶ osāsani, ed.⁷ vuṭṭhāti, ed.⁸ viharissāmi, ed.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvānā ti bhāvanācittaṃ kammaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhapetvā. Kathaṃ? Ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ. Paṭipattiṃ avekkhitasamsāre aniccāni pi dukkhāni anantāni pi lakkhaṇattayāni¹ vipassathā ti attho. Idañ ca ovādakāle attano aññesañ ca bhikkhunīnaṃ theriyādīnaṃ ovādassa anuvādanavasena vuttaṃ. Paṭācārānusāsana² ti Paṭācārāya theriyā anuppattaṃ. Paṭācārāsāsanān ti pi pātho. Atha vuṭṭhāsin ti tevijjābhāvappattito pacchā āsanato vuṭṭhāsin.

Ayaṃ pi therī ekadivasaṃ Paṭācārāya theriyā santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā attano vasaṇaṭṭhānaṃ pavisitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisajja “na tāv’ imaṃ pallaṅkaṃ bhindissāmi yāva me na anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati” ti nicchayaṃ katvā sammāsanaṃ³ ārabhitvā anukamena vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā abhiññāpaṭisambhidāhi parivāraṃ arahattaṃ patvā ekūna⁴-vīsatiyā paccavekkhaṇapavattāya “idāni ’mhi katakiccā” ti somanassajātā imā gāthā udānetvā pāde pasāresi. Aruṇuggamanavelāyaṃ tato sammad eva vibhātāya rattiyaṃ theriyā santikaṃ upagantvā imā gāthā paccudāhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ : katā te anusāsana⁵ ti ādi. Sesā sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.

Uttarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LIX.

Satiṃ⁵ upaṭṭhāpetvānā ti ādikā Cālāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Magadhesu Nālakagāme Surūpasārībrāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi nibbatti. Tassā nāmagahanadivase Cālā ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Tassā kaṇiṭṭhāya Upacālā ti, ath’ assā kaṇiṭṭhāya Sīsūpacālā ti. Imā

¹ lakkhaṇattaya, ed.

² °sāsane, ed.

³ sammāsana, ed.

⁴ ekūna°, ed.

⁵ Sati, ed.

tisso pi dhammasenāpatissa ¹ kanitṭhabhaginiyo, imāsaṃ puttānaṃ pi tiṇṇaṃ idam eva nāmaṃ yā ² sandhāya theriyā gāthāya Cālā Upacālā Sīsūpacālā ³ ti āgataṃ. Inā pana tisso pi bhaginiyo dhammasenāpatipabbajitaṃ sutvāna “nūna ⁴ so oriko dhammavinayo na sā orikā pabbajjā, yattha ambhākaṃ ayyo pabbajito” ti ussāhajātā tibbacchandā ⁵ assumukhaṃ rudamānaṃ ñātiparijanaṃ pahāya pabbajimsu. Pabbajitvā ‘va ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo nacirass’ eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Arahattaṃ pana patvā nibbānasukhena phalasukhena viharanti. Cālā ⁶ bhikkhunī ekadivasaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā Andhavanaṃ pavisitvā divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha taṃ Māro upasaṅkamitvā kāmehi upacchandesī, yaṃ sandhāya sutte vuttaṃ.

Atha kho Cālā bhikkhunī pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsī. Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Nandavanaṃ ten’ upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Upasaṅkamitvā Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Cālā bhikkhunī ten’ upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Cālaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca ⁷: Andhavanamhi divāvihāraṃ nisinnaṃ Māro upasaṅkamitvā brahmacariyavāsato vicchinditukāmo kaṃ nu uddissa muṇḍā si’ ti ādi pucchi. Ath’ assa satthu guṇe dhammassa ca niyyānikabhāvaṃ pakāsetvā attano katakiccabhāvavibhāvanena tassa visayātikkamaṃ pavedesī. Taṃ sutvā Māro dukkhī dummano tatth’ eva antaradhāsī. Ath’ assā ⁸ attanā Mārena ca ⁹ bhāsita-gāthā udānavasena kathenti :

Satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvāna bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā
paṭivijjhi padaṃ santaṃ saṅkhārūpasamaṃ sukhaṃ. 182.
Kaṃ nu ¹⁰ uddissa muṇḍā si samaṇi viya dissasi

¹ dhammadesenāpātissa, ed.

² ye ed.

³ Cāle Upacāle Sīsūpacāle, ed.

⁴ sā nūna, ed.

⁵ tipacchandā, ed.

⁶ Sucālā, ed.

⁷ avocā ti, ed.

⁸ assa, ed.

⁹ ca om. ed.

¹⁰ kin nu, ed.

na ca rocesi pāsaṇḍe¹ kim idaṃ carasi momuhā.² 183.
 Ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā diṭṭhiyo upanissitā
 na te dhammaṃ vijānanti na te dhammassa kovidā. 184.
 Atthi Sakyakule³ jāto buddho appaṭipuggalo
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi diṭṭhināṃ samatikkamaṃ. 185.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyaṃ⁴ c'aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāmi-
 naṃ. 186.
 Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihari⁵ sāsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 187.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 188.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha satim⁶ upaṭṭhapet-
 vānā ti satipaṭṭhānaṃ bhāvanāvasena kāyādīsu asubha-
 dukkhānīcānantavasena satim⁷ suṭṭhu upaṭṭhitaṃ katvā.
 Bhikkhunī ti attānaṃ sandhāya vadati. Bhāvitin-
 driyā ti ariyamaggabhāvanāya bhāvitāni⁸ saddhādīpañcin-
 driyāni pativijjhi. Padamaṃ santānā ti santaṃ padaṃ
 nibbānaṃ sacchikiriyāya paṭivedhena pativijjhi sacchakāsi.
 Saṅkhārūpasamaṃ ti sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ upasama-
 hetubhūtaṃ. Sukhaṃ ti accantasukhaṃ.

Kaṇṇu⁹ uddissa ti gāthā Mārena vuttā. Tatrāyaṃ
 saṅkhepattho : imasmiṃ loke bahū samayā tesaṃ ca¹⁰ de-
 setāro bahū evaṃ titthakārā. Yesu kaṇṇu kho tvam
 uddissa muṇḍā sī ti muṇḍitakesā asi. Na kevalaṃ
 muṇḍā 'va atha kho kāsāvadhārane ca samaṇi viya-
 dissasi¹¹. Na ca rocesi¹² pāsaṇḍe ti tāpasaparib-
 bājakādīnaṃ ādayabhūte pāsaṇḍe te te samayantare n'eva
 rocesi. Kim idaṃ carasi momuhā¹³ ti kim nāma
 idaṃ yaṃ pāsaṇḍavihitaṃ pūjaṃ nibbānamaggaṃ

¹ pāsaṇḍo, cd.² momuhā, cd.³ kalyākule, cd.⁴ arim, cd.⁵ vihari, cd.⁶ sati, cd.⁷ sati, cd.⁸ bhāvitā, cd.⁹ kin nu, cd.¹⁰ ce, cd.¹¹ dissati, cd.¹² na rocesi, cd.¹³ momuhā, cd.

pabāya ajja kālikam kumaggam paṭipajjanti ati viya mūlam carasi paribbhamasī ti.

Tam sutvā therī paṭivacanadānamukhena tam tajjenti ito bahiddhā ti ādim āha. Tattha ito bahiddhā pāsāṇḍā nāma ito sammāsambuddhasāsanato bahiddhā ekabāhiratappavedikā hi satthāni taṇhāpāyam diṭṭhi-pāsaṇ ca denti oḍḍenti ti pāsāṇḍā ti vuccanti. Tenāha diṭṭhiyo upanissitā¹ ti sassatadiṭṭhigatāni² upanissitā ādiyisū ti attho. Yad agghena ca diṭṭhisannissitā tad agghena pāsāṇḍasannissitā. Na te dhamman vijānantī ti ye³ pāsāṇḍino sassatadiṭṭhigatasannissitā ayaṃ pavatti eva pavatti ti dhamman pi yathābhūtaṃ na vijānanti. Na te dhammassa kovidā ti ayaṃ nivattī ti nivattadhammassāpi akusalā pavatti dhammapatte pihite sammūlā kim aṅga pana nivattidhammehi evaṃ pāsāṇḍanam anīyyānikatan dassetvā idāni kaṃ nu uddissa muṇḍā sī ti pañhaṃ vissajjesuṃ.

Atthi Sakyakule jāto ti ādi vuttam. Tattha diṭṭhinam samatikkaman ti sabbāsaṃ diṭṭhinam samatikkamanupāyaṃ diṭṭhijālaviniveṭhanam.⁴ Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Cālāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

LX.

Satīmatī ti ādikā Upacālāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthum Cālāya theriyā vatthumhi vuttam eva. Ayaṃ pi hi Cālā viya pabbajitvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā arahattaṃ patvā udānenti :

Satīmatī cakkhumatī bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā
paṭivijjhi⁵ padaṃ santam akāpurisasevitam ti. 189.

Imaṃ gātham abhāsi. Tattha satīmatī ti satim⁶

¹ upaccanissitā, ed.

² sassatād°, ed.

³ ya, ed.

⁴ °vinivedhanam, ed.

⁵ paṭivijjhā, ed.

⁶ sati, ed.

sampannā pubbabhāge paramena satinepakkena samannā-gatā¹ hutvā pacchā ariyamaggassa bhāvitattā sativepulla-pattiyā uttamāya satiyā samannāgatā² ti attho. Ca k k h u-m a t i ti paññācakkhunā samannāgatā. Ādito uday-atthagāminiyā paññāya ariyāya nibbedhitāya samannā-gatā³ hutvā paññāvepullappattiyā paramena paññācakkhunā samannāgatā ti vuttaṃ⁴ hoti. A k ā p u r i s a-sevitaṃ ti alāmakapurisehi uttamapurisehi ariyehi buddhā-dīhi sevitaṃ. K i m n u j ā t i m⁵ n a r o c e s i ti gāthā theriṃ⁶ kāmesu pahāretukāmena Mārena vuttā. “K i m n u t v a m b l i k k h u n i t a m n a r o c e s i ”⁷ ti hi Mārena puṭṭhā⁸ therī āha “jātim ahaṃ⁹ āvuso na rocesi” ti. Atha naṃ Māro āha : “jātassa nāma paribhogo, tasmā jāti pi icchitabbā. Kāmā hi paribhuñjitabbā” ti dassento :

K i m n u j ā t i m¹⁰ n a r o c e s i . J ā t o k ā m ā n i b h u ñ j a t i .¹¹
Bhuñjāhi kāmaraṭiyo māhu pacchānutāpinī ti. 190.

gāthaṃ āha. Tass’ attho : K i m n u t a m k ā r a ṇ a m y e n a t v a m U p a c ā l e j ā t i m n a r o c e s i n a r o c e y y ā s i . N a t a m k ā r a ṇ a m a t t h i y a s m ā j ā t o k ā m ā n i b h u ñ j a t i . I d h a j ā t o k ā m a g u ṇ a s a m p h i t ā n i r ū p ā d i n i p a ṭ i s e v a n t o k ā m a s u - k h a m p a r i b h u ñ j a t i . N a h i a j ā t a s s a t a m a t t h i . T a s m ā b h u ñ j ā h i k ā m a r a t i y o k ā m a k h i ḍ ḍ a r a t i y o a n u b h a v a . M ā h u p a c c h ā n u t ā p i n i¹² y o b b a ñ ñ e¹³ s a t i v i j j a m ā n e s u b h o g e s u “ n a m a y ā k ā m a s u s k h a m a n u s a y a b h ū t a n ”¹⁴ ti pacchānutāpinī mā ahosi. Imasmiṃ lokadhammā nāma yāvad eva atthā vigamattho attho ca kāmāsukhattho ti pākaṭṭe ’yam attho ti adhippāyo.

Taṃ sutvā therī jātiyā dukkhanimittakaṃ attano ca tassa visayātikkaṃ viabhavetvā tajjentī :

¹ sampannāgatā, cd.

² sampannāgatā, cd.

³ sampannāgatā, cd.

⁴ sampannāgati v°, cd.

⁵ jāti, cd.

⁶ theri.

⁷ rocasī, cd.

⁸ puṭṭhā, cd.

⁹ jāticcāhaṃ, cd.

¹⁰ jāti, cd.

¹¹ bhuñjasi, cd.

¹² mātu pac°, cd.

¹³ yopaññe, cd.

¹⁴ anussabh°, cd.

Jātassa maraṇaṃ hoti hatthapādāna chedanāṃ ¹
 vadhābandhapariklesāṃ, jāto dukkhaṃ nigacchati. 191.
 Atthi Sakyakule jāto sambuddho aparājito
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi jātiyā samatikkamaṃ. 192.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ. 193.
 Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihari sāsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 194.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvaṃ asi antakā ti. 195.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha jātassa maraṇaṃ
 hoti ti yasmā jātassa sattassa maraṇaṃ hoti na² ajā-
 tassa, na kevalaṃ maraṇaṃ eva atha kho jarārogādayo
 yattakā³ tattha sabbā pi te jātassa honti jātihetukā.
 Tenāha bhagavā: “jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ soka-
 paridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti” ti. Ten’
 evāha: hatthapādāna chedanānaṃ ti hatthapāda-
 nakhachedanaṃ jātass’ eva hoti na ajātassa. Hat-
 thapādachedanāpadesena c’ettha battiṃsa kammakarā pi
 dassitā evā ti dattabbāṃ. Ten’ evāha: vadhā-
 bandhapariklesāṃ jāto dukkhaṃ nigac-
 chati ti jivitaviyojanamuṭṭhippahārādisaṅkhātāṃ ⁴
 vadhapariklesāṃ c’eva addanabandhanādisaṅkhātāṃ ⁵
 bandhapariklesāṃ aññaṇ ca yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ nāma
 taṃ sabbāṃ jāto eva nigacchati na ajāto. Tasmā jātiṃ ⁶
 na ⁷ rocenī ti. Idāni jātiyā kāmānaṃ ca accantaṃ eva
 attano samatikkantabhāvaṃ mūlato paṭṭhāya dassenti:
 atthi Sakyakule jāto⁸ ti ādim āha. Tattha a-
 parājito ti kilesamārādinaṃ kenaci na parājito. Satthā
 hi sabbābhibhū sadevakaṃ lokaṃ aññad atthu abhibha-

¹ hatthāpadanucchedanaṃ, ed.² nā, ed.³ yatthakā, ed.⁴ °saṅkhātā, ed.⁵ addabandho, ed.⁶ jāti, ed.⁷ na om. ed.⁸ jātā, ed.

vitvā t̥hito. Tato¹ tassa parājayo. Sesam vuttanayattā
uttānam eva.

Upacālāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Sattakanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXI.

Aṭṭhakanipāte bhikkhunī sīlasampannā ti ādikā
Sisūpacālāya theriyā gāthā. Imissā pi vatthum Cālāya²
theriyā vatthumhi vuttam eva. Ayam pi āyasmato Dham-
masenāpatissa pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā ussāhajātā³ pab-
bajitvā katabuddhakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭentī
vāyamantī nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇī. Arahattaṃ
patvā phalasamāpattisukhena viharantī ekadivasam attano
paṭipattiṃ⁴ paccavekkhitvā katapubbakiccā somanassajātā
udānavasena :

Bhikkhunī sīlasampannā indriyesu saṃvutā

adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ asecanakam ojaṇan ti. 196.

gātham āha. Sīlasampannā ti parisuddhena
bhikkhunī sīlena samannāgatā⁵ paripuṇṇā. Indri-
yesu saṃvutā ti manacchatṭhesu indriyesu suṭṭhu
saṃvutā, rūpādiārammane iṭṭhe rāgaṃ anīṭṭhe dosaṃ asa-
mapekkhane mohaṇ ca pahāya suṭṭhu pihitindriyā.⁶ Aseca-
nakam ojaṇan ti kenaci anāsittakaṃ ojaṇantaṃ sabhā-
vamadhuraṃ sabbassa pi kilesarogassa vūpasamato osa-
dhabhūtaṃ ariyamaggaṃ nibbānam eva. Ariyamaggaṃ pi
hi nibbānam atthi⁷ tehi paṭipajjitabbato kilesapariḷāho
bhāvaṇ ca padaṃ santaṃ ti vattum vaṭṭati.

Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca Tusitā cāpi devatā

Nimmānaratino devā ye devā Vasavattino

tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi yattha te vusitaṃ pure ti. 197.

¹ kato, ed.

² Chālāya, ed.

³ ayam pi uss°, ed.

⁴ paṭipatti, ed.

⁵ sampannāgatā, ed.

⁶ °indriyo, ed.

⁷ nibbānatthi, ed.

Ayaṃ gāthā “kāmasaggesu nikantiṃ uppādehi” ti tattha uyyojitavasena therī¹ samāpattiya cāvetukāmena Mārena vuttā. Tattha saḥapunnākārino tetthiṃsa janā yattha uppannā taṃ ṭhānaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ ti. Tattha nibbattā sabbe pi devaputtā Tāvatiṃsā. Keçi pana Tāvatiṃsā ti tesāṃ devānaṃ nāmaṃ evā ti vadanti. Dvīhi devalokehi viṣiṭṭhaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ yātā upayātā sampannā ti Yāmā, dibbāya sampattiya tūṭṭhā paḥaṭṭhā ti Tusitā. Pakatipaṭiyat-tārammaṇato atirekena nimmitakāmatākāle² yathāruceite bhoge nimminivā ramanti ti Nimmānaratino.³ Citaruciṃ natvā parehi nimmitesu bhogesu vasaṃ vattanti ti Vasavattino. Tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi ti tasmiṃ Tāvatiṃsādike devanikāye tava cittaṃ ṭhapehi, upapajjanāya nikantiṃ karohi. Cātummahārājikānaṃ bhogaṇaṃ itarehi nibhīnā ti adhippāyena Tāvatiṃsādayo va vuttā. Yattha te vusitaṃ pure ti yesu devanikāyesu tayā pubbe upapannā ayaṃ kira pubbadevesu uppajjanti Tāvatiṃsato paṭṭhāya pañca kāmaguṇe sodhetvā puna heṭṭhato otaranti Tusitesu ṭhatvā tato cavitvā idāni manussesu nibbattā.

Taṃ sutvā therī: “tiṭṭhatu Māra tayā vuttakāmaloko añño pi sabbo loko rāgaggiādihi āditto sampajjalito, na tattha viññutaṃ cittaṃ ramati” ti kāmato ca lokato ca attano vinivattitamānasataṃ dassetvā Māraṃ tajjenti:

Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca Tusitā cāpi devatā

Nimmānaratino devā ye devā Vasavattino 198.

Kālaṃ kālaṃ bhavā bhavaṃ sakkāyasmiṃ purakkhatā⁴
avitivattā sakkāyaṃ jātimaṇasārino. 199.

Sabbo ādipito loko sabbo loko paridipito⁵

sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. 200.

Akampiyaṃ atuliyāṃ aputhujjanasevitaṃ

buddho ca dhammaṃ desesi tattha me nirato mano. 201.

¹ therī, ed.

² nimmituk°, ed.

³ nimmānarati, ed.

⁴ sakāyasmiṃ purakkhato, ed.

⁵ parivuto, ed.; padipito, m.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihari sāsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 202.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvaṃ asi antakā ti. 203.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha kālaṃ kālān ti taṃ
 taṃ kālaṃ. Bhavā bhavan ti bhavato bhavaṃ. Sak-
 kāyasmīn¹ ti khandhapañceke. Purakkhatā² ti
 purakkhārakārino. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: Māra tayā vuttā
 Tāvatiṃsādayo devā bhavato bhavaṃ upagacchantā anicca-
 tādianekādinavā kule sakkāye patitṭhitā. Tasmā tasmiṃ
 bhava upapattikāle vemajjhakāle³ pariyosānakāle ti tasmiṃ
 tasmiṃ kāle sakkāyaṃ eva purakkhitvā tṭhitā. Tato eva
 avīti vattā sakkāyaṃ nissaraṇābhīmukhā⁴ ahutvā
 sakkāyatīraṃ eva anuparidhāvantaṃ jātī maraṇasārīno
 rāgādīhi anugatatā punappunaṃ jātī maraṇaṃ eva anusa-
 ranti. Tato na vimuccanti ti.

Sabbo ādīpito loko ti Māra na kevalaṃ tayā
 vuttakāmaloko yeva dhātuttayasaññito sabbo pi loko
 rāgaggiādīhi ekādasahi āditto, tehi yeva punappunaṃ
 ādīpitatāya paridīpito niranantaraṃ ekajālībhūtātāya
 pajjalito, taṇhāya sabbakilesehi ca ito e'ito ca kampita-
 tāya vicalitatāya vikampito. Evaṃ āditte pajjalite pa-
 kampite ca loke kenaci pi kampetaṃ caletuṃ asakkuṇeyya-
 tāya akampiyaṃ. Guṇato ettako ti tuletū asakku-
 ñeyyatāya attanā sadisassa abhāvato ca atulīyaṃ.
 Buddhādīhi ariyehi eva gocarabhāvanāhi arahato sevitattā
 aputhujjana sevitā. Buddhobhagavā magga-
 phalanibbānappabhedāṃ navavidhāṃ lokuttaradhama-
 māṃ mahākaruṇāya saṃcoditamānasā adese si sadeva-
 kassa lokassa kathesi pavedesi. Tattha tasmiṃ ariyadham-
 me mayhaṃ manoratho abhirato na tato vinivaṭṭati ti attho.
 Sesāṃ hetṭhāvuttanāyaṃ eva.

Sīsūpacālāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Aṭṭhakanipātavaṇṇanā nitṭhitā.

¹ sakāyasmīn, ed.

³ parivemajjhak°, ed.

² purakkhato, ed.

⁴ sakkāyanisso°, ed.

LXII.

Navanipāte mā su te Vaḍḍha lokasmin ti
 ādikā Vaḍḍhamātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purima-
 buddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanis-
 sayāṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena sambhūtavimok-
 khasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Bhārūkac-
 chanagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā patikulaṃ gatā
 ekaṃ puttaṃ vijāyi. Tassa Vaḍḍho ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Tato
 paṭṭhāya sā Vaḍḍhamātā ti vohāriyittha.¹ Sā bhikkhūnaṃ
 santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā puttaṃ nātinaṃ
 niyyādetvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā pabbajī. Ito paraṃ
 yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ vaḍḍhetvā tassa vatthumhi āgataṃ
 eva, Vaḍḍhattheraṃ hi attano puttaṃ santaruttaraṃ²
 ekakaṃ bhikkhunūpassaye attano dassanattāya upagataṃ
 ayaṃ therī “kasmā tvaṃ ekako santaruttaro 'va idhāgato”
 ti codetvā ovaḍanti :

Mā su te Vaḍḍha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācanaṃ
 mā puttaka punappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhāgimā. 204.
 Sukhaṃ hi Vaḍḍha munayo anejā chinnaśaṃsayā³
 sītibhūtā damappattā + viharanti anāsavā. 205.
 Teh' ānucinnaṃ⁵ isibhi maggaṃ dassanapattiyā⁶
 dukkhass' antakiriyāya tvaṃ Vaḍḍha anubrūhayā ti. 206.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Tattha mā su te Vaḍḍha
 lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācanaṃ ti. Sū ti-
 nipātamattaṃ. Vaḍḍha puttaka sabbasmim pi sattaloke
 saṅkhārāloke ca kilesavanatho tuyhaṃ kadāci pi mā ahu
 mā ahosi. Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha : mā puttaka pu-
 nappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhāgimā ti vacanaṃ
 anucinanto⁷ nimittassa punappunaṃ aparāparaṃ jātiādi-
 dukkhassa bhāgī mā hosi. Evaṃ vanathassa asamucchede
 ādīnavam dassetvā idāni samucchede ānisaṃsaṃ dassenti

¹ voharittha, ed.² santanuruttaṃ, ed.³ chindasaṃsayā, ed.⁴ ramappattā, ed.⁵ ānucinnaṃ, ed.⁶ magga^o, ed.⁷ anuechin^o, ed.

sukhaṃ hi Vaḍḍhā ti ādim āha. Tass' attho : Puttaka Vaḍḍha moneyyadhammapasannāgamena ¹ munayo, ejāsankhātāya taṇhāya abhāvena anejā, dassanamaggen' eva pahīnavicikicchātāya chinnaśaṃsayā, sabbakilesapariḷāhābhāvena sītibhūtā, uttamassa damathassa adhigatattā damappattā, anāsavā khīṇāsavā sukhaṃ viharanti. Na tesam etarahi ceto dukkhaṃ atthi, āyatiṃ pana sabbam pi dukkhaṃ na bhavissat' eva. Yasmā c'ete devatasmā tehi' ānuciṇṇaṃ ² isībhi —pa— anubrūha ya. Tehi khīṇāsavehi isīhi anuciṇṇaṃ ³ paṭipannaṃ samathavipassanāmaggañānadassanassa adhi-gamāya sakalassa pi Vaḍḍha + dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ Vaḍḍha traṃ anubrūha ya vaḍḍheyyāsī ti.

Taṃ sutvā Vaḍḍhatthero "addhā me mātā arahattaṃ paṭiṭṭhitā" ti cintetvā taṃ atthaṃ pavedento :

Visāradā va bhaṇasi etaṃ atthaṃ janetti me
maññāmi nūna māmike ⁵ vanatho te na vijjati ti. 207.

gāthaṃ āha. Tattha visāradā va bhaṇasi etaṃ atthaṃ janetti me ti. Mā su te Vaḍḍha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācānanti etaṃ atthaṃ etaṃ ovādaṃ amma vigatasārajjā katthaci alaggā anālīnā 'va hutvā mayhaṃ vadasi, ⁶ tasmā maññāmi nūna māmike vanatho te na vijjati ti nūna māmike mayhaṃ amma gehasi pemapatto pi vanatho tuyhaṃ mayi na vijjati ti maññāmi. Na māmike ti attho. Taṃ sutvā therī anumatto pi kilesa katthaci pi visaye mama na vijjati ti vatvā attano katakiccatam pakāsentī :

Ye keci Vaḍḍha saṃkhārā hīnaukkaṭṭhamajjhimā
aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. 208.

Sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato
tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 209.

¹ māneyya°, cd.

² ānucinnaṃ, cd.

³ anucinnaṃ, cd.

⁴ Vaṭṭa, cd.

⁵ māpīke, cd.

⁶ vadati, cd.

Idaṃ¹ gāthādvayam āha. Tattha ye kecī ti atiyamānaṃ. Saṅkhārā ti saṅkhata dhammā. Hīnā ti lāmakā patikuṭṭhā. Ukkatṭhamajjhimā ti paṇītā c'eva majjhimā ca. Tesu vā asaṅkhata hīnā jāti, saṅkhata ukkatṭhā, ubhayavimissitā majjhimā. Hīnehi vā chandādihi nibbattitā hīnā, majjhimehi majjhimā, paṇitehi ukkatṭhā, akusalā dhammā vā hīnā, lokuttarā dhammā ukkatṭhā, itarā majjhimā. Aṇumatto pi ti na kevaḷaṃ tayi eva atha kho ye keci hīnādibhedabhinnā saṅkhārā tesu sabbesu aṇu pi aṇumatto pi atiparittato pi vanatho mayhaṃ na vijjati.

Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha: sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato ti appamattāya jhāyantiyā. Liṅgavipallāsenā h'etaṃ vuttaṃ. Ettha ca yasmā ti tisso vijjā anuppattā tasmā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. Yasmā appamattā jhāyini² tasmā sabbe me āsavā khīṇā aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati ti yojanā.

Evaṃ vuttaṃ ovādaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā saṅjātasamvego tthero vihāraṃ gantvā divāthāne nisinno vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arabattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā saṅjātasomanasso mātu santikaṃ gantvā aññaṃ vyākaraṇto:

Uḷāraṃ vata me mātā patodaṃ samavassari
paramatthasaññitā gāthā yathāpi anukampikā. 210.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā anusitṭhiṃ³ janettiya
dhammasamvegaṃ⁴ āpādi yogakkhemassa pattiya. 211.

So'haṃ padhānapahitatto rattindivam atandito
mātarā codito santo aphusi⁵ santim uttaman ti. 212.

Imā tisso gāthā abbhāsi. Atha therī attano vacanaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā puttassa arabattupattiya ārādhitacittā tena bhāsita gāthā sayāṃ paccanubhāsi. Evan tā pi theriya gāthā nāma jātā. Tattha uḷāraṃ ti vipulaṃ mahantaṃ.

¹ imā, cd.

² jhāyī, cd.

³ anusitṭhi, cd.

⁴ tasmā samv°, cd.

⁵ aphussa, cd.

Patodaṇṭi ovādapatodaṇṭi. Samavassariṇi sam-pavattesi.¹ Vatāṇi yojanā. “Ko pana so patodo” ti āha. Paramatthasaññitā gāthāṇi. Māsu te Vaddhalokamhīṇi ādikā gāthā sandhāya vadati. Yathāpi anukampikāṇi yathā aññe pi anuggāhikā evaṃ mayhaṃ mātā pavattinivattivibhāvanagāthāsankhātāṃ ulāraṃ patodaṇṭi pājanadaṇṭakāṃ mama nāṇavegasamuttejaṃ pavattesiṇi attho. Dhammasamvegaṃ² āpādinṇi nāṇabhayaāvaṇṭam³ ati viya mahantaṃ bhimsanaṃ samvegaṃ āpajji. Padhānapahitaṇṭi catubbidhasammappadhānayogena nibbāṇaṃ pati pesitacitto. Aphusi⁴ santimuttamaṇi anuttaraṃ santinibbāṇaṃ phusiṃ⁵ adhigacchinṇi attho.

Vaddhamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Navakanipātavaṇṇanā samattā.

LXIII.

Ekādasanipāte kalyāṇamittatāṇi ādikā Kisāgotamiyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanti sattharaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ lūkhacīvaradharāṇaṃ aggatthāne thapentaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ thānantaraṃ patthesi. Sā kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaraṇti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ duggatakule nibbatti. Gotamīṇi ‘ssā nāmaṃ ahosi, kisasarīratāya pana Kisāgotamīṇi vohariyittha. Taṃ patikulaṃ gataṃ “duggatakuṇḍassa dhītā” ti paribhaviṃsu. Sā ekaṃ puttaṃ vijāyi. Puttalābhena e’assā sammānaṃ akāṃsu. So pan’ assā putto ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā kīṇakāle thito kālam akāsi. Ten’ assā sokummādo uppajji. Sā ahaṃ⁶ pubbe paribhavappattā hutvā puttassa jātakālato patthāya sak-

¹ samāpavattesi, ed.

² tasmā sam°, ed.

³ āvaṇṭā, ed.

⁴ aphussam, ed.

⁵ phussim, ed.

⁶ mā ahaṃ, ed.

kāraṃ pāpuṇi. “Ime mayhaṃ puttāṃ bahi chaḍḍetum pi vāyamanti” ti sokummādavaseṇa matakalevaraṃ aṅke-nādāya “puttassa me bhesajjaṃ dethā” ti gehadvārapaṭi-pāṭiyā nagare vicarati. Manussā “bhesajjaṃ kuto” ti paribhāsanti. Sā tesāṃ kathāṃ na gaṇhāti. Atha naṃ eko paṇḍitapuriso “ayaṃ puttāsokena cittavikkhepaṃ pattā, etissā bhesajjaṃ dasabalo jānissatī” ti cintevā “amma tava puttassa bhesajjaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ upa-saṅkamitvā pucchā” ti āha. Sā satthu dhammadesanā-velāyaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā “puttassa me bhesajjaṃ detha bhagavā” ti āha. Satthā tassā upanissayaṃ disvā “gaccha nagaraṃ pavisitvā yasmiṃ gehe koci matapubbo n’atthi tato siddhatthakaṃ āharā” ti āha. Sā “sādhu bhante” ti tuṭṭhamanasā nagaraṃ pavisitvā paṭhamagehe yeva gantvā “mama puttassa bhesajjatthāya siddhatthakaṃ āharāpeti,¹ sace etasmiṃ gehe koci matapubbo n’atthi siddhatthakaṃ me dethā” ti āha. “Ko idha mate gaṇetum sakkotī” ti. “Kiṃ tehi ahaṃ siddhatthakehī” ti dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ gharaṃ gantvā buddhānubhāvena vigatummādā pakaticitte ṭhitā cintesi : “Sakale nagare ayaṃ eva niyāmo bhavissati, idaṃ hitānukampinā bhagavatā diṭṭhaṃ bhavissatī” ti samvegaṃ labhitvā tato ca bahi nikkhamitvā āmakasusāne chaḍḍetvā imaṃ gātham āha :

Na gāmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na cāpi ’yaṃ
ekakulassa dhammo
sabbalokassa sadevakassa es’eva dhammo yad idaṃ anie-
catā ti.

Evam ca pana vatvā satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Atha naṃ satthā “laddho te Gotamī siddhatthako” ti āha. “Niṭṭhitam bhante siddhatthakena kammaṃ, paṭiṭṭhānaṃ me hothā” ti āha. Ath’ assā satthā :

Taṃ puttapasusammattaṃ ² vyāsattamanasaṃ naraṃ
suttaṃ gāmaṃ mahogho va maccu ādāya gacchatī ti.

¹ āharāpeti, ed.

² osamattam, ed.

gātham āha. Gāthāpariyosāne yathā t̥hitā 'va sotāpatti-phale patit̥thāya pabbajjam yāci. Satthā pabbajjam anujānāsi. Sā satthāraṃ tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā vanditvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā upasampadam labhivā na cirass' eva yonisomanasikāreṇa kammaṃ karonti vipassanaṃ vad̥dhesi ti. Ath' assā satthā :

Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve apassaṃ amataṃ padam
ekāhaṃ jivitaṃ seyyo passato amataṃ padan ti.

Imaṃ obhāsagātham āha. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇitvā parikkhāravalaṇṇe paramukkaṭṭhā hutvā tihi lūkheli samannāgataṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā vicari. Atha naṃ satthā Jetavane nisinno bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā t̥hānantare t̥hapento lūkhacīvaradharānaṃ aggat̥thāne t̥hapesi. Sā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā satthāraṃ nissāya "mayā ayaṃ viśeso laddho" ti kalyāṇamittatāpasamsāmu-khena imā gāthā abhāsi :

Kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokaṃ ādissa vaṇṇitā
kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno api bālo paṇḍito assa. 213.
Bhajitabbā sappurisā paṇṇā saṃvad̥dhati bhajantānaṃ
bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi pi dukkhehi pamucceyya. 214.
Dukkhaṇ ca vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṃ
nirodhaṇ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṇ cattāri pi ariyasac-cāmi. 215.
Dukkho itthibhāvo akkhāto purisadammasārathinā
sapattikaṃ pi dukkhaṃ appekaccā sakiṃ vijātāyo. 216.
Gale ¹ apakantanti ² sukhumāliniyo viśāni khādanti
janamārakamajjhagatā ubho pi vyasanāni anubhonti. 217.
Upavijāṇṇā gacchanti ³ addasāhaṃ patiṃ ⁴ mataṃ panthe. ⁵
Vijāyitvāna appattāhaṃ sakaṃ gehaṃ. 218.
Dve puttā kālaṃkatā pati ca me panthe mato
kapaṇikāya mātā pitā ca bhātā ca d̥ayhanti ⁶ ekacitakā-
yaṃ. 219.

¹ galale, ed.

² asakantanti, ed.

³ upajīva ubhaṃ gacchanti, ed.

⁴ pati, ed.

⁵ sapante, ed.

⁶ chaḍḍeyanti, ed.

Khīnakulīne kapaṇe anubhūtan te dukkhaṃ aparimāṇaṃ
assu ¹ ca te pavattaṃ bahūni jātisahassāni. 220.

Passi taṃ susānamajjhe atho pi khāditāni puttamaṃsāni
hatakulikā sabbagarahitā matapatikā amatam adhigac-
chi. 221.

Bhāvito me maggo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko amatagāmi
nibbāṇaṃ sacchikatam dhammādāsaṃ avekkhitam. 222.

Ahaṃ amhi kantasallā ² ohitabhārā kataṃ me karaniyaṃ
Kisāgotamī therī suvimuttacittā imaṃ bhaṇī ti. 223.

Tattha kalyāṇamittatā ti kalyāṇo bhaddo sundaro
mitto etassā ti kalyāṇamitto. Yassa silādiguṇasampanno
aghasa ghātāhitassa vidhānāni evaṃ sabbākāreṇa upakāro
mitto hoti so puggalo kalyāṇamitto, tassa bhāvo kalyāṇa-
mittatā kalyāṇamittavantatā. Muninā ti satthārā.
Lokaṃ ādissa vaṇṇitā ti kalyāṇamitte anuggahe-
tabbam. Sattalokaṃ uddissa sakalam eva h'idaṃ ³ Ānanda
brahmacariyaṃ yad idaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā
kalvāṇasampavaṇkatā. Kalyāṇamittass' etaṃ Meghiya
bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampa-
vaṇkassa yaṃ silavā bhavissati ti pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃ-
vuto viharatī ti ca. Evamādinā pasamsitā kalyāṇa-
mitte bhajamāno ti ādi kalyāṇamittatāya ānisaṃsa-
dassanaṃ. Tattha api bālo paṇḍito assā ti kalyā-
ṇamitte bhajamāno puggalo pubbe sutādivirahena bālo pi
samāno sutasavaṇādinā paṇḍito bhaveyya. Bhajitabbā
sappurisā ti bālassa pi paṇḍitabhāva hetuto buddhādayo
sappurisā kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamanādinā sevitabbā.

Paññā tathā pavaḍḍhati bhajantānaṃ ti
kalyāṇamitte bhajantānaṃ tathā paññā vaḍḍhati brūhati
pāripūriṃ gacchati. Yathā tesu yo koci khattiyādiko
bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi jātiādiduk-
khehi mucceyyā ti yojanā. Muñcanavītipatanakal-
yāṇamittavidhiṃ ⁴ dassetuṃ dukkhaṃ ca vijāneyyā
ti ādi vuttaṃ.

¹ asu, ed.

² tamhi kantisallā, ed.

³ h'itam, ed.

⁴ °vītipana°, ed.

Tattha cattāri pi ariyasaccānī ti dukkhañ ca dukkhasamudayañ ca nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggañ cā ti imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni vijāneyya paṭivajjeyyā ti yojanā.

Dukkho itthibhāvo ti ādikā dve gāthā aññatarāya yakkhiniyā itthibhāvaṃ garahantiyā bhāsītā. Tattha dukkho itthibhāvo akkhāto ti capalatā gabbhadhāraṇaṃ sabbakālaṃ parapaṭibaddhavuttitā ti. Evamādihi ādinavehi itthibhāvo dukkho ti purisadammaśarathinā bhagavatā kathito. Sapattikaṃ pi dukkhan ti sapattavāso¹ sapattiyā saddhiṃ saṃvāso pi dukkho, ayaṃ pi itthibhāvo ādinavo ti adhippāyo. Appekaccā sakim vijātāyo ti ekaccā itthiyo ekavāram eva vijātā paṭhamagabbhe vijāyanadukkhaṃ asahantiyo gale² apakantanti attano gīvaṃ chindanti. Sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti ti sukhumālasarīrā attano sukhumālabhāvena khedaṃ avisahantiyo visāni pi khādanti.

Janamāraṇakamajjhagatā ti janamāraṇako vuccati mūlhaḡabbho mātuḡāmajanassa māraṇako, majjhagatā janamāraṇakā kucchigatamūlhaḡabbhā ti attho. Ubho pi vyasanāni anubhonti ti. Gabbho gabbhinī cā ti dve pi janā maraṇamāraṇantikaṃ vyasanāni³ pāpuṇanti. Apadassa na gaṇanti ti janamāraṇakā nāma kilesā. Tesam majjhagatā kilesasantānapatitā ubho pi jāyāpatikā idha kilesapariḡāhavasena āyatim duggatiparikkilesavasena vyasanāni pāpuṇanti ti. Imā kira dve gāthā sā yakkhinī purimattabhāve attano anubhūtaḡabbhaṃ anussarivā āha.⁴ Therī pana itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanāya⁵ paccanubhāsanti avoca: upavijāññā gacchanti ti ādikā dve gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā pavattim⁶ ārabba bhāsītā. Tattna upavijāññā gacchanti ti upagatavijāyanakāle maggaṃ gacchanti appattā sakam gehaṃ panthe vijāyivā patiṃ⁷ mataṃ addasaṃ ahan ti yojanā.

Kapaṇikāyā ti varakāya.⁸ Imā kira dve gāthā Paṭā-

¹ sapakkavo, ch.

² galale, cd.

³ maraṇaṃ māraṇantikaṃ vyasanāni, cd.

⁴ cd. om. āha.

⁵ ādinavaṃ vibho, cd.

⁶ pavatti, cd:

⁷ pati, cd.

⁸ varakāya, cd.

cārāya tadā sokummādappattayā vuttā 'va vuttakāraṇaanu-
karaṇavasena ¹ itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanattham ² eva
theriyā vuttā. Ubhayaṃ p'etaṃ udāharaṇabhāvena ānetvā
idāni attano anubhūtaṃ dukkhaṃ vibhāventi k h i ṇ a k u -
l i n e ti ādim āha.

Tattha k h i ṇ a k u l i n e ti bhogādihi pārijuññappatta-
kule. K a p a ṇ e ti ³ kapanapaññātaṃ patte ubhayaṃ
c'etaṃ attano eva āmantanavacanam. Anubhūtaṃ te
dukkhaṃ a p a r i m ā ṇ a n ti imasmiṃ attabhāve ito puri-
mattabhāvesu vā anappakaṃ dukkhaṃ tassā anubhāvitam.⁴
Idāni taṃ dukkhaṃ ekadesena vibhajitvā dassetuṃ a s s u
c a t e p a v a t t a n ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tass' atttho : imasmiṃ
anamatagge saṃsāre paribhavantiyā bahukāni jātisahassāni
sokāni bhūtāya a s s u c a p a v a t t a m a v i s o s i t a m k a t v ā
tañ c'etaṃ mahāsamuddassa udakato pi bahukam eva
siyā.

P a s s i t a m s u s ā n a m a j j h e ti. Manussamaṃsa-
khādikā sunakhī siṅghālī ca hutvā vyagghadīpīlārādīkāle
p u t t a m a ṃ s ā n i p i k h ā d i t ā n i.

H a t a k u l i k ā ti v i n a ṭ ṭ h a k u l a v a ṃ s ā. Sabbehi pi
g a r a h i t ā g a r a h a p p a t t ā. M a t a p a t i k ā v i d h a v ā. Ime
pana tayo pakāre carimattabhāve attano anuppatte gahetvā
vadati. Evaṃbhūtā pi hutvā adhiccaladdhāya kalyāṇamit-
tasevāya a m a t a m a d h i g a e c c h i n i b b ā n a m a n u p p a t t ā.
Idāni taṃ eva amatādhigamaṃ pakātaṃ katvā dassetuṃ
b h ā v i t o ⁵ ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha b h ā v i t o ⁶ ti vibhāvito uppādito vaddhito
bhāvanābhisamayavasena paṭiladdho. D h a m m ā d ā s a m
a p e k k h i ' h a m ti dhammamayaṃ ādāsaṃ adakkhiṃ
apassim āham.

A h a m a m h i ⁷ k a n t a s a l l ā ⁸ ti ariyamaggena samuc-
chinnarāgādisallā āham amhi. O h i t a b h ā r ā ti oropi-
takilesābhisamkhārā. K a t a m k a r a n i y a n ti pariññā-

¹ vuttāyavuttakārayaanuk°, ed.

² ādinavaṃ vibh°, ed.

³ kapane ti om. ed.

⁴ anubhavitam, ed.

⁵ bhāvitako, ed.

⁶ bhavitako, ed.

⁷ tamhi, ed.

⁸ kantisallā, ed.

dibhedam solasavidham pi kiccam katam pariyositam.
 Suvimuttacittā imam bhaṇī ti sabbaso vimut-
 tacittā ti Kisāgotamī¹ therī imam attham kalyāṇam it-
 tatā ti ādinā abhaṇī ti attānam param viya therī vadati.

Tatr' idam imissā theriyā Apadānam :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
 ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
 Tadāham Haṃsavatīyam jātā aññatare kule
 upetvā tam naravaram saraṇam samupāgamim. 2.
 Dhammañ ca tassa assosim catusaccūpasamhitam
 madhuram paramassādam vaṭṭasantisukhāvaham.² 3.
 Tadā ca bhikkhunim viro lūkhacīvaradhārinim³
 ṭhapento etadaggamhi vaṇṇayi purisuttamo. 4.
 Janetvā 'nappakam pītim⁴ sutvā bhikkhuniyā guṇam⁵
 kāram katvāna buddhassa yathā sattim⁶ yathā balaṃ⁵.
 Nipacca munivaran⁷ tam tam ṭhānam abhipatthayim.
 tadānumodi sambuddho ṭhānalābhāya nāyako. 6.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 7.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Kisāgotamī nāmena⁸ hessasi⁹ satthu sāvikā. 8.
 Tam sutvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvam tadā jinam
 mettacittā¹⁰ paricarim paccayehi vināyakam. 9.
 Tena kammena sukatena cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ deham Tāvatiṃsaṃ agacchi 'ham. 10.
 Imamhi bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatam varo. 11.
 Upaṭṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsīrājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasīpuruttame. 12.
 Pañcamī tassa dhītāsim¹¹ Dhammā nāmena vissutā
 dhammam sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjam¹² samarocayim. 13.

¹ kilesāgot °, ed ² cittasanti°, P. ; vittam santi°, B.

³ °dhārinam, P.

⁴ pīti, P.

⁵ guṇe, A.

⁶ satti, P.

⁷ munivāran, B. P.

⁸ Gotamī nāma nāmena, A.

⁹ hessati, A.

¹⁰ mettacittam, P.

¹¹ dhītāpi, P.

¹² pabbajam, A.

Anujāni na no tāto agāre ca ¹ tadā mayam
 vīsam vassasahassāni vicarimhā atanditā 14.
 Komāriṃ brahmacariyaṃ ² rājakañṇā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatṭhānaniratā muditā satta dhītarō 15.
 Samaṇī Samaṇaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā ³
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā 16.
 Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 ahaṃ ca Dhammadinnā ca Visākhā hoti sattamī. 17.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 18.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
 duggate adhane natṭhe gatā ca sadhanaṃ kulam. 19.
 Paṭiṃ ṭhapetvā ⁴ sesā me dessanti ⁵ adhanā iti
 yadā ca pasutā ⁶ āsiṃ sabbesaṃ dayitā ⁷ tadā. 20.
 Yadā me taruṇo putto ⁸ komalako ⁹ sukhedhito
 sapāṇam iva ¹⁰ kanto me tadāyam avasaṅgato. 21.
 Sokattā dīnavadanā assunettā rudammukhā
 mataṃ kuṇapam ādāya vilapantī gamām' ahaṃ. 22.
 Tadā ekena sandiṭṭhā upetvābhi Sakkuttamaṃ ¹¹
 avocaṃ ¹² dehi bhesajjaṃ puttasañjīvanan ti bho. ¹³ 23.
 "Na vijjante matā yasmiṃ ¹⁴ gehe siddhatthakaṃ tato
 āharā " ti jino āha vinayopāyakovido. 24.
 Tadā gamitvā Sāvattṭhiṃ na labhiṃ ¹⁵ tādīsaṃ gharaṃ
 kuto siddhatthakaṃ tasmā ¹⁶ tato laddhā satīṃ ¹⁷ ahaṃ. 25.
 Kuṇapaṃ chaḍḍayitvāna ¹⁸ upesiṃ ¹⁹ lokanāyakaṃ.
 Dūrato 'va mamaṃ disvā avoca madhurassaro : 26.
 yo ca vassasataṃ jīve apassaṃ udayabbayaṃ
 ekāhaṃ jīvitam ²⁰ seyyo passato udayabbayaṃ. 27.

¹ agāre va, A.

² Komārabrahmacariyā, P.

³ Bhikkhud°, A.

⁴ patiṭṭhapitvā, P.

⁵ dissanti, B.

⁶ passutā, P.

⁷ dassitā, P.

⁸ yadā so taruṇo bhaddo, A.

⁹ kāmaloṇo, P.

¹⁰ sapāṇam idha, P.

¹¹ upetvā abhibhuttamaṃ, P.

¹² avocaṃ, A.

¹³ °nantigo, P. ; °nantike, B.

¹⁴ mahāsmiṃ, P.

¹⁵ nālabhiṃ, P.

¹⁶ siddhatthakamasmā, P.

¹⁷ sati, P.

¹⁸ chaṭṭayitvāna, A.

¹⁹ upemi, P.

²⁰ jīvitā, A.

Na gāmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo
na cāpi yaṃ ekakulassa dhammo
sabbassa lokassa sadevakassa
es'eva dhammo yad idaṃ aniccatā. 28.
Sāhaṃ sutvān' ¹ imā gāthā dhammacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ
tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ. 29.
Tathā ² pabbajitā santī yuñjantī jinasāne
na ciren' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇiṃ. 30.
Iddhīsu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārikā. 31.
Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ ³
khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddhāsīṃ sunimmalā. 32.
Pariciṇṇo mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 33.
Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaññojanakkhaya. 34.
Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāṇe tath'eva ca
ñāṇaṃ me vimalaṃ suddhaṃ buddhaseṭṭhassa vāhasā. ⁴ 35.
Saṅkārakūṭā āhitvā ⁵ susānāratiyā pi ca ⁶
tato saṃghāṭikaṃ katvā lūkhaṃ dhāremi cīvaraṃ. 36.
Jino tasmīṃ guṇe tuṭṭho lūkhacīvaradhāraṇe
ṭhapesi etadaggamhi parisāsu vināyako. 37.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 38.

Kisāgotamītheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Ekādasanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXIV.

Dvādasanipāte u b h o m ā t ā c a p i t ā c ā ti ādikā Uppa-
lavaṇṇāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padumuttarassa
bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viñ-
ñutaṃ patvā mahājanena saddhiṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvā

¹ sahasutvān', A.

² tassā, P.

³ visodhitā, A.

⁴ buddhaseṭṭhasāvikā, P.

⁵ ahatā, P. B.

⁶ susānarathiyāhi ca, P. B.

dhammam supantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhunim iddhi-
matinaṃ¹ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sattāhaṃ buddhapa-
mukhassa saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ
patthesi. Sā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu
saṃsaraṇtī Kassapabuddhakāle Bārāṇasīnagare Kikissa
rañño gehe paṭisandhim gahetvā sattamaṃ bhaginīnaṃ
abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasahassāni brahmacariyaṃ
caritvā bhikkhuṇisaṅghassa pariveṇaṃ kāretvā devalokaṃ
nibbattā. Tato cavitvā puna manussalokaṃ āgacchantī
ekasmiṃ gāmake sabatthā kammaṃ katvā jīvanakaṭṭhāne
nibbattā. Sā ekadivasaṃ khettakuṭim gacchantī antarā-
magge ekasmiṃ sare pāto² va pupphitaṃ padumapupphaṃ
disvā taṃ saraṃ oruyha taṃ eva pupphaṃ lājapakkhipa-
natthāya paduminipattaṃ gahetvā kedāre sālīsīsāni chin-
ditvā kuṭikāya nisinnā lāje bhajjitvā² pañca lājasatāni
katvā ṭhapesi. Tasmim khāṇe Gandhamādanapabbate
nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhito eko paccekabuddho āgantvā
tassā avidūre ṭhāne aṭṭhāsi. Sā paccekabuddhaṃ disvā
lājehi saddhim padumapupphaṃ gahetvā kuṭito oruyha
lāje paccekabuddhassa patte pakkhipitvā padumapupphena
pattaṃ pidhāya adāsi. Ath' assā paccekabuddhe thokaṃ
gate etad ahosi : pabbajitā nāma pupphena anatthikā, ahaṃ
pupphaṃ gahetvā pilandhissāmī ti gantvā paccekabud-
dhassa hatthato pupphaṃ gahetvā puna cintesi : “sace
ayyo pupphena anatthiko bhavissa pattamatthake ṭha-
petuṃ nādassā” ti puna gantvā pattamatthake ṭhapetvā
paccekabuddhaṃ khamāpetvā “bhante imesaṃ lājānaṃ
nissandena lājagaṇanāya puṇṇā assu padumapupphanis-
sandena nibbattaṭṭhāṇe pade pade padumapupphaṃ
uṭṭhahatū” ti patthanam akāsi.

Paccekabuddho tassā passantiyā¹ va ākāsenā Gandhamā-
danaṃ gantvā taṃ padumaṃ Nandamūlakapabbhāre pacce-
kabuddhānaṃ akkamanasopānasamīpe pādapūjanaṃ katvā
ṭhapesi. Sā pi tassa kammaṃ nissandena devaloke paṭi-
sandhim gaṇhi. Nibbattakālato paṭṭhāya tassā pade pade
padumapupphaṃ uṭṭhāsi. Sā tato cavitvā pabbatapāde

¹ iddhimantānaṃ, ed.

² tajjitvā, ed.

ekasmiṃ padumasare padumagabbhe nibbatti. Taṃ nis-
 sāya eko tāpaso vasati. So pāto 'va mukhadhovanatthāya
 saraṃ gantvā taṃ pupphaṃ disvā cintesi: "idaṃ pup-
 phaṃ sesehi mahantataraṃ sesāni ca pupphitaṇi idaṃ
 makulitaṃ eva bhavitabbam ettha kāraṇeṇā" ti udakaṃ
 otarivā taṃ pupphaṃ gaṇhi. Taṃ tena gahitamattaṃ
 eva pupphitaṃ. Tāpaso anto padumagabbhe nippannaṃ
 dārikaṃ addasa. Diṭṭhakālato paṭṭhāya dhitu sinehaṃ
 labhivā padumen' eva saddhiṃ paṇṇasālaṃ netvā mañ-
 cake nipajjāpesi. Ath' assā puññānubhāvena aṅgutṭhake
 khīraṃ nibbatti. So tasmimṃ pupphe milāte aññaṃ naṃ
 pupphaṃ āharivā taṃ nipajjāpesi. Ath' assā ādhāvana-
 vidhāvanena kīlitaṃ samatthakālato paṭṭhāya padavāre
 padumapupphaṃ utṭhāti. Kuṇḍatṭharāsiyā viya sarīra-
 vaṇṇo hoti. Sā appattā devavaṇṇaṃ atikkantā mānussa-
 vaṇṇaṃ ahosi. Sā pitari phalāphalatthāya gate paṇṇasā-
 lāyaṃ ohīyati. Ath' ekadivasaṃ tassā vayappattakāle
 pitari phalāphalatthāya gate eko vanacariko taṃ disvā
 cintesi: "manussānaṃ nāma evarūpaṃ n'atthi, vīmaṃsis-
 sāmi taṃ" ti tāpasassa āgamaṇaṃ udikkhanto nisīdi. Sā
 pitari āgacchante paṭipathaṃ gantvā tassa hatthato kājaṃ
 kamaṇḍalaṃ aggahesi. Āgantvā nisinnassa ca attano
 karaṇavantaṃ dassesi. Tadā so vanacarako manussa-
 bhāvaṃ ñatvā tāpasam abhivādetvā nisīdi. Tāpaso taṃ
 vanacarakam mūlaphalena pāṇīyena ca nimantetvā "bho
 purisa imasmimṃ eva ṭhāne bhavissasi udāhu gamissasī" ti
 pucchi. "Gamissāmi bhante idha¹ kiṃ karissāmi" ti.
 Idaṃ tassā diṭṭhakāraṇaṃ gatatṭhāne apānetuṃ sakkhisī
 ti. Sace ayyo na icchati kiṃkāraṇā kathessāmi ti tāpasam
 vanditvā gamanakāle maggasañjānanattham sākḥāsāññaṃ
 ca rukkhasaññaṃ ca karonto pakkami. So pi Bārāṇasim
 gantvā rājānaṃ addasa. Rājā "kasmā āgato sī" ti pucchi
 "ahaṃ deva tumhākaṃ vanacarako pabbatapāde acchari-
 yaṃ itthiratanam disvā āgato 'mhī" ti sabbam pavattim
 kathesi. So tassa vacanaṃ sutvā vegena pabbatapādaṃ
 gantvā avidūre ṭhāne khandhavāraṃ nivesetvā vanacara-

kena c'eva aññehi purisehi ca saddhiṃ tāpasassa bhata-
kiccaṃ katvā nisinnavelāya tattha gantvā abhivādetvā
paṭisanthāraṃ katvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Rājā tāpasassa
pabbajitaparikkhārabhaṇḍaṃ pādamūle ṭhapetvā : “bhante
imasmim̐ ṭhāne kiṃ karoma gamissāmi” ti āha. “Gaccha
mahārājā” ti. “Gacchāmi bhante ayyassa pana samipe
visabbāgaparisā atthi’ ti assu mahāpapañco¹ eva pabbaji-
tānaṃ.” “Mayā saddhiṃ gacchatu bhante” ti. Manus-
sānaṃ nāma cittaṃ dutṭho sayāṃ kataṃ bahunnaṃ majjhe
vasissāmā ti ambhakaṃ rucitakālato paṭṭhāya sesānaṃ
jetṭhakaṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā paṭipajjitum.² So rañño kathaṃ
sutvā daharakāle gahitaṇāmaṇasaṃ eva “amma Paduma-
vatī” ti dhītaṃ pakkosi. Sā ekavacanaṃ eva paṇḍasā-
lato pitaraṃ abhivādetvā atṭhāsi. Atha naṃ pitā āha :
“tvāṃ amma veyyapattā imasmim̐ ṭhāne rañño diṭṭhaka-
lato paṭṭhāya vasitum abhabbā, rañño saddhiṃ gaccha
ammā” ti. Sā “sādhu tātā” ti pitu vacanaṃ sampaṭi-
cchitvā abhivādetvā rodamaṇā atṭhāsi. Rājā “imissā catu-
cittaṃ gaṇhiṇissāmi” ti tasmim̐ yeva ṭhāne kahāpanārāsīmhi
ṭhapetvā abhisekaṃ akāsi. Atha naṃ gahetvā attano
nagaraṃ ānetvā āgatakalato paṭṭhāya sesitthiyo anoloketvā
tāya saddhiṃ yeva ramati. Tā itthiyo issāpakatā rañño
antare paribhīditukāmaṃ evaṃ āhaṃsu : “nāyaṃ mahārājā
manussajātikā, kahaṃ nāma tumhehi manussānaṃ vicara-
ṇaṭṭhāne padumaṇi utṭhahantāni diṭṭhapubbāni. Addhā
ayaṃ yakkhiṇi ti haratha naṃ mahārājā” ti. Rājā tāsāṃ
kathaṃ sutvā tuṇhī ahosi. Ath’ assāparena samayena
paccanto kupito. So “garubbhārā Padumavati” ti nagare
ṭhapetvā paccantaṃ agamāsi. Atha tā itthiyo tassā upaṭ-
ṭhāyikāya lañcaṃ datvā : “imissā dāraṃ jātakaṃ attam
eva ānetvā ekaṃ dārugaṭikaṃ lohitaṇa makkhivā santike
ṭhāpēhi” ti āhaṃsu. Padumavatiyā pi nacirass’ eva
gabbhavutṭhānaṃ ahosi. Mahāpadumakumāro ekako va
kucchiyaṃ vasi, avasesā ekūnapaṇḍasatā dārakā Mahāpa-
dumakumārassa mātu kucchito nikkhamitvā nipphannaṃ kāle
saṃsedajātā hutvā nibbattiṃsu. Ath’ assā nabbhā va ayaṃ

¹ °papañcā, ed.

² paṭipajjitum, ed.

satim¹ labhati ti ñatvā upatṭhāyikā ekaṃ dārughatikaṃ lohiteṇa makkhitvā samīpe ṭhapetvā tāsāṃ itthiṇaṃ aññaṃ adāsi. Tā pi pañcasatā itthiyo ekeka ekekaṃ dārakaṃ gahetvā cundānaṃ santikaṃ pesetvā karaṇḍakaṃ āharāpetvā attanā gahitadārake tattha nipajjāpetvā bahi lañcanaṃ katvā ṭhapyimsu. Padumavatī pi kho saññaṃ labhitvā taṃ upatṭhāyikaṃ “kiṃ vijāt’ amhi amma” ti pucchi. Sā taṃ santajjetvā “kuto tvaṃ dārakaṃ labhasī” ti vatvā “ayaṃ tava kucchito nikkhantadārako” ti lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ dārughatikaṃ purato ṭhapesi. Sā taṃ disvā domanassappattā “sīghaṃ taṃ phāletvā apanehi, sace koci passeyya lajjitabbaṃ bhavēyyā” ti āha. Sā tassā kathaṃ sutvā attakāma viya dārughatikaṃ phāletvā uddhane pakkhipi. Rājā paccantato āgantvā nakkhattaṃ paṭimānento bahi nagare khandhavāraṃ katvā nisīdi. Atha tā pañcasatā itthiyo rañño paccuggamaṇaṃ āgantvā āhaṃsu: “tvaṃ mahārāja amhākaṃ na saddahasi, amhehi vuttaṃ akāraṇaṃ viya hoti, tvaṃ mahesiyā upatṭhāyikaṃ pakko-sapetvā paṭipuccha, dārughatikaṃ devī vijātā” ti. Rājā taṃ kāraṇaṃ upaparikkhitvā “amanussajātikā bhavissati” ti taṃ gehato nikkadḍhi. Tassā rājagehato saha nikkhamaṇe’ eva paduma-pupphāni antaradhāyimsu, sarīracchavi pi vivaṇṇā ahosi. Sā ekikā ’va antaravithiyā pāyāsi. Atha naṃ ekā veyappattā mahallikā itthi disvā dhītu sinehaṃ uppādetvā “kehaṃ gacchasī” ti āha. “Āgantuk’ amhi vasanaṭṭhānaṃ olokeṇti carāmi” ti. “Idhāgaccha amma” ti vasanaṭṭhānaṃ datvā bhojanaṃ paṭiyādesi. Tassā iminā niyāmena tattha vasamānāya tā pañcasatā itthiyo ekacittā hutvā rājānaṃ āhaṃsu: “mahārāja tumhesu khandhavāraṃ gatesu amhehi Gaṅgādevatāya amhākaṃ deve jivita-saṅgāme āgate balikammaṃ katvā udakakīlaṃ² [karissāma]” ti patthitaṃ atthi. Etam atthaṃ deva jānāpema” ti. Rājā tesāṃ vacanena tuṭṭho gaṅgāya udakakīlikaṃ kātuma agamāsi. Tā pi attanā gahitakaraṇḍakaṃ paṭicchannaṃ katvā ādāya nadim gantvā tesāṃ karaṇḍakānaṃ paṭicchādanatthaṃ pārupitvā uduke

¹ sati, cd.² udakaṃ kīlaṃ, cd.

vissajjesuṃ. Te pi kho karaṇḍakā gantvā hetthāsote pasāritajālaṃhi laggiṃsu. Tato udakakīlaṃ kīḷitvā rañño uttiṇṇakāle¹ jālaṃ ukkhipitvā te karaṇḍake disvā rañño santikaṃ nayiṃsu. Rājā karaṇḍakaṃ oloketvā “kiṃ tāta karaṇḍakesū” ti āha. “Na jānāma devā” ti. So te karaṇḍake vivarāpetvā olokeno paṭhamam Mahāpadumakumārassa karaṇḍakaṃ vivarāpesi. Tesam pana sabbesam pi karaṇḍakesu nipajjāpitadivasesu yeva puññiddhiyā aṅguṭṭhake khīraṃ nibbatti. Sakko devarājā tassa rañño nikkāṅkhabhāvattḥam antokaraṇḍake akkharāṇi likhāpesi : “ime kumārā Padumavatiyā kucchimhi nibbattā Bārāṇasī-rañño puttā, atha te Padumavatiyā sapattiyo pañcasatā itthiyo karaṇḍakesu pakkipitvā udaye khipiṃsu. Rājā imaṃ kāraṇaṃ jānātū” ti. Karaṇḍake vivaramatte rājā akkharāṇi vācetvā dāraḷe disvā Mahāpadumakumaṃ ukkhipitvā : “vegena rathe yojitaasse kappetha, ahaṃ ajja antonagaram pavisitvā ekaccānaṃ mātugāmānaṃ piyaṃ karissāmi” ti pāsādavaram āruya hatthīgīvāya sahaṣṣabhaṇḍikaṃ ṭhapetvā bheriṃ carāpesi : “yo Padumavatiṃ² passati so imaṃ sahaṣṣaṃ gaṇhātū³” ti. Taṃ kathaṃ sutvā Padumavati mātu saññaṃ adāsi : “hatthīgīvato sahaṣṣaṃ gaṇha amma” ti. “Nāhaṃ evarūpaṃ gaṇhituṃ viśahāmi” ti āha. Sā dutiyaṃ pi vutte “kiṃ vatvā gaṇhāmi amma” ti āha. “Mama dhītā Padumavati devī nānā ti vatvā gaṇhāhi” ti. Sā “yaṃ vā taṃ vā hotū” ti gantvā sahaṣṣaṃ aṅgotakam gaṇhi. Atha naṃ manussā pucchimsu : “Padumavatiṃ devī⁴ passasi” ti. “Ahaṃ pana na passāmi, dhītā kira pana me passati⁵” ti āha. Te “kaḥaṃ pana sā amma” ti vatvā tāya saddhiṃ gantvā Padumavatiṃ⁶ sañjānetvā pādesu nipatiṃsu. Tasmim kāle sā Padumavati devī ayan ti natvā “bhāriyaṃ vata itthiyā kammaṃ kathaṃ yā evaṃvidhassa rañño mahesi samānā evarūpe ṭhāne niyārakkhā vasi” ti āha. Te pi rājapurisā Padumavatiyā nivesanaṃ setasāṇiḥi parikkhipā-

¹ uttinnak^o, cd.

³ gaṇhatū, cd.

⁵ passasi, cd.

² Padumavati, cd.

⁴ Padumavati devī, cd.

⁶ Padumavati, cd.

petvā dvāre ārakkhaṃ tḥapetvā gantvā rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā suvaṇṇasivikaṃ pesesi. Sā “aham evaṃ nāgamissāmi, mama vasaṇatṭhānato paṭṭhāya yāva rājagehaṃ etthantare varapothhakacittattharaṇe attharāpetvā upari-sovaṇṇatāra-kavicittam celavitānaṃ bandhāpetvā pasādhanaṭṭhāya sabbālaṅkāresu pahitesu padasā’ va āgamissāmi, evaṃ me nāgarā sampattiṃ¹ passissantī” ti āha. Rājā “Padumavatiyā ruciṃ karoṭhā” ti āha. Tato Padumavati “sabbapasādhanaṃ pasādhetvā rājagehaṃ gamissāmi” ti maggaṃ paṭipajji. Akkantaṭṭhāne varapothhakacittattharaṇaṃ bhinditvā padumapupphāni utṭhahimsu. Sā mahājanassa attano sampattiṃ dassetvā rājanivesanaṃ āruya sabbe pi te celacittattharaṇe tassā mahallikāya posāvayanikaṃ mālaṃ² katvā dāpesi. Rājā pi kho tā pañcasatā itthiyo pakkosāpetvā: “imā te devī dāsiyo katvā demī” ti āha. “Sādhu mahārāja tāsāṃ mayhaṃ dinnabhāvaṃ sakalanagare jānāpehi” ti. Rājā nagare bheriṃ carāpesi: “Padumavatiyā dūsikā pañcasatā itthiyo etissā’ va dāsiyo katvā dinnā ti.” So³ tāsāṃ sakalanagare dāsibhāvo sallakkhito ti ñatvā “aham mama dāsiyo bhujiṣse kātuṃ labhāmi devā” ti rājānaṃ pucchi. “Tava icchā devī” ti evaṃ sante tam eva bhericārikaṃ pakkosāpetvā “Padumavatiyā deviyā attano dāsiyo katvā dinnā pañcasatā itthiyo sabbā’ va bhujiṣsaṃ katā ti puna bheriṃ carāpethā” ti āha. Sā tāsāṃ bhujiṣsabhāve kate ekūnāni pañcaputtasatāni tāsāṃ yeva hatthe posanaṭṭhāya datvā sayāṃ Mahāpadumakumāraṃ yeva gaṇhi. Athāparabhāge tesāṃ kumārānaṃ kilānavaye sampatte rājā uyyāne nānāvidhaṃ kilānaṭṭhānaṃ kāresi. Te attano soḷasavassuddesikakāle sabbe ekato hutvā uyyāne padumasañchannāya maṅgalapokkharāṇiyā kilāntā navapadumāni pupphantāni purāṇapadumāni ca daḍḍato patantāni disvā “imassa tāva anupādiṇṇakassa evarūpā jarā pāpuṇāti kim aṅga pana amhākaṃ sarīrassa. Imaṃ hi etaṃ gatikaṃ eva bhavissati” ti ārammaṇaṃ gaḥetvā sabbe paccekabodhiñāṇaṃ nibbattitvā utṭhāyutṭhāya padumakaṇṇikāsu pallaṅkena nisidiṃsu. Atha

¹ sampatti, ed.² posāyanika°, ed.³ sā, ed.

tehi saddhiṃ gatapurisā bahugataṃ divasaṃ ñatvā “ ayya-
puttā tumhākaṃ velaṃ jānāthā ” ti āhaṃsu. Te tuṃhī
aheṣuṃ, purisā gantvā rañño ārocesuṃ. “ Kumārā devapa-
dumakaṇṇikāsu nisinnā amheṣu pi kathentesu vacibhedāṃ
na karontī ti.” “ Yathā ruciyaṃ nesāṃ nisīdituṃ dethā ” ti.
Te sabbarattīṃ gahitārakkhā padumakaṇṇikāsu nisinna-
niyāmen’ eva aruṇaṃ uṭṭhāpesuṃ. Purisā punadivase
upasaṅkamitvā “ devā¹ velaṃ jānāthā ” ti āhaṃsu. “ Na
mayāṃ devā paccekaḥbuddhā nāma² amha. Ayyā tuṃhe
bhāriyaṃ kathaṃ kathetha, paccekaḥbuddhā nāma tumhādisā
na hontī dvaṅgulakesamaṃsu pana kāye paṭimukkaatṭha-
parikkhārā hontī ti. Tena tuṃhe bhāriyaṃ kathaṃ kathe-
thā ” ti.³ Te dakkhiṇaḥatthe sīsaṃ parāmasiṃsu, tāvad eva
gihiliṅgaṃ antaradhāsī atṭha parikkhārā kāye paṭimukkā
ca aheṣuṃ. Tato passantass’ eva mahājanassa ākāseṇa
Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamaṃsu. Sā pi kho Paduma-
vatī devī “ ahaṃ bahuputtā hutvā niputtā jātā ” ti hada-
yasokaṃ patvā ten’ eva rogena kālaṃ katvā Rājagahana-
gare dvāragāmake sahaṭṭhena kammaṃ katvā jīvanaṭṭhāne
nibbatti. Athāparabhāge kulagharaṃ gatā ekadivasaṃ
sāmikassa khetṭe yāguṃ haramānā tesāṃ attano puttā-
naṃ antare atṭha paccekaḥbuddhe bhikkhācāraṇelāyaṃ
ākāseṇa āgacchante disvā sīghaṃ gantvā sāmikassa ārocesi:
“ passa ayye + paccekaḥbuddhe ete nimantetvā bhojeyyāmi ”
ti. So āha: “ samaṇā sakuṇā nāma’ ete aññadā pi evaṃ
caranti, na ete paccekaḥbuddhā ” ti. Te tesāṃ kaṭhentanāṃ
yeva avidūre ṭhāne otaṛiṃsu. Sā itthiṇaṃ divasaṃ attanā
labhanakaṃ khajjaṃ tesāṃ datvā “ sve atṭha pi no may-
haṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ” ti āha. “ Sādhu upāsike tava
sakkāro ettako ’va hotu, āsanāni ca atṭh’ eva hontu. Aññe
pana bahū pi paccekaḥbuddhe disvā tava cittaṃ paṣīdeyyāsi ”
ti. Sā puna divase atṭha āsanāni paññāpetvā atṭhannaṃ
paṭiyādetvā nisīdi. Nimantitapaccekaḥbuddhā sesānaṃ sañ-
ñāṃ adāṃsu: “ mārisā ajja aññattha agantvā sabbe ’va
tumhākaṃ mātu saṅghaṃ karoṭhā ” ti. Tesāṃ vacanaṃ

¹ deva, ed.

² nāmassanti, ed.

³ katheti, ed.

⁴ ayyo, ed.

sutvā sabbe ekato ākāsenā āgantvā mātugāmagharadvāre pātur ahesuṃ. Sā pi paṭhamam laddhasaññāya bahū pi disvā na kampittha. Sabbe 'va te geham pavisitvā āsanesu nisīdāpesi. Tesu paṭipāṭiyā nisīdantesu navamo ahiṇṇāni aṭṭha āsanāni māpetvā sayam dhurāsane nisīdati. Yāva āsanāni vaddhanti tāva geham vaddhati. Evam tesu sabbesu pi nisīnesu sā itthi aṭṭhannam paccekabuddhānam paṭiyāditam sakkāram pañcasātānam pi yāvadattham datvā aṭṭha niluppalahatthake āharitvā nivattitapaccekabuddhānam yeva pādamūle ṭhapetvā āha : “ mayham bhante nibbattatthāne sarīravanno imesam niluppalānam antogabbhavanṇo viya hotū ” ti. Paccekabuddhā mātu anumodanam katvā Gandhamādanam yeva agamaṃsu. Sā pi yāvajivam kusalam katvā tato cutā devaloke nibbattitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam seṭṭhikule paṭisandhim gaṇhi. Niluppalagabbhasamānavanṇatāya c'assā Uppalavanṇā tveva nāmam akamaṃsu. Atha tassā vayappattakāle sakalajambudīpe rājāno ca seṭṭhino ca seṭṭhissa santikam dūtā paṇiṃsu “ dhītaram amhākam detū ” ti. Apahināntā nāma nāhosi. Tato seṭṭhi cintesi : “ aham sabbesam manam gahetuṃ na sakkhissāmi, upāyam paṇ' ekam karissāmi ” ti dhītaram pakkosāpetvā “ pabbajituṃ amma sakkhissasi ” ti āha. Tassā pacchimabhavikattānam vacanam sīse āsittasatapākatelaṃ viya ahosi. Tasmā pitaram “ pabbajissāmi tātā ” ti āha. So tassā sakkāram katvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ netvā pabbājesi. Tassā acirapabbajitāya eva uposathāgāre kālavāro pāpuṇi. Sā padīpaṃ jāletvā uposathāgāram sammajjitvā dīpasikhāya nimittam gaṇhitvā 'va punappunam olokiyamānā tejokasiṇam jhānam nibbattitvā tad eva pādakam katvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Phalena saddhim yeva abhiññāpaṭisambhidā pi ijjhiṃsu. Visesto pana iddhivikubbane ciṇṇavasi ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jiṇho sabbadhammesu pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāham Hamsavatiyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
nānāratanapajjote mahāsukhasamappitā. 2.

Upetvā taṃ mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ
 tato jātappasādāhaṃ upemi saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
 Bhagavā iddhimantānaṃ aggaṃ vaṇṇesi nāyako
 bhikkuniṃ lajjiniṃ tādīṃ samādhijhānakovidāṃ. 4.
 Tadā muditacittāhaṃ taṃ thānaṃ abhikaṇkhini
 nimantitvā dasabalaṃ sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 5.
 Bhojayitvāna sattāhaṃ datvāna ca ticīvaraṃ
 satta mālā gahetvāna uppalā devagandhikā 6.
 Satta pāde gahetvāna nāṇamhi abhipūjayiṃ.
 nipacca sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanam abravi: 7.
 Yādisā vaṇṇitā dhīra ito aṭṭhamakā sāni
 tādīsāhaṃ bhavissāmi yadi vijjhati nāyaka. 8.
 Tadā avoca maṃ satthā visatthā hohi dārake
 anāgatamhi addhāne lacchas' etaṃ manorathaṃ. 9.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 10.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 nāmen' Uppalavaṇṇā ti rūpena ca yasassini 11.
 Abhiññāsu vasippattā satthu sāsana-kārikā
 sabbāsavaparikkhīṇā hessasi satthu sāvika. 12.
 Tadāhaṃ muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 mettacittā paricarīṃ sasaṅghalokanāyakaṃ. 13.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvātimsaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 14.
 Tato cutāhaṃ manuje upapannā sayambhuno
 uppalehi paṭicchannaṃ piṇḍapātāma adās' ahaṃ. 15.
 Ekanavute ito ¹ kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammesu cakkhumā. 16.
 Setṭhidhītā tadā hutvā Bārāṇasipuruttame
 nimantetvāna sambuddhaṃ sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 17.
 Mahādānaṃ daditvāna uppalehi vimissitaṃ ²
 pūjayitvā cetasā 'va ³ vaṇṇasobhaṃ apatṭhayiṃ. ⁴ 18.
 Imamhi bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatāṃ varo. ⁵ 19.

¹ ekanavut' ito, A.² vināyakam, A. B.³ ca teso ca, P. ⁴ apatṭhayi, B. ⁵ varatāṃ varo, P.

Upatthāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 20.
 Tassāsim¹ dutiyā dhītā Samanaguttasavhayā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ² samarocayim. 21.
 Anujāni na no tāto agāre 'va tadā mayaṃ
 viṣaṃ vassasahassāni vicarimhā atanditā³ 22.
 Komāriṃ brahmacariyaṃ⁴ rājakaññā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatthānaniratā muditā satta dhītaro 23.
 Samaṇi Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā 24.
 ahaṃ Khemā ca sappaññā Patācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 25.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 26.
 Tato cutā manussesu upapannā mahākule
 pītaṃ maṭṭhaṃ varaṃ⁵ dussaṃ adamaṃ arahato ahaṃ. 27.
⁶ Tato cutāritthapure jātā vippakule ahaṃ
 dhītā Tiriṭivacchassa Ummādantī manoharā. 28.
 Tato cutā janapade kule aññatare ahaṃ
 pasutā nātiphītamhi sālīṃ gopem' ahan tadā.⁶ 29.
 Disvā paccekasambuddhaṃ⁷ pañca lājasatāni⁸ 'haṃ
 datvā padumabannāni pañca puttāsātāni 'haṃ 30.
 Patthayim.⁹ Te samijjhisuṃ¹⁰ madhuṃ datvā sayambhuno.
 tato cutā araññe 'haṃ ajāyim padumodare. 31.
 Kāsirañño mahesi 'haṃ¹¹ hutvā sakkatapūjitā
 ajanim¹² rājaputtānaṃ anūnaṃ satapañcakam. 32.
 Yadā te yobbanappattā¹³ kilāntā jalakīlikam
 disvā opattapadumaṃ āsuṃ paccekanāyakā 33.
 Sāhaṃ tehi vinā bhūtā sutavinābhisokinī¹⁴
 cutā Isigilipasse gāmakamhi ajāyi 'haṃ. 34.

¹ tassāpi, P. ² pabbajjaṃ, A. ³ atandikā, A.

⁴ komārabho, P. ⁵ vantaṃ caraṃ, P. ^{6—6} om. P.

⁷ disvāna paccekabho, P. ⁸ lājās°, A.

⁹ patthayim, B. ¹⁰ te pi patthesuṃ, A.

¹¹ mahesīnaṃ, P. ¹² ajinaṃ, P. ¹³ yobbanam patvā, P.

¹⁴ satavīrehi sokinī, B. ; sutavīnarabho, P.

Yadā buddhāsutamati puttānaṃ attano pi ca ¹
yāgum ādāya gacchanti attha paccakanāyake 35.
Bhikkhāya gāmaṃ gacchante disvā putte anussariṃ.
Khīradhārā ² viniggacchi tadā me puttapemasā. 36.
Tato tesaṃ adāya yāgum pasannā sehi pāṇīhi
tato cutāhaṃ tidasaṃ Nandaṃ upapajji 'haṃ. 37.
Anubhotvā ³ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ saṃsaritvā bhavābhava
tav' atthāya mahāvīra pariccattaṃ ca jīvitaṃ.
⁴ Dhītā tuyhaṃ mahāvīra pañṇavanta jutindhara. 38.
Bahum ⁵ ca dukkaraṃ kammaṃ kataṃ me atidukkaraṃ
Rāhulo ca ahaṃ c'eva nekajātisate bahu. 39.
Ekasmiṃ sambhave jātā ⁶ samānachanda mānasā
nibbatti ekato hoti jātisu bahuso mama. 40.
Pacchime bhavasampatte ubho pi nānasambhavā
purimānaṃ jinaggānaṃ sammukhā ca parammukhā. 41.
Adhikāraṃ bahum ⁷ mayhaṃ tuyh' atthāya mahāmuni
mahāpurisaṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ parame muni. 42.
Tav' atthāya mahāvīra puññaṃ upacittaṃ mayā
abhabbatthāne vajjetvā paripācento bahum ⁸ janaṃ. ⁴ 43.
Tav' atthāya mahāvīra cattaṃ ⁹ me jīvitaṃ bahu
evaṃ bahuviddhaṃ dukkhaṃ sampatti ca bahuviddhā. ¹⁰ 44.
Pacchime bhavasampatte jātā Sāvattiyaṃ pure
mahaddhane seṭṭhikule ¹¹ sukhite sajjite ¹² tathā 45.
Nānāratanapajjote sabbakāmasamiddhine
sakkatā pūjitā c'eva ¹³ mānitā pacitā tathā. 46.
Rūpasirim anuppattā ¹⁴ kulesu abhisammata ¹⁵
atīva patthitā ¹⁶ cāpi rūpabhogasirīhi ¹⁷ ca. 47.

¹ sutānaṃ bhattuno pi ca, A.

² khīradāra, B.; khīratarā, A.

³ anubhutvā, P. ^{4—4} Omitted in A. B.

⁵ bahulo, ed. ⁶ jāto, ed. ⁷ bahū, ed.

⁸ bahū, ed. ⁹ cittaṃ, ed.

¹⁰ sampattiṃ ca bahuviddhaṃ, A. ¹¹ mahāddhanas°, A.

¹² pajjite, P. ¹³ pūjitā cāpi, P.

¹⁴ rūpasobhaggasampattā, P. ¹⁵ abhisakkatā, A.

¹⁶ patthatā, P. ¹⁷ rūpasobhasirīhi, P.

Patthitā¹ setthiputtehi anekehi satehi pi
 agāraṃ pajahitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 48.
 Aḍḍhamāse asampatte catusaccaṃ apāpunim.
 iddhiyā pi nimmitvāna² caturassaṃ rathaṃ ahaṃ
 buddhassa pāde vandissaṃ³ lokanāthassa tādino. 49.
⁴ Buddhiyā ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyañāṇassa yathā kammūpage tathā. 50.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 51.
 N'atthi dhammaniruttisu paṭibhāṇe tath' eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ me vimalaṃ suddhaṃ sabhāvena mahesino. 52.
 Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṇ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsaṇaṃ
 kāle kālaṃ uppādentī sahaṇṇāni samantato.⁴ 53.
 Supupphitaḡgaṃ upagamma bhikkhūni
 ekā tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi sālāmūle
 na c'atthi te dutiyā vaṇṇadhātu
 bāle na tvam bhāyasi dhuttakānaṃ. 54.
 Sataṃ sahaṇṇāni pi dhuttakānaṃ⁵
 idhāgatā tādisakā bhavēyyuṃ
 lomāṃ na icchāmi na santasāmi
 na Māra bhāyāmi taṃ ekikā pi. 55.
 Esā antaradhāyāmi kucchiṃ vā pavisāmi te
 bhamukantarikāyaṃ pi tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhasi. 56.
 Cittasmiṃ vasibhūṭ' amhi iddhipādā subhāvitā
 sabbabandhanaṃ utt' amhi na taṃ bhāyāmi āvuso. 57.
 Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭānā⁶
 yaṃ tvam kāmaratiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mama. 58.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandī tamokkhandho padālito.
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. 59.
 Jinaṃ tamhi guṇe⁷ tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ

¹ patthitā, B. ; ulārā, P.

² iddhiyā abhinimmitvā, A.

³ vanditvā, P. ; vandisaṃ, B.

⁴—⁴ Only P. ⁵ dhuttakāni, A.

⁶ kuṭṭānā, A.

⁷ iddhiguṇe, P.

“setṭhā iddhimatīnaṃ” ti parisāsu vināyako. 60.

pari-ciṇṇo mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ohito ¹ garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhata. 61.

Yass’atthāya pabbajitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 62.

² Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsanaṃ
khaṇena upanāmenti saḥassāni samantato ² 63.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 64.

Ayaṃ pana therī yadā bhagavā Sāvattṭhīnagaradvāre
yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ kātuṃ gandhabbarukkhamūlaṃ upa-
gacchi tadā satthāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā evaṃ āha :
“ahaṃ bhante pāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi, yadi bhagavā anu-
jānāti” ti sīhanādaṃ nadi. Satthā taṃ kāraṇaṃ ñatvā
aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā Jetavanamahāvihāre ariyagaṇamaṃjhe
nisinno paṭipāṭiyā bhikkhuniyo ṭhānantare ṭhapento imaṃ
theriṃ iddhimantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sā jhānasu-
khena phalasukhena ca vitināmenti ekadivasaṃ kāmānaṃ
ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ ca paccavekkhiyamānā Gaṅ-
gātiriyattherassa mātuyā dhītāya saddhiṃ sapattivāsaṃ
upadissa saṃvegajātāya gāthā ’va ³ vuttā paccanubhā-
santi :

Ubho mātā ca dhītā ca mayaṃ āsuṃ sapattiyo
tassā me ahu saṃvego abbhūto ⁴ lomahaṃsano. 224.

Dhi-r-atthu kāmā asuci duggandhā babukaṇṭakā ⁵
yattha mātā ca dhītā ca sabhāriyā mayaṃ ahum. 225.

Kāmesvādīnavaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ dālhaḥkemato ⁶
sā pabbaji Rājagahe agārasmā anagāriyaṃ ti. 226.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ubho mātā ca dhītā
ca mayaṃ āsuṃ sapattiyo ti. Mātā ca dhītā cā
ti ubho mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ sapattiyo ahumha. Sāvatt-
thiyaṃ kira aññatarassa vāṇijassa bhāriyāya paccūsavēlāya
kucchiyaṃ gabbho saṇṭhāsi. Sā taṃ na aññāsi. Vāṇijo

¹ ohuto, P.

^{2—2} om. P.

³ gāthāya, ed.

⁴ abbhūto, ed.

⁵ °kaṇṭako, ed.

⁶ dattṭhukho, ed.

vibhātāya rattiyā sakātesu bhaṇḍaṃ āropetvā Rājagahaṃ uddissa gato. Tassa gacchantakāle gabbho vaddhetvā 'va paripākaṃ agamāsi. Atha naṃ sassū evaṃ āha : “mama putto cirappavuttho ¹ tvaṃ ca gabbhinī, pāpakaṃ tayā katan ti. Sā “tava puttato aññaṃ purisaṃ na jānāmi” ti āha. Taṃ sutvā pi sassū asaddahantī taṃ gharato nikkadḍhi. Sā sāmikaṃ gavesantī anukkamena Rājagahaṃ sampattā. Tāvad eva c' assā kammajavātesu calantesu maggasaṃmīpe aññataraṃ sālaṃ pavitṭhāya gabbhavutṭhānaṃ ahosi. Sā suvaṇṇabimbasaḍisaṃ puttāṃ vijāyitvā anāthasālāya sayāpetvā udakakiccaṃ kātum ² bahi nikkhantā. Ath' aññataro aputtako satthavāho tena maggena gacchanto “asāmikāya dārako mama putto bhavissatī” ti taṃ dhātiyā hatthe adāsi. Ath' assa mātā udakakiccaṃ katvā udakaṃ gahetvā patinivattitvā ³ puttāṃ apassantī sokābhībhitā paridevitvā Rājagahaṃ apavisitvā 'va maggaṃ paṭipajji. ⁴ Taṃ ⁵ aññataro corajetṭhako antarāmagge disvā paṭibaddhacitto attano pajāpatim akāsi. Sā tassa gehe vasantī ekaṃ dhītaraṃ vijāyī. Atha sā ekadivasaṃ dhītaraṃ gahetvā ṭhitā sāmikena bhaṇḍitvā dhītaraṃ mañcake khiṇi. Dārikāya sīsaṃ thokaṃ bhindī. Tato sāmikaṃ bhāyitvā Rājagahaṃ eva paccāgantvā serivicāren' eva vicarati. Tassā putto paṭhamayobbane ṭhito mātā ti ajānanto attano pajāpatim akāsi. Aparabhāge taṃ corajetṭhakadhītaraṃ bhaginibhāvaṃ ajānanto vivāhaṃ katvā attano gehaṃ ānesi. Evaṃ so attano mātaraṃ bhaginiṃ ca pajāpati katvā vāsesi. Tena tā ubho pi sapattivāsaṃ ⁶ vasimsu. Ath' ekadivasaṃ mātā dhītu kesavaṭṭim mocetvā ūkaṃ oloketi sīse vaṇaṃ disvā “app' eva nāmāyaṃ mama dhītā Lhaveyyā” ti pucchitvā saṃvegajātā hutvā Rājagahe bhikkhuniupassayaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccāvivakāsaṃ vasanti attano ca pubbaṭṭipattim paccavekkhitvā ubho mātā ti ādikā gāthā abhāsi. Tā pana tāya vuttagāthā 'va ⁷ kāmesu ādinavadassanavasena pacca-

¹ cirappavutṭho, ed.

² kātum om. ed.

³ bahi niv°, ed.

⁴ maggapaṭipajjitum, ed.

⁵ taṃ om. ed. ⁶ sapativāsaṃ, ed. ⁷ vuttagāthāya, ed.

nubhāsantī ayaṃ therī ubh o mātā ca dhītā cā ti āha.
Tena vuttaṃ : sā jhānasukhena phalasukhena nibbāna-
sukhena vitināmentī imā tisso gāthā abhāsī ti.

Tattha asucī ti kilesāsucipaggharaṇe asucī. Du-
gandhā ti visagandhavāyanena ¹ pūtigandhā. Mahā-
kaṇṭakapāyikappavattiya ² sucaritavinivijjhanatṭhena
bahuvīdhakilesa kaṇṭakā. Tathā hi te sattisūlūpamā
kāma ti vuttā yathā ti yesu kāmesu paribhuñjitabbesu.
Sabhariyā ti samānabhariyā sapattiyo ³ ti attho.

4 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ
ceto paricca nāṇaṃ ca sotadhātu visodhitā. 227.
Iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhaya
cha me abhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ b° sāsanā ti. 228.4

Pubbenivāsaṃ ti ādikā dve gāthā attano adhigata-
vīsesaṃ paccavekkhitvā pītisomanassa jātāya theriyā vuttā.
Tattha ceto paricca nāṇaṃ ti cetopariyañāṇaṃ.
Sacchikataṃ pattān ti vā sambandho.

Iddhiyā abhinimmitvā caturassaṃ rathaṃ ahaṃ
buddhassa pāde vanditvā lokanāthassa sirīmato ti. 229.

Ayaṃ gāthā yadā bhagavā yamaka-pāṭihāriyaṃ kātuṃ
gandhabbarukkhamūlaṃ upasaṃkami tadā ayaṃ therī
evarūpaṃ rathaṃ nimminitvāna tena saddhiṃ satthu
santikaṃ gantvā : “bhagavā ahaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi
titthiyanimmathanāya, anujānāthā” ti vatvā satthu santike
atṭhāsī. Taṃ sandhāya vuttā.

Tattha iddhiyā abhinimmitvā caturassaṃ
rathaṃ ahaṃ taṃ catūhi assehi ⁵ yojitaṃ rathaṃ
iddhiyā abhinimmitvā buddhassa bhagavato pāde vanditvā
ekamantaṃ atṭhāsin ti adhippāyo.

Supupphitaggaṃ upagamma pādapaṃ ekā tuvaṃ titṭhasi
rukkhamūle

¹ viyag°, ed. ² °kaṇṭakāyika°, ed. ³ sapayo, ed.

4—4 Omitted in ed.

⁵ ayyehi, ed.

na cāpi te dutiyo atthi koci na tvam bāle bhāyasi dhutta-
kānam. 230.

Tattha supupphita ggaṃ ti suṭṭhu pupphitaṃ
aggam. Aggato paṭṭhāya sabbapaliphullan¹ ti attho.
Pādapan ti rukkham. Idha pana sālارukkhho adhip-
peto. Ekā tu van ti ekikā tvam idha tiṭṭhasi. Na
cāpi te dutiyo atthi koci ti tava sahāyabhūto
ārakkhako koci pi n'atthi. Rūpasampattiya² 'va tuyham
dutiyo koci pi n'atthi. Asadisarūpā ekikā 'va imasmim
janavivitte ṭhāne tiṭṭhasi.

Na tvam bāle bhāyasi dhuttakānan ti taru-
nake tvam dhuttapurisānam katham na bhāyasi. Sakiñca-
nakārino dhuttā ti adhippāyo. Imam kira gātham Māro
ekadivasam therim supupphite² sālavane divāvihāram
nisinnam disvā upasamkamitvā vivekato vicchinditukāmo
vīmaṃsanto āha. Atha nam therī santajjentī attano ānu-
bhāvavasena :

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānam³ pi dhuttakānam samāgatā edisakā
bhaveyyum

lomam na iñje na pi sampavedhe kim me tuvaṃ⁴ Māra
karissas' eko. 231.

Esā antaradhāyāmi kucchim vā pavisāmi te
bhamukantare tiṭṭhāmi tiṭṭhantim⁵ maṃ na dakkhasi. 232.

Cittamhi⁶ vasibhūtāham iddhipādā subhāvitā
cha me abhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanam. 233.

Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānam⁷ adhikuṭṭanā⁸
yaṃ tvam⁹ kāmaratim brūsi arati dāni sā¹⁰ mama. 234.

Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
evaṃ janāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 235.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha sata sahaṣṣānam pi

¹ °pāliphullan, cd.

³ sahaṣṣam, cd.

⁵ tiṭṭhantam, cd.

⁷ khandhāsam, cd.

⁹ yaṃ tam, cd.

² therīsupabbajite, cd.

⁴ kime tuvaṃ, cd.

⁶ cittāpi, cd.

⁸ adhikuddhanā, cd.

¹⁰ arati ati sā, cd.

dhuttakānaṃ samāgatā edisa kā bhaveyyuṃ ti. Yādisako tvaṃ edisakā evarūpā anekasatasahassamattā pi dhuttakā samāgatā yadi bhaveyyuṃ. Lomaṃ na iñje na pi sampavedhe ti lomamattaṃ pi na iñje na sampavedheyya. Kiṃ me tuvaṃ¹ Māra karissas' eko ti Māra tvaṃ ekako 'va mayhaṃ kiṃ karissasi? Idāni Mārassa attano upari kiñci pi kātuṃ asamatthataṃ yeva vibhāventi esā antara dhāyāmi ti gāthaṃ āha. Tass' attho: Māra esāhaṃ tava purato ṭhitā² 'va antaradhāyāmi adassanaṃ gacchāmi, ajānantass' eva te kucchim vā pavisāmi, bhamukantare vā tiṭṭhāmi, evaṃ tiṭṭhantiṃ ca maṃ tvaṃ na passasi.

Kasmā ti ce cittaṃhi vasibhūtāhaṃ iddhipādā subhāvitā? ahaṃ hi Māra mayhaṃ cittaṃ vasibhāvappattā cattāro pi iddhipādā mayā suṭṭhu bhāvitā bahulikātā, tasmā ahaṃ yathāvuttāya iddhivisayatāya³ pahomī ti. Sesam sabbam hetṭhāvuttanayattā uttānam eva.

Uppalavaṇṇāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Dvādasanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXV.

Soḷasanipāte udahārī ahaṃ⁴ sīte ti ādikā Puṇṇāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Vipassissa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā hetusampannatāya jātasamvegā bhikkhunīnaṃ saṅghaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā laddhappasādā pabbajitvā parisuddhasilā tīni piṭakāni uggahetvā bahussutā dhamma-dharā dhammakathikā ca ahosi. Yathā Vipassibhagavato⁵ sāsane evaṃ Sikhissa, Vessabhussa, Kakusandhassa, Ko-

¹ kime tuvaṃ, ed. ² ṭhito, ed. ³ iddhivisavitāya, ed.

⁴ udahāriyahaṃ, ed.

⁵ Vipassabhāvato, ed.

nāgamanassa Kassapassa ca bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā
 sīlasampannā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammakathikā
 ca ahosi. Mānadhātukattā pana kilese samucchinditum
 nāsakkhi, mānopanissayavasena kammassa katattā imas-
 sim buddhuppāde Anāthapiṇḍikassa seṭṭhino gharadāsiyā
 kucchimhi nibbatti. Puṇṇā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā
 sīhanādasuttantadesanāya sotāpannā hutvā pacchā Udaka-
 suddhikaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ dametvā seṭṭhino sambhāvitā hutvā
 tena bhujissabhāvaṃ pāpitā taṃ pabbajjaṃ anujānapetvā
 pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī na cirass' eva
 saha patisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
 Apadāne :

Vipassino bhagavato Sikhino Vessabhussa ca
 Kakusandhassa munino Koṇāgamanatādino 1.
 Kassapassa ca buddhassa pabbajitvāna sāsane
 bhikkhunī sīlasampannā nipakā samvutindriyā 2.
 Bahussutā dhammadharā attatthapaṭipucchikā ¹
 uggahetā ca ² dhammānaṃ sotā payirūpāsikā ³ 3.
 Desentī janamajjhe 'haṃ ahosiṃ ⁴ jinasāsanaṃ ⁵
 Bahusaccena tenāhaṃ pesalā abhimaññisaṃ. ⁶ 4.
 Pacchime ca bhavēdāni Sāvattiyaṃ puruttame
 Anāthapiṇḍino gehe jātāhaṃ kumbhadāsiyā. 5.
 Gatā udakahāriyaṃ sotthiyaṃ ⁷ dijaṃ addasaṃ
 sītattā ⁸ toyamajjhamhi. Taṃ disvā idaṃ abravim : 6.
 udakahāri ahaṃ sīte ⁹ sadā udakam otarim ¹⁰
 ayyānaṃ daṇḍabhayaabhītā vācādosabhayaṭṭitā. ¹¹ 7.
 Kassa ¹² brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto sadā udakam otari?
 vedhamānehi gattehi sītaṃ ¹³ vedayase bhusaṃ. 8.
 Jānanti ca tuvaṃ ¹⁴ bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi

¹ atṭhatthaparipucchikā, P.

² uggatetā 'va, P.

³ sokayirupāyikā, P.

⁴ assosiṃ, P.

⁵ jinasāsane, A. B.

⁶ nātimaññisaṃ, P. ; atimaññissaṃ, B.

⁷ kittiya, B. ; sotthiyaṃ, A.

⁸ sītattī, P.

⁹ pi te, P.

¹⁰ āhari, B.

¹¹ codanabhayaatṭitā, B.

¹² tassa, P.

¹³ sutam, P.

¹⁴ jānanti vata maṃ, A.

karontam kusalam kamman rundhantam ¹ kamma pāpa-
kam. ² 9.

Yo ce vuddho ³ daharo vā pāpakammam pakubbati
udakābhisecanā so pi ⁴ pāpakammā pamuccati. 10.

Uttarantassa ⁵ akkhāsim dhammatthasamhitam padam
tam ca sutvāna ⁶ samviggo pabbajitvārahā ⁷ ahu. 11.

Pūrenti ūnakasatam ⁸ jātā dāsikule yato
tato Puṇṇā ti nāmam me bhujissañ ca ⁹ akaṃsu te. 12.

Seṭṭhim tato 'numodetvā ¹⁰ pabbajim anagāriyam
aciren' eva kālena arahattam apāpuṇim. 13.

Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmune. 14.

Pubbenivāsam jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam
sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 15.

Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tatth' eva ca
ñānam me vimalam suddham buddhasēṭṭhassa vāhasā. 16.

Bhāvanāya mahāpaññā suten' eva sūtāvinī
mānena nīcakulajā na hi kamman vinassati. 17.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katam buddhassa sāsanan
ti. 18.

Arahattam pana patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Udahārī aham site ¹¹ sadā udakam otari
ayyānam daṇḍabhayabhītā vācādosabhayatṭhitā. 236.

Kassa brāhmaṇa tvaṃ bhīto sadā udakam otari ?
vedhamānehi gattehi sītam vedayase bhusam. 237.

Jānanti ca tuvaṃ bhoti Puṇṇike pariṇeḥhasi
karontam kusalam kamman rundhantam ¹² kamma pāpa-
kam. 238.

¹ rudantam, P.

² katapāpakam, A.

³ buddho, A.

⁴ udakābhisīcānā bhoti, A.

⁵ udarantassa, B. ; uttarantassa, P.

⁶ sutvā sa, A.

⁷ pabbajitvāna sā, P.

⁸ udakasatam, P. B.

⁹ bhujissam me, A.

¹⁰ numānetvā, A.

¹¹ pite, ed.

¹² rudantam, ed.

Yo ca vuḍḍho daharo vā pāpakammaṃ pakubbati
 udakābhisecanā so pi pāpakammā pamuccati. 239.
 Ko nu te idam ¹ akkhāsi ajānantassa ajānako ²
 udakābhisecanā nāma pāpakammā pamuccati? 240.
 Saggam nūna gamissanti sabbe maṇḍūkakacchapā ³
 nāgā ca ⁴ sumsumārā ca ye c' aññe udakecarā. 241.
 Orabbhikā sūkarikā macchikā migavadhikā
 corā ca vajjaghātā ca ye c' aññe pāpakammīno
 udakābhisecanā te pi ⁵ pāpakammā pamuccare. ⁶ 242.
 Sace imā nadiyo te pāpaṃ pubbekataṃ vaheyyum ⁷
 puññaṃ p'imā ⁸ vaheyyum te tena tvaṃ paribāhiro. ⁹ 243.
 Yassa brāhmaṇa tvaṃ bhīto sadā udakaṃ otari
 tam eva brahme ¹⁰ mā kāsi mā te sītaṃ chaviṃ hane. 244.
 Kumaggam ¹¹ paṭipannaṃ maṃ ariyamaggam samānaya
 udakābhisecanaṃ ¹² bhōti imaṃ sātāṃ ¹³ dadāmi te. 245.
 Tuyh' eva sātako hotu nāhaṃ icchāmi sātakaṃ.
 Sace bhāyasi dukkhassa ¹⁴ sace te dukkhaṃ appiyaṃ 246.
 mā kāsi pāpakaṃ kammaṃ āvi vā yadi vā raho.
 Sace ca pāpakaṃ kammaṃ karissasi karosi vā 247.
 na te dukkhā pamuty ¹⁵ atthi upeccāpi palāyato.
 Sace bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkhaṃ appiyaṃ 248.
 upehi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāhi silāni tan te atthāya hehiti. ¹⁶ 249.
 Upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāmi silāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. ¹⁷ 250.
 Brahmabandhu pure āsi ajj' amhi saccam brāhmaṇo
 tevijjo vedasampanno ¹⁸ sotthiyo c'amhi ¹⁹ nhātako ²⁰ ti. 251.

¹ idhaṃ, ed.² jānato, ed. ; jānako, m.³ maṇḍakak°, ed.⁴ nāgā 'va, ed.⁵ te hi, ed.⁶ pāmuñcati, ed.⁷ vahaṃ, m.⁸ puññān' imā, ed.⁹ paribāhiro assa, edd. ; assa om. m.¹⁰ piṭaṃ chavi māne, ed.¹¹ Kummaggam, ed.¹² °secanā, ed.¹³ sātāṃ, ed.¹⁴ bhāyasi pi d°, ed.¹⁵ samuty, ed.¹⁶ hotīti, ed.¹⁷ hotīti, ed.¹⁸ devasamp°, ed.¹⁹ dhamhi, ed.²⁰ nāhako, ed.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha udakam āharī ti ghaṭena udakavāham¹ akāsi. Tena sadā udakam otarin ti sītakāle pi sabbadā rattim divam udakam otari. Yādā yādā ayyakānam udakena attho tadā tadā udakam pāvisi, udakam otarivā udakam upanesī ti adhippāyo.

Ayyānam daṇḍabhayabhītā ti ayyakānam daṇḍabhayena bhītā. Vācādosabhayatṭhitā ti vacīdaṇḍabhayena c'eva dosabhayena ca atṭhitā pūlitā site pi udakam otarin ti yojanā. Ath' ekadivasam Puṇṇā dāsī ghaṭena udakam ānetum udakatittham gatā. Tattha addasa aññataram brāhmaṇam udakasuddhikam himapāta-samaye mahati site vattamāne pāto va udakam otarivā sasīsam nimujjitvā mante japitvā udakato utṭhabitvā allavattam allakesam pavedhantam dantavīṇam vādayamānam. Tam disvā karuṇasañcoditamānasā tato nam ditṭhigatā vivecetukāmā: kassa brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto ti gātham āha. Tattha kassa brāhmaṇa kuto ca nāma bhaya hetuto bhīto hutvā sadā udakam otari sabbakālam sāyampātam otarivā ca. Vedhamānehi kampamānehi sarīrāvayavehi sītam vedayase bhusam sītam dukkham ativiya dukkham paṭivedayasi paccanubhavi.

Jānantī ca tuvam bhoti ti bhoti Puṇṇike tvam katūpacitam pāpakammam rundhantam² nīvaraṇasamattham kusalam kammam iminā udakaro-hanena karontam mam jānantī ca paripucchasi. Nanu ayam attho loke pākato. Evaṃ tathāpi yaṃ mayhaṃ vadāmī ti dassento so vuddho cā ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: vuddho vā daharo vā majjhimo vā yo kocī ti sadisam pāpakammam pakubbati ativiya karoti so pi bhusam pāpakammam nivārako. Dakābhiseccanā sinānena. Tato pāpakammā pamuccati accantam eva vimuccati ti.

Tam sutvā Puṇṇikā tassa paṭivacanam denti: ko nu te ti ādim āha. Tattha ko nu te idam akkhāsi

¹ udakavāhī, ed.

² rudantam, ed.

ajānantassa ajānako¹ ti kammavipākam ajānantassa te sabbena sabbam kammavipākam ajānako² aviddasu³ bālo. Uda kābhise cana hetu pāpakammato pamuccatī ti idam atthajātam ko nu nāma akkhāsi? Na so saddheyyavacano nāpi c'etaṃ yuttan ti adhippāyo. Idāni tam eva yuttiabhāvaṃ vibhāventi saggaṃ nūna gamissantī⁴ ti ādim āha.

Tattha nāgā ti vajjhasā. Sumsumārā ti kumbhīlā. Ye c'aññe uda ke carā ti ye c'aññe pi vārigocarā macchamakaranandiyādayo ca. Te pi saggaṃ nūna gamissantī devalokaṃ upapajjissanti maññe, udakābhise canā pāpakammato mutti hoti ce ti attho.

Orabbhikā ti urabbhaghātakā. Sūkarikā ti sūkaraghātakā. Maccharikā ti kevaṭṭā. Migavādhikā ti māgavikā. Vajjhaghātakā ti vajjhaghātakamme niyuttā.

Puññaṃ p'imā⁵ vaheyyuṃ ti imā Aciravatī ādayo nadiyo yathā tayā pubbekataṃ pāpaṃ tattha udakābhise canena sace vaheyyuṃ nibhareyyuṃ tathā tayā kataṃ puññaṃ pi imā nadiyo vaheyyuṃ pavāheyyuṃ. Tena tvam paribāhiro assa tathā pahitena puñña-kammena paribāhiro virahi vināseti. So tassa paṭipakkho yathā āloko andhakārassa vijjā ca avijjāya. Na evaṃ nahānaṃ pāpassa tasmā niṭṭham ettha gantabbaṃ udakābhise canā pāpaparimuttī ti. Tenāha bhagavā :

Udakena sucī homa hutana hāyati jāyato

yamhi saccañ ca dhammo ca so suci so ca brāhmaṇo ti.

Yadi pāpaṃ pavāhetukāmo pi sabbena sabbam pāpaṃ Māro hī ti dassetuṃ yassa brāhmaṇā ti gātham āha. Tattha tam eva⁶ brahme mā kāsī ti yato pāpato tvam bhito tam eva pāpaṃ brahme brāhmaṇa tvam mā kāsī.⁷ Uda karohanam pana idise sītakāle kevalam sarīram

¹ jānato, cd.

² ajānato, cd.

³ avindisu, cd.

⁴ gamissasi, cd.

⁵ puññān' imā, cd.

⁶ kam eva, cd.

⁷ tvam ākāsī, cd.

eva dhovati. Tenāha : mā te sītaṃ chaviṃ hane¹ ti idise sītakāle udakābhisecanena jātasītaṃ tava sarīraṃ chaviṃ² mā haneyya mā bādhesi ti attho.

Kumaggam³ paṭipannan ti udakābhisecanena sutṭhu hoti ti inam kumaggam⁴ micchāgāhaṃ paṭipannaṃ paggayha⁵ tvaṃ⁶ maṃ ariyamaggam samānaya⁷ ti sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ kusalassa upasampadā ti inam buddhādīhi ariyehi gatamaggam samānesi. Tasmā bhoti inam sātakaṃ tuṭṭhidānaṃ ācariyabhāgaṃ tuyhaṃ da⁸ dāmi, taṃ paṭigaṇhā ti attho.

So taṃ paṭikkhipitvā dhammaṃ kathetvā saraṇesu sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhāpetuṃ tuyh' eva sātako hotu nāham icchāmi sātakan ti vatvā sace bhāyasi dukkhassā ti ādim āha. Tass' attho : yadi tuyhaṃ sakalāpāyike sugatiyañ ca aphāsukanādo sakkatādibhedam⁷ dukkhaṃ bhāyasi yadi tesam appiyaṃ na iṭṭhaṃ āvi vā paresaṃ pākātabhāvena appaṭichannaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya vā pānātipātā divasena yadi vā raho apākātabhāvena paṭicchannaṃ katvā manodvāre yeva abhiññhādivasena anumattam pi pāpakaṃ lāmaka-kammaṃ mā kāsi mā kari. Atha pana taṃ pāpaka-mmaṃ āyati karissasi etarahi karosi vā nira-yādisu catūsu apāyesu manussesu ca tassa phalabhūtaṃ dukkhaṃ ito etto vā palāyante⁸ mayi nānubandhissati ti adhippāyo.

Upecca⁹ sañcecca. Palāyato pi te tato pāpato mutti mokkho n'atthi. Gatikālādipaccayantarasaṃavāye sati vipaccate vā ti attho. Upaccāti vā pāṭho. Upa-netvā ti attho. Evaṃ pāpassa akaraṇena dukkhabhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni puññassa karaṇena pi taṃ dassetuṃ sace bhāyasi¹⁰ ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha tādīnan ti diṭṭhādisutādibhāvappattaṃ yathā vā purimakā sammāsambuddhā passitabbā tathā passi-

¹ chaviṃ āne, ed.

² chavi, ed.

³ kummaggam, ed.

⁴ kummaggam, ed.

⁵ paggayhati, ed.

⁶ taṃ, ed.

⁷ saggatādi^o, ed.

⁸ phalāyante, ed.

⁹ upacca, ed.

¹⁰ bhāyati, ed.

tabbato tādisaṃ buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ upehi ti
 yojanā. Dhammasaṃghesu pi es'eva nayo. Tādinam
 varabuddhādinaṃ dhammaṃ atthannaṃ ariyapuggalānaṃ
 saṃghasaṃūhaṃ ti yojanā. Taṇti saraṇaṃgamaṇaṃ
 silānaṃ samādānañ ca. Hehiti bhavissati ti. So brāh-
 maṇo saraṇesu sīlesu ca patitthāya aparabhāge satthu
 santikaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
 ghaṭento vāyamanto nacirass'eva tevijjo hutvā attano
 paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānento brahmabandhū
 ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: ahaṃ pubbe brāhmaṇa-
 kulena uppattimattena brahmabandhu nāmāsi. Tathā
 arubhedādinaṃ ajjhenādimattena tevijjo vedasam-
 panno¹ sotthiyo ṇhātako ca nāmāsi. Idāni sabbaso
 bāhitapāpitatāya brāhmaṇo paramatthabrāhmaṇo vijjat-
 tayādhiḡmena tevijjo maggañāṇasaṃkhātena vedena²
 samannāgatattā³ vedasampanno nirattasabbapāpatāya⁴
 ṇhātako ca amhi ti. Ettha ca brāhmaṇena vuttagāthā pi
 attanā vuttagāthā pi pacchā theriyā paccakabhāsita ti sabbā⁵
 theriyā gāthā eva jātā.

Puṇṇāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Soḷasanipātavaṇṇanā nitthitā.

LXVI.

Viṣatinipāte kālābhamaravaṇṇasaḡisā ti ādikā
 Ambapāliya theriya gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu
 katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayaṃ ku-
 salaṃ uacinanti Sikhissa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā
 upasampannā hutvā bhikkhunīsikkhāpadaṃ samādāya
 viharanti ekadivasam sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ
 cetiyaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ karonti puretaraṃ gacchan-
 tiyā khīṇāsavatheriyā khipantiyā sahasā khelapiṇḡaṃ
 cetiyaṅgaṇe pati. Taṃ khīṇāsavatheriṃ apassitvā gantvā

¹ bedas°, cd.

² bedena, cd.

³ sampannāg°, cd.

⁴ nirattis°, cd.

⁵ sabba, ed.

sayam pacchato gacchantī taṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ disvā “kā nāma gaṇikā imasmīṃ ṭhāne khelapiṇḍaṃ pātesī” ti akkosi. Sā bhikkhunīkāle sīlaṃ rakkhantī gabbhavāsaṃ jigucchitvā upapātikattabhāve cittaṃ ṭhapesi. Tena carimattabhāve Vesāliyaṃ rājauyyāne ambarukkhamūle opapātikā hutvā nibbatti. Taṃ disvā uyyānapālo nagaraṃ upanesi. Ambarukkhamūle nibbattatāya sū Ambapālī tveva vohariyittha. Atha naṃ abhirūpaṃ dassanīyaṃ pāsādikāṃ vilāsakantukādiguṇavisesamuditaṃ disvā sambahulā rājakumārā attano pariggahaṃ kātukāmā aññamaññaṃ kalahaṃ akaṃsu. Tesāṃ kalahavūpasamatthaṃ¹ tassā kammasañcoditā vohārikā sabbesaṃ hotū ti gaṇikāṭhāne ṭhapesuṃ. Sā satthari paṭiladdhasaddhā attano uyyāne vihāraṃ katvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa niyyādetvā pacchā attano puttassa Vimalakoṇḍaññatherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti attano sarīrassa jarājīṇabhāvaṃ nissāya saṃvegajātā saṅkhārānaṃ aniccataṃ eva bhāventī :

Kālabhamaravaṇṇasadisā² vellitagga³ mama muddhajā
ahum

te jarāya sāṇavākasadisā.⁴ Saccavādivacanam anaññ-
athā. 252.

Vāsito va surabhikaraṇḍako pupphapūraṃ mama⁵ utta-
maṅgabhūto

taṃ jarāya sasalomagandhikaṃ.⁶ Saccavādi°. 253.

Kānanam va sahitam suropitam kocchasūcivicitaggaso-
bhitam

taṃ jarāya viralam tahiṃ tahiṃ. Saccavādi° 254.

Kaṇhagandhakasuvāṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ⁷ sobhate su veṇihi 'la-
ñkataṃ

taṃ jarāya khalitam siram kataṃ. Saccavādi° 255.

Cittakārasukatā va lekhitā sobhate⁸ su bhamukā pure
mama

¹ te taṃ kalahaṃ, ed. ² kālakā bh°, ed. ³ vallitagga, ed.

⁴ sāna°, ed. ⁵ °pūra mama, ed. ⁶ jarāyatha salomago°, ed.

⁷ kaṇhakhandh°, ed.

⁸ sobhare, m.

tā jarāya valihi palambitā.¹ Saccavādi° 256.

Bhassarā surucirā yathā maṇi nettāhesuṃ abhinīla-m-
āyatā

te jarāy' abhīhatā na sobhate. Saccavādi° 257.

Sanhatuṅgasadisī ca nāsikā sobhate su abhiyobbanam
pati²

sā jarāya upakūlitā viya.³ Saccavādi° 258.

Kaṅkaṇam va sukataṃ⁴ suniṭṭhitaṃ sobhate⁵ su mama
kaṇṇapāliyo

pure tā jarāya valihi palambitā.⁶ Saccavādi° 259.

Pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā sobhate⁷ su dantā pure mama

te jarāya khaṇḍā yavapītakā.⁸ Saccavādi° 260.

Kānanamhi vanasaṇḍacārini⁹ kokilā va madhuram nikū-
jitaṃ

taṃ jarāya khalitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ. Saccavādi° 261.

Sanhakambu-r-iva¹⁰ supparamajjitā sobhate¹¹ su gīvā pure
mama

sā jarāya bhaggā vināmitā.¹² Saccavādi° 262.

Vaṭṭapalighasadisopamā ubho sobhate¹³ su bāhā¹⁴ pure
mama

tā jarāya yathā pāṭali dubbalikā.¹⁵ Saccavādi° 263.

Sanhamuddikāsuvannaṃamaṇḍitā¹⁶ sobhate¹⁷ su hatthā pure
mama

te jarāya yathā mūlamūlikā. Saccavādi° 264.

Pinavattapahituggatā¹⁸ ubho sobhate¹⁹ su thanakā pure
mama

¹ palambhitā, ed. ² sati, ed. ³ upakūlitā piyaṃ, ed.

⁴ kaṃkakimsukataṃ, ed. ⁵ sobhare, m.

⁶ dalitipal°, ed. ⁷ sobhare, m.

⁸ khandhāyavāsītā, ed. ; khaṇḍāyacāsītā, m.

⁹ vanasaṇḍa°, ed. ¹⁰ sanhamuṇḍikā suvaṇṇamaṇḍitā, ed.

¹¹ sobhare, m. ¹² vināsītā, ed. ¹³ sobhare, m.

¹⁴ bāhā, om. ed. ¹⁵ jarāyathā pāṭalibbalitā, ed. m.

¹⁶ sanhatammudi va pupphamajjitā, ed. ¹⁷ sobhare, m.

¹⁸ °vattasahit°, m. ; °pahitumgatā, ed. ¹⁹ sobhare, m.

te rindi va¹ lambante 'nodakā. Saccavādi° 265.

Kaṇṇanaphalakam va sumatṭham² sobhate³ su kāyo pure
mama

so valihi sukhumāhi otato. Saccavādi° 266.

Nāgabhogasadisopamā ubho sobhate⁴ su ūrū pure mama
te⁵ jarāya yathā velunāliyo.⁶ Saccavādi° 267.

Sanhanūpurasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā sobhate⁷ su jaṇghā pure
mama

tā jarāya tiladaṇḍakā-r-iva. Saccavādi° 268.

Tūlapuṇṇasadisopamā ubho sobhate⁸ su pādā pure mama
te jarāya phuṭikā⁹ valimātā.¹⁰ Saccavādi° 269.

Ediso ahu ayam samussayo¹¹ jajjaro bahudukkhānam
ālayo

so palepapatito jarāgharo. Saccavādi° 270.

Imā gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha k ā l a k ā ti k ā l a k a v a ṇ ṇ ā.
B h a m a r a v a ṇ ṇ a s a d i s ā ti k ā l a k ā h o n t ā p i b h a -
m a r a s a d i s a v a ṇ ṇ ā. S i n i d d h a n i l ā ti a t t h o. V e l l i t a g g ā
ti kuṇḍitaggā. Mūlato paṭṭhāya yāva aggā kuṇḍitā vellitā
ādikā. M u d d h a j ā ti k e s ā. J a r ā y ā ti j a r ā h e t u j a r ā y a
u p a h a t a s o b h ā. S ā ṇ a v ā k a s a d i s ā ti s ā ṇ a s a d i s ā¹² v ā k a -
s a d i s ā c a s ā ṇ a v ā k a s a d i s ā¹³ c'eva. M a k a c i v ā k a s a d i s ā c ā ti
p i a t t h o. S a c c a v ā d i v a c a n a ṃ a n a ṇ ṇ ā¹⁴ h ā ti.
S a c c a v ā d i n o a v i t a t h a v ā d i n o¹⁵ s a m m ā s a m b u d d h a s s a " s a b -
b a ṃ r ū p a ṃ a n i c c a ṃ j a r ā b h i b h ū t a n " t i ā d i v a c a n a ṃ
a n a ṇ ṇ ā t h ā y a t h ā b h ū t a m e v a. N a t a t t h a v i t a t h a ṃ a t t h i t i.

V ā s i t o v a¹⁶ s u r a b h i k a r a ṇ ḍ a k o ti p u p p h a -
g a n d h a v ā s a c u ṇ ṇ ā d i h i v ā s i t o v ā s a ṃ g ā h ā p i t o p a s ā d h a n a s a -
m u g g o v i y a s u g a n d h i. P u p p h a p ū r a ṃ m a m a u t t a -
m a ṇ g a b h ū t o ti c a m p a k a s u m a n a m a l l i k ā d i p u p p h e h i¹⁷

¹ therī ti va, m.

² sammatṭham, m. ed.

³ sobhare, m.

⁴ sobhare, m.

⁵ tā, ed.

⁶ velunāliyo, ed.

⁷ sobhare, m.

⁸ sobhare, m.

⁹ phuṭitā, m.; pubbitā, ed.

¹⁰ valimakā, ed.

¹¹ samudayo, ed.

¹² sāna°, ed. ¹³ sāna°, ed.

¹⁴ avitatathavādino, ed.

¹⁵ vāsito ca, ed.

¹⁶ dhammakasum°, ed.

pūrito pubbe mama kesakalāpo. Nimmalo ti attho. Tan ti uttamaṅgaṃ. Atha pacchā. Etarahi salomagaṇḍhikaṃ pākātikalomagandham eva jātaṃ. Atha vā salomagaṇḍhikaṃ ti matthalomehi samānagandham. Elakalomagandhan ti pi vadanti.

Kānanaṃ va sahitaṃ suropitaṃ ti suṭṭhu ropitaṃ sahitaṃ ghanasannivesaṃ uddham eva uṭṭhita-uddhadīghasākhaṃ¹ upavanaṃ viya. Kocchasaūcivicitaggasobhitaṃ ti pubbe kocchena suvaṇṇasaūciyā ca kesajātavijātanena² vicitaggaṃ hutvā sobhitaṃ. Ghanabhāvena vā kocchasaḍisaṃ hutvā phaladantasūcihi³ vicitaggaṭāya sobhitaṃ. Tan ti uttamaṅgaṃ. Virāḷaṃ⁴ tahiṃ tahiṃ ti. Tattha tattha virāḷaṃ⁵ vilūnakesaṃ.

Kaṇhagaṇḍhakaṃ suvaṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ ti suvaṇṇavajirādihi vibhūsitāṃ kaṇhakesapuñjakaṃ. Ye pana paṇhakaṇḍakaṃ suvaṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ⁶ ti paṭhanti tesāṃ saṇḍāhi⁷ suvaṇṇasaūcihi jātavijātanena maṇḍitaṃ ti attho. Sobhate suveṇiḥi⁸ 'laṇkataṃ ti sundarehi rājarukkhaphalasadisehi kesaveṇiḥi alaṇkataṃ hutvā pubbe virājate.⁹ Taṃ jarāya khalitaṃ siraṃ katan ti taṃ tathā sobhitaṃ siraṃ⁹ idāni jarāya khalitaṃ khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ¹⁰ vilūnakesaṃ katam.

Cittakārasukatā va lekhitā ti cittakārena sippinā nīlāya vaṇṇadhātuyā suṭṭhu katā lekha viya. Subhamukā pure mama ti sundarā bhamukā pubbe mama. Sobhaṇe gatā mama bhamukā. Valiḥi palambitā ti nalāṭante uppannāhi valiḥi palambantā ti.

Bhassarā ti pabhassarā. Surucirā ti suṭṭhu rucirā. Yathā maṇi¹¹ ti maṇimuddikā¹² viya. Nettāhesuṇ ti sunettā ahesuṇ. Abhinīla-māyatā ti abhinīla hutvā āyatā ca. Te ti nettā. Jarāy'abhihātā ti jarāya abhihātā.

¹ utthitā°, cd.² kesajātanivijātanena, cd.³ phalādaṇḍa°, cd.⁴ virūlhaṃ, cd.⁵ virūlhaṃ, cd.⁶ paṇḍaka°, cd.⁷ saṇḍāhi, cd.⁸ virājito, cd.⁹ saraṃ, cd.¹⁰ khaṇḍātikaṃ, cd.¹¹ maṇi, cd.¹² maṇim°, cd.

San̐hatuṅgasadisī¹ cā ti san̐hatuṅgasesamu-
khāvayavānaṃ² anurūpā³ 'va. Sobhate ti vaḍḍhetvā tha-
pitaharītālāvatti viya mama nāsikā sobhate. Su abhi-
yobbanam patī³ ti sundare abhinavayobbanakāle.
Sā nāsikā idāni jarāya nivāritasobhatāya paṭisedhikā viya
jātā.

Kaṇkaṇaṃ va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitaṃ ti.
Purimakappakataṃ suvaṇṇakaṇkaṇaṃ viya. Vatthala-
bhāvaṃ sandhāya vadati. Sobhate ti sobhante. So-
bhante ti vā pātho. Su iti nipātamattaṃ. Kaṇṇa-
pāliyo ti kaṇṇapantā.⁴ Valihi palambitā tahiṃ
tahiṃ⁵ uppannavalihi valitā hutvā vaṭṭaniyā patecita vattha
khandhā viya māpakā olambanti.

Pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā ti kadalimaku-
lasadisavaṇṇā. Khaṇḍā ti khaṇḍādibhedanapatanehi⁶
khaṇḍitā khaṇḍabhāvaṃ gatā. Pītakā ti vaṇṇabhedenā
pītabhāvaṃ gatā.

Kānaṇamhi vanasaṇḍacārinī kokilā va
madhuraṃ nikūjitaṃ⁷ ti vanasaṇḍe vocaraṇena
vanasaṇḍacārinī.⁸ Kānane anusaṅgitanivāsini kokilā viya
madhurālāpaṃ nikūji.⁹ Tato pi ahaṃ taṇ ti taṃ
nikūjitaṃ¹⁰ ālapanam khalitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ ti
khaṇḍadantādibhāvena tattha tattha pakkhalitaṃ jātaṃ.

San̐thakam mudī va suppaṃ majjitā ti suṭṭhu
pamajjitā san̐thakam suvaṇṇasaṅkhā viya. Bhaggā
vināmitā ti maṃsaparikkhayena vibhūtasirājalanāya
bhaggā hutvā vinatā.

Vaṭṭapalighasadisopamā ti vaṭṭena parigha-
daṇḍena samasamā. Tā ti tā ubho pi bāhāyo. Yathā
pāṭali dubbalikā¹¹ ti¹² jajjarabhāvena phalitapāṭali-
sākhāsadisā.

¹ saṇḍato, cd.

² saṇḍato, cd.

³ satī, cd. ⁴ kaṇṇagandhā, cd. ⁵ tahiṃ tahiṃ, cd.

⁶ sadisāvaṇṇasaṇḍā khaṇḍādhibhedapacānehi, cd.

⁷ madhuranikujjitaṃ, cd. ⁸ vanasaṇḍacārinī, cd.

⁹ nikujji, cd. ¹⁰ nikujjitaṃ, cd.

¹¹ pāṭalippalitā, cd. ¹² hi, cd.

Sanhamuddikāsuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā¹ ti suvaṇṇamayāhi matṭhabhāsuramuddikāhi² vibhūsitā. Yathā mūlamūlikā ti mūlakakaṇḍasadiṣā.

Pīnavatṭapahituggatā ti pīnā vatṭā³ añña-maññaṃ pahitā⁴ 'va hutvā uggatā uddhamukhā. Sobhate su thanakā pure maman ti mama ubho pi thanā yathāvuttarūpā hutvā suvaṇṇakalāpiyo viya sobhiṃsu. Puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ atitathe ca vattamānavacanaṃ. Theriti valambante 'nodakā ti te ubho pi me thanā anudakā galitajalā venūdaṇḍake ṭhapitā⁵ udakabhastā⁶ viya lambanti.

Kañcanassa phalakam va sumatṭhan⁷ ti jātihiṅgulakena makkhitvā khīraparimajjitasovaṇṇaphalakam viya sobhate. So valihi sukhumāhi otato ti so mama kāyo idāni sukhumāhi valihi tahiṃ tahiṃ vitato⁸ valittacataṃ āpanno.

Nāgabhogasadiṣopamā ti hatthināgassa hatthena samasamā. Hatthī⁹ hi idha bhuñjati etenā ti bhogo ti vutto. Tā ti ūruyo.¹⁰ Yathā veḷunāḷiyo ti idāni veḷupabbasadiṣā ahesuṃ.

Sanhanūpurasuvaṇṇamakkhītā¹¹ ti siniddhamatthehi suvaṇṇanūpurehi vibhūsitā. Jaṅghā ti atthijaṅghāyo. Tā ti tā jaṅghāyo. Tiladaṇḍakā-rivā ti appamaṃsalohitattā kisabhāvena lūnāvasiṭṭhavisukkhatiladaṇḍakā¹² viya ahesuṃ. Rakāro padasandhikaro.

Tūlapuṇṇasadiṣopamā ti mudusiniddhabhāvena simbalitulapuṇṇapāliguṇṭhitaupāhaṇasadiṣā.¹³ Te mama pādā idāni phuṭikā¹⁴ bāhitā. Valīmātā valimanto jātā.

Ediso ti evarūpo. Ahu ahosi. Yathāvuttappakāro ayaṃ samussayo ti ayaṃ mama kāyo. Jajjaro

¹ sandāmud°, cd.

² obhāsugatimudditāhi, cd.

³ vattaṃ, cd.

⁴ sahitā, cd.

⁵ ṭhapitaṃ, cd.

⁶ obhasmā, cd.

⁷ sumatṭtaṃ, cd.

⁸ vivato, cd.

⁹ hattho, cd.

¹⁰ tā ūruyo, cd.

¹¹ °maṇḍitā, cd.

¹² ulūnāvas°, cd.

¹³ °pālikuṇḍima°, cd.; °sadiṣo, cd.

¹⁴ niphuṭitā, cd.

ti sithilābaddho. Bahudukkhānam ālayo ti jarādi-
hetukānaṃ bahūnaṃ dukkhānaṃ ālayabhūto. So pale-
papatito ti so ayaṃ samussayo palepapatito. Abhi-
saṅkhārālepaparikkhayena pātābhīmukho ti attho. So pi
alepapatito¹ ti vā padaviggaho. So ev' attho. Jarā-
gharo ti jīṇaḡharasadiṣo. Jarāya vā gharabhūto ahoṣi.

Tasmā saccavādinō dhammānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sabhāvaṃ
sammā² eva ñatvā kathanato avitathavādinō sammāsam-
buddhassa mama satthu vacanaṃ anaññathā.³
Evam ayaṃ therī attano attabhāve aniccāyā sallakkha-
ṇamukhena sabbesu pi tebhūmakadhammesu aniccataṃ
upadhāretvā tadanusārena tattha dukkhalakkhaṇaṃ
anantalakkhaṇaṃ ca āropetvā vipassanaṃ ussukkāpentī
maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahattaṃ pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apa-
dāne :

Yo raṃsiphuṣitāveḷo Phusso nāma mahāmuni
tassāhaṃ bhaginī asinṃ, ajāyimṃ khattiye kule. 1.
Tassa dhammaṃ suñitvāhaṃ vippassannena cetasā
mahādānaṃ daditvāna patthayimṃ rūpasampadaṃ. 2.
Ekatiṃse ito kappe Sikhī lokagganāyako
uppanno lokapajjoto tilokasaraṇo jino. 3.
Tadāruṇapure ramme brahmaññakulasambhavā
vimuttacittaṃ kupitā + bhikkhuniṃ abhisāpayimṃ. 4.
Vesikā 'va anācārā jinasāsanadūsikā
evaṃ akkosayitvāna tena pāpena kammunā 5.
Dāruṇaṃ nirayaṃ gantvā mahādukkhasamappitā.
tato cutā manussesu upapannā tapassinī 6.
Dasa jātisahassāni gaṇikattam akārayimṃ.
tamhā pāpā na muccissaṃ bhutvā duṭṭhavisamṃ yathā. 7.
Brahmaceraṃ aseviṣsaṃ Kassape jinasāsane
tena kammavipākena ajāyimṃ tidase pure. 8.
Pacchime bhavasampatte ahoṣimṃ opapātikā
ambasākhantare jātā Ambapālī ti ten' ahaṃ. 9.
Parivutā paṇikoṭiḡhi pabbajimṃ jinasāsane

¹ alenarapatito, cd.² dhammad, cd.³ aññathā, cd.⁴ vipatticittakupitā, B.

pattāhaṃ acalaṃ ṭhānaṃ dhītā buddhassa orasā. 10.

Iddhīsu ca vasī homi sotadhātuvisuddhiyā

cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmuni. 11.

Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhu visodhitam

sabbāsavaparikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 12.

Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tath'eva ca

ñānaṃ me vimalaṃ suddhaṃ buddhaseṭṭhassa vāhasā. 13.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 14.

Ambapāliyā theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

LXVII.

Samāṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī ti ādikā
Rohiṇiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhi-
kāraṃ tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ
upacinantī ito ekanavutikappe Vipassissa bhagavato kāle
kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā¹ ekadivasaṃ Bandhuma-
tīnagare bhagavantam piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pattaṃ
gahetvā pūvassa pūretvā pattaṃ bhagavato datvā pītiso-
manassajātā pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā sā tena puñṇakam-
mena devamanussesu saṃsarantī anukkamena upacitavi-
mokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ
Mahāvibhavassa brāhmaṇassa gehe nibbattitvā Rohiṇī ti
laddhanāmā viññutaṃ pattā satthari Vesāliyaṃ viharante
vihāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā sotāpannā hutvā mātāpi-
tūnaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā sāsane pasādaṃ uppādetvā te
anujānāpetvā sayam pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ ka-
rontī na cirass'eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuni.
Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Vipassissa mahesino

piṇḍāya vicarantassa pūve dāsim ahaṃ tadā. 1.

Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhihi ca

tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā Tāvatisaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 2.

¹ pavattā cd.

Chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ
 paññāsa cakkavattinaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 3.
 Manasā patthitā nāma sabbaṃ mayhaṃ samijjhatha
 sampattim anubhūtvāna devesu manujesu ca. 4.
 Pacchime bhavasampatte jātā vippakule ahaṃ
 Rohiṇī nāma nāmena nātakehi piyāyitā. 5.
 Bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā yathāta-
 thaṃ
 samviggamānasā hutvā pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ. 6.
 Yoniso padahantīnaṃ arahattam apāpunīṃ
 ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ dānam akariṃ tadā 7.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi pūvadānass' idaṃ phalaṃ.
 kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa—kataṃ buddhassa sāsana-
 ti. 8.

Arahattam pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 pubbe sotāpannakāle pitarā attanā vacanapaṭivacanavasena
 vuttagāthā udānavasena bhāsanti :

Samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī samaṇā ti patibujjhasi ¹
 samaṇān' eva kittesi, samaṇī nūna bhavissasi. ² 271.
 Vipulaṃ annaṃ ca pānaṃ ca samaṇānaṃ pavecchasi ³
 Rohiṇi dāni pucchāmi : kena te samaṇā piyā ? 272.
 Akammakāmā alasā paradattopajīvino
 āsaṃsukā sādukāmā ⁴ kena te samaṇā piyā ? 273.
 Cirassaṃ vata maṃ tāta samaṇānaṃ paripucchasi
 tesan te kittayissāmi paññāsilaparakkamaṃ. 274.
 Kammakāmā analasā kammasetṭhassa kārakā
 rāgaṃ dosaṃ pajahanti tena me samaṇa piyā. 275.
 Tīni pāpassa mūlāni dhunanti sucikārino
 sabbapāpaṃ ⁵ pahīn' esaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. 276.
 Kāyakammaṃ suci nesaṃ vacikammaṃ ca tādisaṃ
 manokammaṃ suci nesaṃ tena ^o 277.

¹ patibujjhati, ed. ; pabujjhasi, m. ² bhavissati, ed.

³ samaṇānaṃ sayam casing, ed. ⁴ sādunukāmā, ed.

⁵ sabbaṃ pāpaṃ, ed.

Vimalā samkhamuttā 'va suddhā santarabāhirā
 punṇā sukkānaṃ dhammānaṃ tena° 278.
 Bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino
 atthaṃ dhammaṃ ca desenti tena° 279.
 Bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino
 ekaggacittā satimanto tena° 280.
 Dūraṅgamā satimanto mantabhānī¹ anuddhatā
 dukkhass' antaṃ pajānanti tena° 281.
 Yamhā gāmā pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanaṃ²
 anapekkhā 'va gacchanti tena° 282.
 Na te saṃ koṭṭhe³ osenti⁴ na kumbhiṃ na kalopiyam
 pariniṭṭhitam esānā tena° 283.
 Na te hiraññaṃ gaṇhanti na suvaṇṇam na rūpiyam
 paccuppannaṃ yāpenti tena° 284.
 Nānākulā pabbajitā nānājanapadehi ca
 aññaṃaññaṃ piyāyanti⁵ tena° 285.
 Atthāya vata no bhoti kule jātā si Rohiṇi⁶
 saddhā buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tibbagāravā 286.
 Tvaṃ h'etaṃ pajānāsi⁷ puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ
 Amhaṃ pi ete samaṇā paṭigaṇhanti dakkhiṇaṃ.
 paṭiṭṭhito h'ettha yañño⁸ vipulo no bhavissati. 287.
 Sace bhāyasi⁹ dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam
 upehi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāhi sīlāni taṃ te atthāya hehiti. 288.
 Upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāmi sīlāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. 289.
 Brahmabandhu pure āsi so idāni 'mhi brāhmaṇo
 tevijjo sotthiyo c'amhi vedagū c'amhi nhātako¹⁰ ti. 290.

Imā gāthā paccudabhāsi. Tattha ādito tisso gāthā attano
 dhūtu bhikkhūsu sammutiṃ¹¹ aticchantena vuttā. Tattha
 samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī ti. Bhoti tvaṃ

¹ mantabhāṇa, ed. ² kiñcinaṃ, ed. ³ koṭṭha, ed.

⁴ openti, m.

⁵ piyayanti, m.

⁶ jātā pi Rohini, ed.

⁷ hetu pajānāmi, ed.

⁸ sotthiṃ yañño, ed.

⁹ bhāyati, ed.

¹⁰ nātako, ed.

¹¹ sammuti, ed.

passanakāle pi samaṇā ti kittentī samaṇapaṭibaddham¹ yeva katham kathentī passasi.² Samaṇā ti paṭibujjhasī ti passanato utthahantī samaṇā icc' eva paṭibujjhasi niddāya vuṭṭhāsi.³ Samaṇānam eva kittesi sabbakālam pi samaṇe eva samaṇānam eva vā guṇe kittesi abhittavasi. Samaṇī nūna bhavissasi⁴ ti gihirūpena thitā vicittena samaṇī eva maññe bhavissasi. Atha vā samaṇī nūna bhavissasi⁵ ti idāni gihirūpena thitā pi naciren' eva samaṇī eva maññe bhavissasi.

Samaṇesu eva ninnaponabhāvato vacchasī ti desi. Rohiṇi dāni pucchāmī ti amma Rohiṇi⁶ taṃ aham idāni pucchāmī ti brāhmaṇo attano dhītaram pucchanto āha: kena te samaṇā piyā ti. Amma Rohiṇi⁷ tvam sayantī pi pabujjhantī pi aññadāsi samaṇānam eva guṇe kittayasi. Kena nāma kāraṇena tuyham samaṇā piyāyitabbā jātā ti attho.

Idāni brāhmaṇo samaṇesu dosam dhītu ācikkhanto akammakāmā ti gātham āha. Tattha akammakāmā ti na kammakāmā attano paresam ca atthāvaham kiñci kammaṃ na kātukāmā. Alasā ti kusitā. Paraddattopajīvinō ti parehi dinnam yeva upajīvanasilā. Āsam sukā ti tato vuddhā pajānanādinaṃ āsiṃsanakā. Sādukāmā ti sādu madhuram eva āhāram icchanakā. Sabbam etaṃ brāhmaṇo samaṇānam guṇe ajānanto attanā ca parikappitaṃ dosam āha.

Taṃ sutvā Rohiṇi⁸ "laddho dāni me okāso ayyānam guṇe kathetum" ti tuṭṭhamānasā bhikkhūnam guṇe kittetukāmā paṭhaman tāva tesam kittane somanassam pavedentī cirassam vata man tātā ti gātham āha. Tattha cirassam vatā ti cirena vata. Tātā ti pitaram ālapati. Samaṇānam ti samaṇe. Samaṇānam vā mayham piyāyitabbam. Tesan ti samaṇānam. Pañ-

¹ opatibandham, ed. ² passati, ed. ³ vuṭṭhisi, ed.

⁴ bhavissati, ed. ⁵ bhavissati, ed. ⁶ Rohini, ed.

⁷ Rohini, ed.

⁸ Rohinī, ed.

ñ ā s i l a p a r a k k a m a n t i pañcasilaṃ ca ussāhaṃ ca.
Kittayissāmi ti paṭijānetvā te kittenti.

A k a m m a k ā m ā a l a s ā ti tena vuttadosaṃ tāva nib-
bethetvā tappatipakkhabhūtaguṇaṃ dassetuṃ k a m m a -
k ā m ā ti ādim āha. Tattha k a m m a k ā m ā ti vatta-
paṭivattādibhedam kammaṃ samāṇakiccaṃ paripūraṇa-
vasena kāmenti icchanti ti kammakāmā. Tattha yuttapa-
yuttā hutvā utthāya samutthāya vāyāmanato na alasā ti
a n a l a s ā. Taṃ pana kammaṃ seṭṭhaṃ uttamaṃ nibbā-
nāvaḥaṃ eva karonti ti k a m m a s e ṭ ṭ h a s s a k ā r a k ā.
Karonā pana taṃ paṭipattiyā āvajjabhāvato r ā g a m
d o s a m p a j a h a n t i. Yathā rāgadosā pahiyanti evaṃ
samāṇakammaṃ karonti. T e n a m e s a m a ṇ ā p i y ā ti
tena yathāvuttena sammāpaṭipajjanena mayhaṃ samāṇā
piyā piyāyitabbā ti attho.

T i ṇ i ¹ p ā p a s s a m ū l ā n i ti lobhadosamohasaṃ-
khātāni akusalassa tīni mūlāni. D h u n a n t i ti nicchā-
denti pajahanti ti attho. S u c i k ā r i n o ti anavajjakam-
makārino. S a b b a p ā p a m ² p a h i n ' e s a m ti agga-
maggādhigamena sabbam pi pāpam pahīnam.

Evaṃ samāṇā sucikārino ti saṃkhepato vuttam attham
vibhajitvā dassetuṃ k ā y a k a m m a n t i gātham āha. Taṃ
suviññeyyam eva.

V i m a l ā s a ṃ k h a m u t t ā ' v ā ti sudhotasaṃkhā viya
muttā viya ca vigatamalā rāgādimalarahitā. S u d d h ā
s a n t a r a b ā h i r ā ti santarabāhirato suddhā suddhā-
sayapayogā ti attho. P u ṇ ṇ ā s u k k e h i d h a m m e h i
ti ekantasukkehi anavajjadhammehi paripuṇṇā. Asek-
khehi silakkhandhādihi samannāgatā ti attho.

Suttageyyādi bahussutam etesaṃ sutena ca uppannā ti
b a h u s s u t ā. Pariyattibāhusaccena paṭivedhabāhusac-
cena ca samannāgatā ti attho. Tam eva duvidham ³ pi
dhammaṃ dhārenti ti d h a m m a d h a r ā. Sattānaṃ
ācārasamācārasikkhāpadena dhammena nāyena jīvanti ti
d h a m m a j i v i n o. A t t h a m d h a m m a m c a

¹ tīni, ed.

² Sabbapāpa, ed.

³ uvidham, ed.

desentī¹ ti bhāsitattham ca desanādhammaṃ ca kathenti pakāsentī ti. Athavā atthato anapetaṃ dhammato anapetaṃ ca desenti ācikkhanti.

Ekaggacittā ti samāhitacittā. Satimato ti upaṭṭhitasatino. Dūraṃgamā ti araṇṇagatāya manus-supacāraṃ muñcitvā dūraṃ gacchanti.² Itthānubhāvena vā yathārucitaṃ dūraṭṭhānaṃ gacchanti ti dūraṃgamā. Mantā vuccati paṇṇā. Tāya bhaṇanasīlatāya man-
tabhāṇī. Na uddhatā ti anuddhatā. Uddhaccara-
hitā rūpasantacittā. Dukkhaṃ³ antaṃ pajānanti
ti vaṭṭadukkhāya pariyantabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ paṭivijjhanti.

Na vilokenti kiñcanaṃ³ ti yato gāmato pakka-
manti tasmim gāme kiñci sattaṃ vā saṃkhāraṃ vā apek-
khāvasena na oloketi. Atha kho pana anāpekkhā
'va gacchanti pakkamanti.

Natesaṃ koṭṭhe osentī ti tesamaṇā saṃ attano
santakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ koṭṭhe na osenti na paṭisāmetvā
ṭhapenti. Tādisassa pariggahassa abhāvato. Kumbhin-
ti kumbhiyaṃ. Kaḷopiyaṃ ti pacchiyaṃ. Pariniṭ-
ṭhitaṃ esānā ti parakulesu paresu atthāya siddham
eva ghāsaṃ pariyesantā.

Hiraṇṇan ti kaḥāpanā. Rūpiyaṃ ti rajataṃ.
Paccuppannaṃ yāpenti ti atitaṃ ananusecantaṃ
anāgataṃ ca apaccāsimsantaṃ paccuppannaṃ yāpenti
attabhāvaṃ pavattenti. Aññaṃ aṇṇaṃ piyāyanti
ti⁴ aññaṃ aṇṇasmiṃ mettīṃ karonti. Piyāyanti ti pi-
pātho. So ev' attho.

Evam brāhmaṇo dhītuyā santike bhikkhūnaṃ guṇe sutvā
pasannamānaso dhītaraṃ pasamsanto atthāya vatā
ti ādim āha.

Amhaṃ pī ti amhākaṃ pi. Dakkhiṇaṃ ti deyya-
dhammaṃ. Etthā ti etesu samaṇesu. Yaṇṇo ti
dānadhammo. Vipulo ti vipulaphalo. Sesaṃ vutta-
nayaṃ eva. Evam brāhmaṇo saraṇesu sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhito
aparabhāge saṃjātasamvego pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vad-

¹ dassenti, ed.

² gacchati, ed.

³ kiñcinam, ed.

⁴ aññaṃ aṇṇaṃ pismī ti, ed.

ḍhetvā arahatte paṭiṭṭhāya attano paṭipattiṃ¹ paccavekkhitvā udānento² brahmacāṇḍhūti gātham āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva.

Rohiṇiyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXVIII.

Laṭṭhihattho pure āsī³ ti ādikā Cāpāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena upacitakusalamūlasambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vaṅkahārajanapade aññatarasmiṃ migaluddakagāme jeṭṭhakamigaluddakassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Cāpā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Tena ca samayena Upako ājivako bodhimaṇḍato dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ Bārāṇasīṃ uddissa gacchantena satthārā saha gato vipassanno "paripuṇṇāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃ si tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vā te satthā kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi" ti pucchitvā:

Sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto

sabbaṃjaho taṇhakkhaye⁴ vimutto sayaṃ abhiññāya kaṃ uddiseyyaṃ ti.

na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati

sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n'atthi me paṭipuggalo

dhammacakkaṃ⁵ pavattetuṃ gacchāmi Kāsināṃ purāṃ

andhabhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ āhañchūṃ amatadudrabhin ti.

Satthārā attano sabbaññubuddhabhāve dhammacakka-pavattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so huveyya p' āvuso, arah' asi anantaṃjino ti vatvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkanto

¹ paṭipatti, cd.

² udānanto, cd.

³ avasī, cd.

⁴ taṇhakkhayo, cd.

⁵ brahmacakkaṃ, cd

Vaṅkahārajanapadaṃ agamāsi. So tattha ekaṃ migaluddakagāmakaṃ upanissāya vāsaṃ kappesi. Taṃ tattha jeṭṭhakamigaluddako upaṭṭhāsi. So ekadivasaṃ dūraṃ migavaṃ gacchanto “mayhaṃ arahante mā pamajjī” ti attano dhītaraṃ Cāpaṃ āṇāpetvā agamāsi saddhiṃ puttabhātukehi. Sā e’assa dhītā abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā. Atha Upako ājivako bhikkhācāravelāya migaluddakassa gharaṃ gato parivisitum¹ upagataṃ Cāpaṃ disvā rūgena abhibhūto bhunjitum pi asakkonto bhājanena bhattaṃ ādāya vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā bhattaṃ ekamante nikkhipitvā sace Cāpaṃ labhissāmi jīvāmi no ce marissāmi ti nirābāro nipajjī. Sattame divase migaluddako āgantvā dhītaraṃ pucchi: “kiṃ mayhaṃ arahante appamajjī” ti. “So ekadivasaṃ eva āgantvā puna nāgatapubbo” ti āha. Migaluddako ca tāvad ev’assa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā kiṃ bhante aphāsukan ti pāde parimajjanto pucchi. Upako nitthunanto² parivattati yeva. So vada bhante yaṃ mayū sakkā kātum sabbaṃ taṃ karissāmā ti āha. Upako ekena pariyāyena attano ajjhāsayaṃ ārocesi. Itaro “jānāsi pana kiñci sippan” ti. “Na jānāmi kiñci sippan” ti. “Ajānanta sakkā gharaṃ āvasitum” ti. Tumhākaṃ maṃsahārako bhavissāmi maṃsaṃ ca vikkinissāmi³ ti. Māgaviko amhākam pi etad eva ruccati ti uttarisāṭakaṃ datvā attano sahāyakassa gehe katipāhaṃ vasāpetvā tādise divase gharaṃ ānetvā dhītaraṃ adāsi. Atha kālē gacchante tesāṃ saṃvāsaṃ anvāya putto nibbatti. Subhaddo ti’ssa nāmaṃ akamṣu. Cāpā tassa rodanakālē Upakassa putta ājivakassa putta maṃsahārakassa putta mā rodi mā rodi ti ādinā vuttavasena gītena Upakaṃ uppaṇḍeti. So “mā tvaṃ Cāpe maṃ anāthā” ti maññi. Atthi me sahāyo anantajino nāma. Tassūhaṃ santikaṃ gamissāmi ti āha. Cāpā evaṃ ayaṃ aṭṭiyati ti ñatvā punappunaṃ tathā kathesi yeva. So ekadivasaṃ tāya kathāya vutte kujjhितvā gantum āradḍho. Tāya taṃ taṃ vatvā anuniyamāno pi paññattim⁴ āgacchanto pacchimadisābhimukho pakkāmi.

¹ pavisitum, ed.² nitthunanto, ed.³ vikkinissāmi, ed.⁴ paññatti, ed.

Bhagavā ca tena samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ Jetavane viharanto bhikkhūnaṃ ācikkhi. Yo bhikkhave “ajja kuhiṃ anantajino” ti idhāgantvā pucchati taṃ mama santikaṃ pesethā ti. Upako pi “kuhiṃ anantajino vasatī” ti tattha tattha pucchanto anupubbena Sāvattthiṃ gantvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā vihāramajjhe thatvā “kuhiṃ anantajino” ti pucchi. Taṃ bhikkhū bhagavato santikaṃ nayimsu. So bhagavantam disvā “jānātha maṃ bhagavā” ti. “Āma jānāmi.” “Kuhiṃ pana tvaṃ ettakaṃ kālaṃ vasī” ti. “Vaṅkahārajanapade bhante” ti. “Upaka idāni mahallako jāto pabbajitum sakkhissasī” ti. “Pabbajissāmi bhante” ti. Satthā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āṇāpesi: “Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ pabbājehī” ti. So taṃ pabbājesi. So pabbajito satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanto na cirass’ eva anāgāmi-phale paṭiṭṭhāya kālaṃ katvā avihesu nibbatto. Nibbattakhaṇe yeva arahattaṃ apāpuni.¹ Avihesu nibbattamattā satta janā arahattaṃ pattā. Tesam ayaṃ aññataro. Vuttam h’etaṃ :

Avihaṃ upapannā ’me vimuttā satta bhikkhavo
rāgadosaparikkhīṇā tiṇṇā soke vippattitaṃ
Upako Salakaṇṭho² ca Pukkuso³ ti ca te tayo
Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca Bahunandi⁴ ca Piṅgiyo
te hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ dibbayogaṃ upaccagun ti.

Upake pana pakkante nibbindahadaya Cāpā dāraṃ ayyakassa niyyādetvā pubbe Upakena gatamaggaṃ gacchantī Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahatte paṭiṭṭhitā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pubbe Upakena attanā ca⁵ kathitagāthāyo udānavasena ekajjhaṃ katvā :

¹ apāpuni, cd.

² Salakaṇḍo, cd.

³ Pukkusā, cd.

⁴ Bahumanti, cd.

⁵ attanā va, cd.

Latthihattho pure āsi so dāni migaluddako
 āsāya¹ palipā ghorā nāsakkhi pāram etase.² 291
 Sumattam³ maṃ maññamānā Cāpā puttam atosayi⁴
 Cāpāya bandhanam chetvā pabbajissam puno-m-
 aham.⁵ 292.
 Mā me kujjhi mahāvira mā me kujjhi mahāmuni
 na hi kodhaparetassa⁶ suddhi atthi kuto tapo. 293.
 Pakkāmissaṇ⁷ ca Nālato ko' dha Nālāya vacchati
 bandhanti itthirūpena samaṇe dhammajīvino. 294.
 Ehi Kāla nivattassu bhuñja kāme yathā pure
 aham ca te vasikatā ye ca me santi nātakā. 295.
 Etto c'eva⁸ catubbhāgam yathā bhāsasi tam ca me
 tayi rattassa posassa ulāram vata tam siyā. 296.
 Kāl' aṅginim⁹ va takkārim¹⁰ pupphitam girimuddhani
 phullam dālikalaṭṭhim¹¹ va antodipe va pāṭalim.¹² 297.
 Haricandanalittaṅgim¹³ kāsikuttamadhārinim¹⁴
 tam maṃ rūpavatim santim¹⁵ kassa ohāya gacchasi. 298.
 Sākuntiko va sakunim¹⁶ yathā bandhitum icchati¹⁷
 āharimena rūpena na maṃ tvaṃ bādhayissasi. 299.
 Imañ¹⁸ ca me puttaphalam Kāla uppāditam tayā
 tam maṃ puttavatim santim¹⁹ kassa ohāya gacchasi. 300.
 Jahanti putte sappaññā tato nāti tato dhanam
 pabbajanti mahāvira nāgo chetvā va bandhanam. 301.
 Idāni te imaṃ puttam daḍḍena churikāya vā
 bhūmiyam vā nisumbheyam²⁰ puttasokā na gacchasi.²¹ 302.
 Sace puttam sigālānam kukkurānam padāhisi²²
 na maṃ puttakate jammi²³ punar āvattayissasi. 303.

¹ āsāya, ed. ² assitum, m. ; etasse, ed. ³ sumutta, ed.
⁴ atosayam, ed. ⁵ puno-p-aham, m. ⁶ kodhāp°, ed.
⁷ pakkam°, ed. ⁸ etto Cāpe, m. ⁹ kālamkāna, ed.
¹⁰ takkāri, ed. ¹¹ dālimalaṭṭhī, m. ; dālījalaṭṭhī, ed.
¹² pāṭali, ed. ¹³ otangī, ed. ¹⁴ odharinī, ed.
¹⁵ rūpavatī santī, ed. ¹⁶ sakunī, ed. ¹⁷ icchasi, ed.
¹⁸ amañ, ed. ¹⁹ tvaṃ maṃ puttavatī santī, ed.
²⁰ nisumbhissa, m. ; nisumbhiyam, ed. ²¹ gacchati, ed.
²² sadā hi pi, ed. ²³ puttamkate jappi, ed.

Handa kho dāni bhaddan te kuhiṃ Kāla gamissasi ¹
 katamaṃ gāmaṃ ² nigamaṃ nagaraṃ rājadhāniyo.³ 304.
 Ahumha pubbe gaṇino asamaṇā samaṇamānino
 gāmena gāmaṃ vicarimha nagare rājadhāniyo.⁴ 305.
 Eso hi bhagavā buddho nadim ⁵ Nerañjaram pati
 sabbadukkhapahānāya dhammaṃ desesi paṇinaṃ.
 tassāham santike gacchaṃ so me satthā bhavissati. 306.
 Vandanan dāni vajjāsi lokanāthaṃ anuttaram
 padakkhinaṃ ca katvāna ādiseyyāsi dakkhiṇaṃ. 307.
 Etaṃ kho labbhaṃ ⁶ amhehi yathā bhāsasi tam ca me ⁷
 vandanan dāni te vajjaṃ ⁸ lokanāthaṃ anuttaram
 padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādisissāmi dakkhiṇaṃ. 308.
 Tato ca Kālo pakkāmi nadim ⁹ Nerañjaram pati
 so addasāsi sambuddhaṃ desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ. 309.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 Ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ. 310.
 Tassa pādāni vanditvā katvāna naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ ¹⁰
 Cāpāya ādisitvāna ¹¹ pabbaji anagāriyaṃ.
 tisso vijjā anupattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. 311.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha laṭṭhihaṭṭho ti daṇḍa-
 haṭṭho. Pure ti pubbe paribbājakakāle. Caṇḍagonakuk-
 kurādinaṃ parihāraṇatthaṃ daṇḍaṃ hatthena gahetvā
 vicaraṇako ahosi. So dāni migaluddako ti so eko
 idāni migaluddehi saddhim sambhogasaṃvāsehi migaluddo
 māgaviko jāto. Āsāyā ti taṇhāya. Āsiyā ti pi pātho.
 Ajjhāsaya hetū ti attho. Palipā ti kāmapaṇkato diṭṭhi-
 paṇkato ca. Ghorā ti aviditavipulattā ca hatthā dārunato
 ghorā. Na sakkhīpāram etase ¹² ti tass' eva
 palipassa pārabhūtaṃ ¹³ nibbānaṃ etum ¹⁴ gantum na

¹ kuhi Kālāgam°, cd.

² gāma, cd.

³ rājathāniyo, cd.

⁴ rājathāniyo, cd.

⁵ nadī, cd.

⁶ laddhaṃ, cd.

⁷ yathā bhāsi tuvaṃ ca me, m.

⁸ te gacchaṃ, cd.

⁹ nadī, cd.

¹⁰ katvānaṃ abhiddakkhiṇaṃ, cd.

¹¹ āvikatvāna, cd.

¹² etasse, cd

¹³ pārāgūtaṃ, cd.

¹⁴ etaṃ, cd.

sak k k h i na abhisambhunī ti. Attānam eva sandhāya Upako vadati.

Sumattam maṃ mañña mānā ti attani suṭṭhu mattam¹ madappattam kāmagedhavasena laggam pamattam vā katvā maṃ sallakkhanti. Cāpā puttam atosayī² ti migaluddassa dhītā Cāpā ājivakassa puttā ti ādinā maṃ ghaṭṭenti puttam tosesi kelāpassasi. Puttam maṃ mañña mānā ti ca paṭhanti. Subhati ti maṃ mañña mānā³ ti attho. Cāpāya bandhanaṃ chetvā ti Cāpāya tayi uppannam kilesabandhanam chindetvā. Pabbajissam⁴ puno-m-a-ha-n ti puna dutiyavāram pi aham pabbajissāmi. Idāni tassā mayham attho n'atthi ti vadati.

Tam sutvā Cāpāya khamāpentī mā me kujjhi ti gātham āha. Tattha mā me kujjhi ti kelikāraṇamat-tena mā mayham kujjhi. Mahāvīra mahāmuni ti Upakam ālapati. Tam hi sā “pubbe pi pabbajito idāni pabbajitukāmo” ti katvā khantiṃ⁵ ca paccāsiṃsanti⁶ mahāmuni ti āha. Tenevāha: na hi kodha-paretassa suddhi atthi kuto tapo ti. Tvaṃ ettakam pi asahanto katham cittam damessasi⁷ katham vā tapam carissasi ti adhippāyo.

Atha Nālam gantvā jīvitukāmā pi ti Cāpāya vutto āha: pakkamissam ca Nālāto ko 'dha Nālāya vacchati ti. Ko idha Nālāya vasissati, Nālāto 'va aham pakkamissam' eva. So hi tassa jātagāmo. Tato nikkhamitvā pabbajitattā evam āha. Nālā ti Upakassa jātagāmo. So ca Magadharatṭhe Bodhimaṇḍassa āsannapadese. Tam sandhāya vuttam: bandhanti itthirūpena samane dhammajīvinoti. Cāpe tvaṃ dhammena jīvante dhammike pabbajite attano itthirūpena kuttāka-
pehi bandhanti tiṭṭhasi. Yenāham idāni yādiso jāto tasmā tam pariccajāmī ti adhippāyo.

¹ matta, ed.

² puttam matopassi, ed.

³ mañña mānā, ed.

⁴ pabbajissam yaṃ, ed.

⁵ khanti, ed. ⁶ paccāsiṃsananti, ed. ⁷ damessati, ed.

Evam vutte Cāpā taṃ nivattetukāmā: ehi Kālā¹ ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: kālavaṇṇatāya² Kālā Upaka. Ehi nivattassu mā pakkamī. Pubbe viya kām e paribhuñja. Ahaṃ ca ye ca me santi ñātakā te sabbe tuyhaṃ imāya pakkamitukāmatāya vasīkatā vasavattito katā ti.

Taṃ sutvā Upako etto c' evā ti gātham āha. Tattha Cāpe ti Cāpe. Cāpasadisa-aṅgalatṭhitāya sā Cāpā ti nāmaṃ labhi. Tasmā Cāpā ti vuccati. Tvaṃ Cāpe ya th ā bhāsa si idāni yādisaṃ³ kathesi ito catubbhāgaṃ ce piyasamudāharaṃ kareyyāsi. Tayi rattassa rāga-bhibhūtassa purisassa ulāraṃ vata taṃ siyā. Ahaṃ pan' etarahi tayi kāmesu ca viratto tasnā Cāpāya vacanena tiṭṭhāmī ti adhippāyo.

Puna Cāpā attani tassa āsattiṃ + uppādetukāmā Kālā' aṅginim⁵ ti āha. Tattha Kālā ti tassa ālapanam. Aṅginin⁶ ti aṅgalatṭhisampannam. Va iti⁷ upamāya nipāto. Takkārim⁸ pupphitaṃ girimuddhanī ti pabbatamuddhani ṭhitam supupphitadālikalatṭhim⁹ viya. Ukkāgārin ti keci paṭhanti. Aṅgalatṭhim¹⁰ viyā ti attho. Girimuddhanī ti ca idaṃ kenaci anupahatasobhatā-dassanattham vuttam. Keci kāliginin ti pāṭham vatvā tassa kumbhaṇḍalatāsadisaṃ ti attham vadanti. Phulla-dālimalaṭṭhim vā ti¹¹ pupphitaṃ bijapūralataṃ viya. Antodīpe va pāṭalin ti dīpagabbhantare pupphita-pāṭalirukkham viya. Dīpagahanañ c'ettha sokapāṭihāriya-dassanattham eva.

Haricandanalittaṅgin¹² ti lohitaandanena anu-littasabbaṅgim.¹³ Kāsikuttamadhārinin¹⁴ ti uttamakāsīkavatthadharam. Taṃ man ti tādisaṃ maṃ. Rūpavatim santin¹⁵ ti rūpasampannasamānam.

¹ Kālā, ed.² kālavaṇṇo, ed.³ sādisaṃ, ed.⁴ āsatti, ed.⁵ Kāl' aṅgitam, ed.⁶ aṅginī, ed.⁷ ca iti, ed.⁸ takkāri, ed.⁹ olatṭhi, ed.¹⁰ Aṅgatthilatṭhi, ed.¹¹ laṭṭhitan ti, ed.¹² otaṅgī, ed.¹³ obaṅgī, ed.¹⁴ odhārinan, ed.¹⁵ rūpavatī santi, ed.

Kassa ohāya gacchasi ti kassa nāma sattassa kassa vā hetuno kena kāraṇena pahāya ohāya 'pariecajītvā gacchasi.

Ito param pi tesam vacanapaṭivacanagāthā¹ va ṭhapetvā pariyoṣāne tisso gāthā. Tattha sākuntiko ti sakunāluddo viya. Āharimena rūpenā ti kesamaṇḍanādīnā sarirajagganena c'eva vatthābharanādīnā ca abhisamkharikena rūpena vaṇṇena kittimena cāturiyena cā ti attho. Na maṃ tvaṃ bādhayissasi ti pubbe viya idāni maṃ tvaṃ na bādhitum sakkhissasi.

Puttaphalaṃ ti puttasaṃkhataphalaṃ puttappasavo.

Sappaññā ti paññavanto. Saṃsārena ādinavavibhāvanīyā paññāya samannāgatā ti adhippāyo. Te hi appaṃ va mahantam pi ñātiparivaṭṭabhogakkhandhaṃ vā pahāya pabbajanti. Tenāha : pabbajanti mahāvīrā² nāgo chetvā vā bandhanaṃ ti. Ayaṃ bandhanaṃ viya hatthināgo ghibandhanaṃ³ chindetvā mahāvīriyā ca pabbajanti. Na hīnavīriyā ti attho.

Daṇḍenā ti yena kenaci daṇḍena. Churikāyā ti na khurena.⁴ Bhūmiyaṃ va nisumbheyyaṃ⁵ ti paṭhaviyaṃ pātetvā⁶ bādhanavijjhanādīnā⁷ vibādhissāmi. Puttasokā na gacchasi ti puttaso kanimittam na gacchissasi.

Padāhisī⁸ ti dassasi. Puttakate ti puttakārakā. Jammi ti tassā⁹ ālapanam. Lāmake ti attho.

Idāni tassa gamanaṃ anujānitvā gamanaṭṭhānaṃ jānitum handa kho ti gātham āha. Itaro pubbe ahaṃ anīyyānikam sāsanaṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi, idāni pana niyyānikanantajinassa sāsane ṭhātukāmo. Tasmā "tassa santikaṃ gamissāmi" ti dassento ahamhā¹⁰ ti ādim āha. Tattha gaṇino ti gaṇadharā. Asamaṇā ti na samitapāpā. Samanaṃ mānino ti samitapāpā ti evaṃsaññino. Vicarimhā ti pūraṇādisu attānaṃ pakkhipitvā vadati.

¹ mahāvīra, ed. ² bandhana, ed. ³ kharena, ed.

⁴ nisumbhiyan, ed. ⁵ pāthetvā, ed. ⁶ bodhana°, ed.

⁷ sadāhisī, ed. ⁸ tassa, ed. ⁹ amhā, ed.

Nerañjaram¹ patī ti Nerañjarāya nadiyā samīpe. Tassā tire buddho abhisambodhiṃ patto ti abhisambodhiṃ² dassento sabbakālaṃ bhagavā tattha vasī ti adhippāyena vadati.

Vandanam dāni me vajjāsi ti mama vandanam vadeyyāsi³ mama vacanena lokanāthaṃ anuttaram vadeyyāsi ti attho. Padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādiseyyāsi⁴ dakkhinaṃ ti buddhaṃ bhagavantam tikkhatum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pi catūsu tḥānesu vanditvā tato puññato mayhaṃ pattidānaṃ dento padakkhiṇaṃ ādiseyyāsi⁵ ti buddhaguṇānaṃ sutapubbattāhetusampannatāya ca evaṃ vadati.

Etam kho labbham⁶ amhehi ti etaṃ padakkhiṇakāraṇaṃ puññaṃ amhehi tava dhātum sakkā na nivattanam pubbe viya kāmūpabhogo ca na sakkā ti adhippāyo. Tvaṃ Cāpe ti tvaṃ Cāpe. Vajjaṃ vakkhāmi.⁷ So ti Kālo. Addasāsi ti addakkihi. Satthudesanāya saccakathāya padhānattā sabbadhi muttāya⁸ abhāvato dukkhaṃ ti ādi vuttaṃ. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Cāpāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXIX.

Petāni bho ti puttāni ti ādikā Sundariyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī ito ekatimse kappe Vessabhussa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasaṃ satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā bhikkhaṃ datvā pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā ca satthā tassā cittappasādaṃ ñatvā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena tāvatimsesu

¹ Nerañjara, ed.

² abhisambodhi, ed.

³ vasseyyāsi, ed.

⁴ ādiseyyāmi, ed.

⁵ ādiyeyyāsi, ed.

⁶ laddhaṃ, ed.

⁷ gacchāmi vakkho, ed.

⁸ sabbhinimuttāya, ed.

nibbattitvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ katvā dibbasampattiṃ anu-
bhavitvā tato cutā. Aparāparaṃ sugatibhavesu yeva
saṃsaranti paripakkaṇṇā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde
Bārāṇasiyaṃ Sujātassa nāma brāhmaṇassa dhūtā hutvā
nibbatti. Tassā rūpasampattiyaṃ Sundarī ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi.
Vayappattakāle c'assā kaniṭṭhabhātā kālaṃ akāsi. Ath'
assā pitā puttāsokena abhibhūto tattha tattha vicaranto¹
Vāsītṭhītheriyaṃ samāgantvā taṃ sokavinodanākāraṇaṃ
pucchanto pe t ā n i² b h o t i p u t t ā n i ādinā dve gāthā
abhāsi. Therī taṃ³ sokābhibhūtaṃ ñatvā sokavinodetukamā
b a h ū n i m e p u t t a s a t ā n i ti ādinā dve gāthā vatva
attano asokikabhāvaṃ kathesi. Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo
“kathaṃ tvaṃ ayye evaṃ asokā jātā” ti āha. Tassa therī
ratanattayaḡaṇaṃ kathesi. Brāhmaṇo “kuhiṃ satthā”
ti pucchitvā “idāni Mithilāyaṃ viharatī” ti sutvā⁴ tāvad
eva rathaṃ yojetvā rathena Mithilaṃ gantvā satthāraṃ
upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā saṃmodaniyaṃ kathaṃ katvā
ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tassa satthā dhammaṃ desesi. So
dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ
paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭento vāyaṃanto tatiyadivase arahattaṃ⁵
pāpuṇi. Atha sārathi rathaṃ⁶ ādāya Bārāṇasiṃ gantvā
brāhmaṇiyaṃ taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesi. Sundarī attano pitu
pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā “amma ahaṃ pi pabbajissāmī”
ti mātaraṃ āpucchi. Mātā “yaṃ imasmiṃ gehe bhogajā-
taṃ sabbaṃ taṃ tuyhaṃ santakaṃ. Tvaṃ imassa kulassa
dāyādikā. Paṭipajja imaṃ sabbabhogaṃ paribhuṇja mā
pabbajī”⁷ ti āha. Sā “na mayhaṃ bhogehi attho. Pab-
bajissām' evāhaṃ amma” ti mātaraṃ anujānāpetvā maha-
tiṃ sampattiṃ⁸ khelapiṇḍaṃ viya chaddetvā pabbajī.⁹
Pabbajitvā ca sikkhamānā yeva hutvā ghaṭenti¹⁰ vāyaṃanti
hetusaṃpannatāya ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā saba paṭi-
saṃbhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

¹ vicarante, ed. ² pe t ā n u, ed. ³ therī tassa, ed.

⁴ ti taṃ sutvā, ed. ⁵ arahatta, ed. ⁶ ratha, ed.

⁷ pabbajjī, ed. ⁸ mahati sampatti, ed.

⁹ pabbajjī, ed. ¹⁰ ghaṭṭenti, ed.

Piṇḍapātaṃ carantassa Vessabhussa mahesino
 kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ paggayha buddhasetṭhassa dās'aham. 1.
 Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Vessabhū lokanāyako
 vīthiyā¹ saṇṭhito satthā akā me anumodanam. 2.
 Kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ datvāna Tāvatiṃsaṃ gamissasi
 chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi. 3.
 Paññāsaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi
 manasā patthitaṃ sabbam paṭilacchasi sabbadā. 4.
 Sampattiṃ² anubhotvāna pabbajissasi 'kiñcanā³
 sabbāsava pariññāya nibbāyissasi 'nāsavā.⁴ 5.
 Idam vatvāna sambuddho Vessabhū lokanāyako
 nabham⁵ abbhuggami dhiro haṃsarājā⁶ va ambare. 6.
 Sudinnaṃ me dānavaram suyitṭhā yāgasampadā⁷
 kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ datvāna pattāhaṃ acalam padam. 7.
 Ekatiṃse ito kappe yaṃ dānam adādim tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi bhikkhādānass'idam phalam. 8.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katham buddhassa sāsanam
 ti. 9.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena
 viharanti aparabhāge satthu purato sihanādaṃ nadissāmi
 ti upajjhāyaṃ āpucchitvā Bārāṇasīto nikkhamitvā sambā-
 hulāhi bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ anukkamena Sāvattiṃ gantvā
 satthu santikaṃ upasaṃkamitvā satthāraṃ vanditvā ekam-
 antam tṭhitā. Satthārā katapaṭisanthārā satthu orasadhī-
 tubhāvādivibhāvanena aññaṃ vyākāsi. Ath' assā mātaram
 ādim katvā sabbo nātigaṇo pariṇāno ca pabbaji. Sā aparā-
 bhāge attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pitarā vuttagāthaṃ
 ādim katvā udānavasena :

Petāni bhoti puttāni⁸ khādamānā tuvaṃ pure
 tuvaṃ divā ca ratto ca atīva paritappasi. 312.
 Sājja sabbāni khādītva satta puttāni brāhmaṇi⁹

¹ vīthiyaṃ, P.

² sampatti, P.

³ pabbajissa saṃ kiñcanā, P. ⁴ nibbāyissaṃ anāsavā, P.

⁵ nasam, P. ⁶ haṃsarājī, P. ⁷ yāvasampadā, P.

⁸ puttānam, ed.

⁹ brahmaṇi, ed.

Vāseṭṭhi ¹ kena vaṇṇena na bālhaṃ ² paritappasi. 313.
 Bahūni puttasaṭṭhāni nātisaṃghasaṭṭhāni ca
 khāditaṃ atitaṃse mama tuyaṃ ca brāhmaṇa. ³ 314.
 Sāhaṃ nissaraṇaṃ ṇatvā jātiyā maraṇassa ca
 na socāmi na rodāmi na cāhaṃ paritappayimī. ⁴ 315.
 Abbhutaṃ vata Vāseṭṭhi ⁵ vācaṃ bhāsasi edisaṃ
 kassa ⁶ tvaṃ dhammaṃ aññāya giraṃ bhāsasi edisaṃ. 316.
 Esa brāhmaṇa sambuddho nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati
 sabbadukkhappahānāya dhammaṃ desesi paṇinaṃ. ⁷ 317.
 Tassāhaṃ brāhmaṇa ⁸ arahato dhammaṃ sutvā nirūpa-
 dhiṃ ⁹
 tattha viññātasaddhammā puttasaṭṭhaṃ vyapānudi. ¹⁰ 318.
 So ahaṃ pi gamissāmi nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati
 app eva maṃ so bhagavā sabbadukkhā pamocaye. 319.
 Addasa ¹¹ brāhmaṇo buddhaṃ vip̐pamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ
 tassa dhammaṃ adesesi muni dukkhassa pāragū. 320.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyaṃ c' aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāmi-
 naṃ. 321.
 Tattha viññātasaddhammo pabbajjaṃ samarocayi
 Sujāto tihi rattihi tisso vijjā aphaṇṇasi. ¹² 322.
 Ehi sārathi gacchāhi rathaṃ nīyādayāhi' ¹³ imaṃ
 ārogyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vājja ¹⁴ pabbajito ¹⁵ dāni brāhmaṇo.
 Sujāto tihi rattihi tisso vijjā aphaṇṇasi. ¹⁶ 323.
 Tato ca rathaṃ ādāya sahaṇṇaṃ cāpi sārathi
 ārogyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ ¹⁷ voca pabbajito ¹⁸ dāni brāhmaṇo.
 Sujāto tihi rattihi tisso vijjā aphaṇṇasi. ¹⁹ 324.
 Etaṃ c' ahaṃ ²⁰ assarathaṃ sahaṇṇaṃ cāpi sārathi.
 tevijjaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ ṇatvā puṇṇapattaṃ dadāmi te. 325.

¹ Vāsītṭhi, ed. ² bālaṃ, ed. ³ brahmaṇa, ed.
⁴ paritappati, ed. ⁵ Vāsītṭhi, ed. ⁶ tassa, ed.
⁷ paṇinaṃ, ed. ⁸ hassa brahme, m.
⁹ nirūpadhi, ed. ¹⁰ apānudi, ed. ¹¹ addasaṃ, ed.
¹² apassayi, m., ed. ¹³ nīyādayāhi, ed.
¹⁴ brāhmaṇi vijjā, ed. ¹⁵ pabbajji, m.
¹⁶ apassayi, m., ed. ¹⁷ brāhmaṇi, ed.
¹⁸ pabbajji, m. ¹⁹ apassayi, m., ed. ²⁰ etaṃ ca te, ed.

Tumh' eva ¹ hotu assaratho sabassam cāpi brāhmaṇi
aham pi pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike. 326.

Hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalaṇ ² ca phītaṃ c' imaṃ
gehavigataṃ ³ pahāya
pitā pabbajito tuyhaṃ bhuñja bhogāni Sundari tuvaṃ
dāyādikā kule. 327.

Hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalaṇ ⁴ ca rammam c'imaṃ geha-
vigataṃ ⁵ pahāya

pitā pabbajito mayhaṃ puttasokena aṭṭito
aham pi pabbajissāmi bhātu sokena aṭṭitā. 328.

So te ijjhātu saṅkappo yaṃ tvaṃ patthesi Sundari
uttitṭhapinḍo uñcho ⁶ ca paṃsukūlaṃ ca civaraṃ
etāni abhisambhontī paraloke anāsavā. 329.

Sikkhamānāya me ayye dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam
pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure. 330.

Tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṃghassa ⁷ sobhane
tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 331.

Anujānāhi me ayye. Ieche Sāvattim ⁸ gantave ⁹
sihanādaṃ nadissāmi buddhasettḥassa santike. 332.

Passa Sundari satthāraṃ hemavaṇṇaṃ harittacaṃ
adantānaṃ dametāraṃ ¹⁰ sambuddham akutobhayaṃ. 333.

Passa Sundariṃ āyantiṃ ¹¹ vippamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ
vitarāgaṃ viśamyuttaṃ katakiccaṃ anāsavaṃ. 334.

Bārāṇasito nikkhamma tava santikaṃ āgatā
sāvika te mahāvīra pāde vandati Sundari. 335.

Tuvaṃ buddho tuvaṃ satthā, tuyhaṃ dhīt'ambhi ¹² brāhmaṇa
orasā mukhato jātā katakiccā anāsavā. 336.

Tassā te svāgataṃ bhadde tato ¹³ te adurāgataṃ
evaṃ hi dantā āyanti ¹⁴ satthu pādāni vandikā
vitarāgā viśamyuttā katakiccā anāsavā ti. 337.

Imā gāthā paccudabhāsi. Tattha petāni ti orāni.

¹ tuyhaṃ va, cd. ² maniko, cd. ³ gahavigo, cd.

⁴ maniko, cd. ⁵ gahavigo, cd. ⁶ uccho, cd.

⁷ theresamgho, cd. ⁸ Sāvattī, cd. ⁹ gantuve, cd.

¹⁰ dametānaṃ, cd. ¹¹ Sundarī āyanti, cd.

¹² tuvaṃ dhītā, cd. ¹³ ato, m. ¹⁴ dantam āyanti, cd.

Bhotī ti tam ālapati. Puttānī ti līṅgavipallāsena vuttam. Pete putte ti attho. Eko eva ca tassā¹ putto mato. Brāhmaṇo pana nacirakālaṃ ayaṃ sokena aṭṭa hutvā vicari bahū maññe imissā puttā matā ti evaṃsaññi hutvā bahuvacanenāha. Tathā ca² sājjā³ sabbānī khādītva satta puttānī ti khādamānā ti lokavohāravasena khumsanavacanam etam. Loke hi yassā itthiyā jātajātā puttā maranti tam garahanti “puttakhādanī” ti ādi vadanti. Atīvā ti ativiya bhūtam. Paritappasī ti santappasi pure ti yojanā. Ayaṃ h’ettha saṃkhepattho. Bhoti Vāseṭṭhi⁴ pubbe tvaṃ mataputtā hutvā socanti paridevantī ativiya sokāya samappitā gāmanigamarāja-dhāniyo⁵ āhiṇḍasi.

Sājjā ti sā ajja. Sā tvaṃ etarahī ti attho. Ajjā ti vā pāṭho. Kena vaṇṇenā ti kena kāraṇena khādītānī ti therī brāhmaṇena vuttapariyāyen’ eva vadati. Sājjā ti khādītānī ti vā vyagghadipibilārādijātiyo sandhāy’ evam āha. Atītam se ti atite koṭṭhāse. Atikkantabhavesū ti attho. Mama tuyhaṃ cā ti mayā cā tayā ca. Nissaraṇam nātvā jātiyā maraṇassa cā ti jātijarā-maraṇānaṃ nissaraṇabhūtam nibbānaṃ maggañāṇena paṭivijjhītvā. Na cāpi paritappayin⁶ ti na cāpi upāyāsī⁷. Ahaṃ upāyasaṃ na āpajjī ti attho.

Abbhutam vatā ti acchariyaṃ vata. Tam hi abbhūtan ti vuccati. Edisaṃ ti evarūpaṃ.⁸ Na socāmi na rodāmi na cāpi paritappayin⁹ ti evaṃ socanā-dīnaṃ abhāvadīpativācam. Kassa tvaṃ dhammam aññāyā ti kevalaṃ yathā ediso dhammo laddhuṃ na sakkā tasmā kassa nāma satthuno dhammam aññāya giraṃ vācam bhāsasi edisaṃ ti satthāraṃ sā naṃ ca pucchati.

Nirūpadhin ti niddukkhaṃ. Viññātasaddham-

¹ catasso, ed.² tathā vā, ed.³ sajja, ed.⁴ Vāsiṭṭhi, ed.⁵ rajathāniyo, ed.⁶ parikappatī, ed.⁷ upāyāsī, ed.⁸ evarūpi, ed.⁹ paritappatī, ed.

mā ti paṭividdhaariyasaddhammā vyapānudin¹ ti nihari pajahi. Vip̐pamuttan² ti sabbaso vimuttaṃ sabbakilesehi sabbabhavehi ca viṣaṃyuttaṃ. Hessati so sammāsambuddho assa brāhmaṇassa satthā ti tassa catusaccadhammadesanāya.

Rathan̐ niyyādayāh' iman³ ti imaṃ rathan̐ brāhmaṇiyā niyyādehi.⁴

Sahas̐sam̐ cāpī ti maggaparibbayatthaṃ nītaṃ kahāpanasahas̐sam̐ cāpi ādāya niyyādesin ti yojanā. Assara-
than̐ ti assayuttarathan̐. Puṇṇapattan̐ ti tuṭṭhidānaṃ.

Evaṃ brāhmaṇiyā tuṭṭhidāne diyyamāne taṃ sampaṭicchantī⁵ sārathī tuyh'eva hotū ti gāthaṃ vatvā satthu santikam̐ eva gantvā pabbajite⁶ pana sārathimhi brāhmaṇī attano dhītaraṃ Sundarīṃ āmantetvā gharāvāse niyojenti hatthigavassan̐ ti gāthaṃ āha. Tattha hatthī ti hatthino. Gavassan̐ ti gāvo ca assā ca. Maṇikuṇḍalāñ cā ti maṇī ca kuṇḍalāni ca. Phītaṃ⁷ c'imaṃ gehavigataṃ⁸ pahāyā ti imaṃ hatthiā-dippabhedam̐ yathāvuttaṃ avuttaṃ ca khattavatthahiraññasuvaṇṇādibhedam̐ phītaṃ.⁹ Bahu taṃ ca gehavigataṃ gehūpakaraṇam̐ aññaṃ ca dāsīdāsādikaṃ sabbam̐ pahāya tava pitā pabbajito. Bhuñja bhogaṇi Sundarī ti Sundarī tvam̐ ime bhoge bhuñjassu. Tuvam̐ dāyādikā kule ti tuvam̐ hi imasmim̐ kule dāyajjarahā ti. Taṃ sutvā Sundarī attano nekkhammajjhāsayaṃ pakāsentī hatthigavassan̐ ti ādin̐ āha. Atha naṃ mātā nekkhammass' eva niyojenti so te ij̐jhatū ti ādinā diyaḍḍhagāthaṃ āha. Tattha yaṃ tvam̐ patthesi Sundarī ti Sundarī tvam̐ idāni yaṃ patthayasi ākaṃkhasi. So tava pabbajjāya saṃkappo pabbajjāya chando ij̐jhatu anantarāyena sij̐jhatu. Uttiṭṭhapin̐do ti

¹ vyāpāno, ed.

² vippavutthan, ed.

³ niyyātassābhiyan, ed.

⁴ niyyātehi, ed.

⁵ icchanto, ed.

⁶ pabbajitena, ed.

⁷ pītaṃ, ed.

⁸ gahavigataṃ, ed.

⁹ thitaṃ, ed.

ghare ghare upatitthitvā laddhabbabbhikkhapiṇḍo. Uñcho¹ ti tadattham gharapaṭipāṭiyā āhiṇḍanam² utthānañ ca. Etānī ti uttithapīṇḍādinī. Abhisambhontī ti anibbinṇarūpajamghābalaṃ³ nissāya abhisambhavanti sādhentī ti attho.

Atha Sundarī sādhu ammā ti mātuyā paṭisunivā nikkhamitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā sikkhamānā yeva samānā tisso vijjā sacchikatvā satthu santikaṃ gamissāmī ti upajjhāyaṃ ārocetvā bhikkhunūhi saddhiṃ Sāvattthiṃ agamāsi. Tena vuttaṃ sikkhamānāya me ayye ti ādi. Tattha sikkhamānāya me ti sikkhamānāya samānāya mayā. Ayye ti attano upajjhāyaṃ ālapati.

Tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṃghassa sobhaṇe ti bhikkhunūsaṃghe vuddharatanabhāvena thiraguṇayogena ca saṃghatheriyo ānehi silādihi samannāgatattā sobhaṇe kalyāṇamitte ayye taṃ nissāya mayā tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti yojanā.

Icche ti icchāmi. Sāvattthiṃ gantave⁴ ti Sāvattthiṃ gantum. Sīhanūdaṃ nadissāmī ti aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ sandhāyāha.

Atha Sundarī anukkamena Sāvattthiṃ gantvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā satthāraṃ dhammāsane nisinnaṃ disvā ulārapītisomanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyamānā attānaṃ eva ālapanti āha passa Sundarī ti. Hemavaṇṇaṃ ti suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ. Harittacaṃ ti kañcanasaṃnibhatacaṃ. Ettha ca bhagavā pītavaṇṇena suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ti vuccati. Attha kho sammad eva ghaṇsitvā jātiliṅgulakena anu-
limpitvā suparimajjitakañcanādāsasannibho ti dassetuṃ hemavaṇṇaṃ ti vatvā harittacaṃ ti vuttaṃ.

Passa Sundarim āyantī⁵ ti taṃ Sundarīnā-mikaṃ maṃ bhagavā gacchantam passa. Vipparamuttaṃ ti ādinā aññaṃ vyākarontī pītivippakāravasena vadati. “Kuto pana āgatā kattha ca āgatā kīdisā cāyaṃ Sundarī” ti

¹ uecho, ed. ² āhiṇḍanto, ed. ³ rūpājamaṅghab^o, ed.

⁴ Sāvattthi gantuve, ed.

⁵ āyantī, ed.

āsaṃkantinaṃ āsaṃkaṃ nivattetuṃ Bārāṇasīto¹ ti gātham vatvā tattha sāvika cā ti vuttam attham pākātaram kātum tuvaṃ buddho ti gātham āha. Tass' attho : imasmiṃ sadevake loke tuvaṃ ev'eko sabbaññū buddho diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthehi yathārahaṃ anusāsanato tuvaṃ me satthā ahaṃ ca khīṇāsavabrāhmaṇī² bhagavā tuyhaṃ ure tassā maṃ janitābhijātikāya orasā mukhato pavattadhammaghosena sāsanassa ca mukhabhūtena ariyamaggena jātattā mukhato jātā niṭṭhitapariññādikaraṇiyatāya katakiccā sabbaso āsavānaṃ khepitattā anāsavā ti.

Ath'assā satthā āgamaṇaṃ abhinandanto tassā te svāgataṃ ti gātham āha. Tass'attho : mayā adhigataṃ dhammaṃ yāthāvato adhigacchi. Tassā te bhadde Sundari idha mama santike āgataṃ. Tato eva taṃ adurāgataṃ na durāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā evaṃ hi dantā āyanti yathā tvaṃ Sundari evaṃ pi uttamaṇa ariyamaggasamathena dantā. Tato eva sabbadhi vītarāgā sabbesaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ samuecchinnattā viṣaṃyuttā katakiccā anāsavā satthu pādānaṃ vandānikā āgacchanti. Tasmā tassā te svāgataṃ² adurāgataṃ ti yojanā.

Sundarītheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXX.

Daharā ahaṇti ādikā Subhāya kammāradhitāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinaṇti anukkamena saṃropitakusalamūlā upacitavimokkhasambhārā sugatisu yeva saṃsaranti paripakkañāṇā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarassa suvaṇṇakārassa dhitā hutvā nibbatti. Rūpasampattisobhāya Subhā ti tassā nāmaṃ ahosi. Anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā satthu

¹ brāhmaṇo, ed.

² kasmā tassa se svāgataṃ, ed.

Rājagahappavesane satthari saṃjātappasada ekadivasam
bhagavantam upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā ekamantam nisīdi.
Satthā tassā indriyaparipākaṃ disvā ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ
eatusaccagabbhadhammaṃ desesi. Sā tāvad eva sahas-
sanayapaṭimaṇḍite sotāpatti-phale paṭiṭṭhāsī. Sā apara-
bhāge gharāvāse dosaṃ disvā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā
santike pabbajitvā bhikkhunīsīle paṭiṭṭhitā upari magga-
thāya bhāvanam anuyuñjati.¹ Tam nātikā kālena kālam
upasaṃkamitvā kāmehi nimantetvā² pahūtadhanavi-
bhavaṃ ca dassetvā palobhenti. Sā ekadivasam attano
santikaṃ upagatānaṃ gharāvāsesu kāmesu ca ādinaṃ
pakāsentī d a h a r ā a h a n t i ādihi catuvīsatiyā gāthāhi
dhammaṃ kathetvā te nirāse³ katvā vissajjitvā vipas-
sanāya kammaṃ karontī indriyāni pariyodapenti bhā-
vanaṃ ussukkāpetvā nacirass'eva saha paṭisambhidāhi
arahattaṃ pāpuṃi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā :

Daharā ahaṃ suddhavasanaṃ yaṃ pure dhammam asuṃi
tassā me appamattāya + saccābhisamayo ahu. 338.
Tato 'haṃ sabbakāmesu bhusaṃ aratim ajjhagaṃ
sakkāyasmim bhayaṃ disvā nikkhammam eva pihaye. 339.
Hitvān' ahaṃ nātigaṇaṃ dāsakammakarāni ca
gāmakhettāni phitāni ramaṇīye pamodite
pahāy' ahaṃ pabbajitā⁵ sūpateyyam anappakaṃ. 340.
evaṃ saddhāya nikkhamma saddhamme supavedite
na me taṃ⁶ assa patirūpaṃ ākiñcaṇṇaṃ hi patthaye
yā⁷ jātarūparajataṃ ṭhapetvā punar āgame.⁸ 341.
Rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ vā na bodhāya na santiyā⁹
n' etaṃ samaṇasārūppaṃ na etaṃ ariyaṃ dhaṇaṃ. 342.
Lobhanaṃ madanaṃ c'etaṃ mohanaṃ rajavaḍḍhanaṃ
sāsaṅkaṃ bahuūyāsaṃ n'atthi c'ettha dhuvaṃ ṭhiti. 343.
Ettha rattā pamattā ca saṃkiliṭṭhamaṇā marā
añṇamañṇena vyāruddhā puthu kubbanti medhakaṃ. 344.

¹ anuyuñjanti, ed.

² nimantento, ed.

³ nirābhāse, ed.

⁴ anupparamattāya, ed.

⁵ pabbajitvā, ed.

⁶ n'etaṃ, m.

⁷ yo, ed. m.

⁸ āgahe, m.

⁹ santiya, ed. m.

Vadho bandho parikleso jāni sokapariddavo
 kāmesu adhipannānaṃ dissate vyasanaṃ bahuṃ. 345.
 Taṃ mañ ñāti amittā ca kiṃ maṃ kamesu yuñjatha
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ kāmesu bhayadassinīṃ.¹ 346.
 Na hiraññasuvannaṃena parikkhīyanti āsavā
 amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā² sallabandhanā. 347.
 Taṃ mañ ñāti amittā ca kiṃ maṃ kāmesu yuñjatha
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ muṇḍaṃ³ saṃghātipārutaṃ. 348.
 Uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho⁴ ca paṃsukūlaṃ ca cīvaraṃ
 etaṃ kho mama sārappaṃ anagārūpanissayo. 349.
 Vantā mahesinā kāmā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa
 khemaṭṭhāne vimuttā te pattā te acalaṃ sukhaṃ. 350.
 Māhaṃ kāmehi saṃgacchi yesu tānaṃ na vijjati
 amittā vadhakā kāmā aggikkhandhasamā dukkhā.⁵ 351.
 Paripantho eso sabhayo⁶ savighāto sakaṇṭako
 gedho suvisamo c'eso mahanto mohanāmukho.⁷ 352.
 Upasaggo bhīmarūpo⁸ kāmā sappasirūpaṃ
 ye bālā abhinandanti andhabhūtā puthujjana. 353.
 Kāmapaṇkena sattā⁹ hi bahū loke aviddasū¹⁰
 pariyaṇtaṃ nābhijānanti jātiyā maraṇassa ca. 354.
 Duggatigamaṇaṃ maggaṃ manussā kāmahetukaṃ
 bahuṃ ve paṭipajjanti attano roga-m-āvaṇaṃ. 355.
 Evaṃ amittajanaṇā tāpanā saṃkilesikā
 lokāmisā bandhanīyā kāmā maraṇabandhanā. 356.
 Ummādanā ullapanā kāmā cittapamāthino¹¹
 sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya khipaṃ Mārena oḍḍitaṃ.¹² 357.
 Anantādīnavā¹³ kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā
 appasādhā¹⁴ raṇakarā sukkapakkhavisosana. 358.
 Sāhaṃ etādisaṃ katvā vyasanaṃ kāmahetukaṃ
 na taṃ paccāgamiṣāmi nibbānābhiratā sadā. 359.

¹ olassinaṃ, ed. ² pamattā, ed. ³ muṇḍa, ed.

⁴ uecho, ed. ⁵ dukkhā, ed. ⁶ paribandho esa bhayo, ed.

⁷ gehe suvisamaṃ c'etaṃ mahanta mohanaṃ sukhaṃ, ed.

⁸ bhimmaro, ed. ⁹ kāmasaṃsaggasattā, ed.

¹⁰ bahūsu loke avindisu, ed.

¹¹ opamathino, m. ; cittasamādhino, ed. ¹² uddisaṃ, ed.

¹³ na anantā pi navā, ed. ¹⁴ appasādhā, ed.

Raṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ sītibhāvābhikaṅkhiṃ¹
 appamattā vihissāmi tesāṃ saṃyojanakkhaye.² 360.
 Asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ ariyatthaṅgikaṃ ujuṃ³
 taṃ + maggaṃ anugacchāmi yena tiṇṇā⁵ mahesino. 361.
 Imaṃ passathā dhammatṭhaṃ Subhaṃ kammāradhitarāṃ
 anejaṃ upasampajja rukkhamūlamhi jhāyati. 362.
 Ajji' atṭhamī pabbajitā saddhā saddhammasobhaṇā
 vinīti' Uppalavaṇṇāya tevijjā maccubhāyini.⁶ 363.
 Sāyaṃ bhujissā anañā bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā
 sabbayogavisamṃyuttā katakiecā anāsavā. 364.
 Taṃ Sakko devasaṅghena upasaṅkamma iddhiyā
 namassati bhūtapati Subhaṃ kammāradhitarān ti. 365.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha d a h a r ā a h a ṃ s u d d h a -
 v a s a n ā y a ṃ p u r e d h a m m a m a s u ṇ i n t i y a s m ā
 ahaṃ pubbe daharā taruṇī evaṃ suddhavasanaṃ suddhavat-
 thanivatthā alaṃkatapaṭiyattā satthu santike dhammaṃ
 assosi. T a s s ā m e a p p a m a t t ā y a⁷ s a c c ā b h i s a -
 m a y o a h ū t i y a s m ā e a t a s m ā m e m a y h a ṃ y a t h ā s u t a ṃ
 dhammaṃ paccavekkhitvā appamattāya upatṭhitasatiyā
 sīlaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanti yāva catunnaṃ
 ariyasaccānaṃ abhisamayo idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti ādinā paṭi-
 vedho ahoṣi.

T a t o ' h a ṃ s a b b a k ā m e s u b h u s a ṃ a r a t i m
 a j j h a g a n t i t a t o t e n a k ā r a ṇ e n a s a t t h u s a n t i k e d h a m -
 m a s s a s u t a t t ā s a c c ā n ā ṇ e a a b h i s a m i t a t t ā m ā n u s e s u d i b b e s u
 c ā t i s a b b e s u k ā m e s u b h u s a ṃ a t i v i y a a r a t i m u k k a ṇ -
 ṭ h i m⁸ a d h i g a c c h i . S a k k ā y a s m i ṃ u p ā d ā n a k k h a n d h a -
 p a ṇ c a k e . B h a y a ṃ s a p p a ṭ i b h a y a b h ā v a ṃ . Ñ ā ṇ a c a k -
 k h u n ā d i s v ā n e k k h a m m a s s ' e v a p a b b a j j ā n i b b ā n a s s '
 e v a . P i h a y e p i h a y ā m i p a t t h a y ā m i .

D ā s a k a m m a k a r ā n i c ā t i d ā s e e a k a m m a k a r e e a .

¹ °ābhisamkhiṇī, ed.

² viharissāmi ratā saṃyojanakkhaye, ed.

³ uju, ed.

⁴ kaṃ, ed.

⁵ tikkā, ed.

⁶ paccubhāyini, ed.

⁷ adhimattāya, ed.

⁸ arati ukkaṇṭhi, ed.

Liṅgavipallāsena h'etaṃ vuttaṃ. Gāma k h e t t ā n ī ti gāme ca pubbaṇṇāparaṇṇavirūhanakhattāni ca gāmapariyāpannā vā khattāni. P h ī t ā n ī ti samiddhāni. R a m a ṇ ī y e ti manuññe. P a m o d i t e ti pamudite. Bhogakkhandhe hutvā ti sambandho. S ā p a t e y y a n ti santakaṃ maṇikanakaratādipariggahavatthu. A n a p p a k a n ti mahantaṃ p a h ā y ā ti yojanā. E v a ṃ s a d d h ā y a n i k k h a m m ā ti¹ hitvān' ahaṃ ṇātigaṇan ti ādinā vuttappakārena mahantaṃ ṇātīparivaṭṭaṃ mahantañ ca bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya kammaphalāni ratanattayaṃ cā ti saddheyyavatthūṃ s a d d h ā y a saddahitvā gharato nikkhamma s a d d h a m m e s u p p a v e d i t e sammā-sambuddhena suṭṭhu pavedite ariyavinaye ahaṃ pabbajitā. Evaṃ pabbajitāya pana n a m e t a ṃ a s s a p a ṭ i r ū p a ṃ y a d i d a ṃ c h a ḍ ḍ i t ā n a ṃ k ā m ā n a ṃ p a c c ā g a m a n a ṃ. Ā k i ṇ c a ṇ ñ a ṃ h i p a t t h a y e ti² akiñcanabhāvaṃ apariggahabhāvaṃ eva patthayāmi. Y ā³ j ā t a r ū p a r a j a t a ṃ ṭ h a p e t v ā p u n a r ā g a m e ti y o p u g g a l o s u v a ṇ ṇ a ṃ a ṇ ñ a ṃ p i v ā k i ṇ c i d h a n a j ā t a ṃ c h a ḍ ḍ e t v ā p u n a t a ṃ g a ṇ h e y y a s o p a ṇ ḍ i t ā n a ṃ a n t a r e k a t h a ṃ s i s a ṃ u k k h i p e y y a.

Yasmā r a j a t a ṃ j ā t a r ū p a ṃ v ā n a b o d h ā y a n a s a n t i y ā⁴ n a m a g g a ṇ ṇ ā y a n a n i b b ā n ā y a h o t i ti a t t h o. N ' e t a ṃ s a m a ṇ a s ā r u p p a n ti e t a ṃ j ā t a r ū p a r a j a t ā d i p a r i g g a h a v a t t h u ṃ t a s s a⁵ v ā p a t i g a ṇ h a n a ṃ s a m a ṇ ā n a ṃ s ā r u p p a ṃ n a h o t i. T a t h ā h i v u t t a ṃ : n a k a p p a t i s a m a ṇ ā n a ṃ S a k y a p u t t i y ā n a ṃ j ā t a r ū p a r a j a t a n ti ā d i. N ' e t a ṃ a r i y a d h a n a n ti e t a ṃ y a t h ā v u t t a p a r i g g a h a v a t t h u s a d d h ā d i d h a n a ṃ v i y a a r i y a d h a m m a m a y a m p i d h a n a ṃ n a h o t i n a a r i y a b h ā v ā v a h a t o.

Tenāha l o b h a n a n ti ā d i. T a t t h a l o b h a n a n ti l o b h u p p ā d a ṃ. M a d a n a n ti m a d ā v a h a ṃ. M o h a n a n ti s a m m o h a n a ṃ.⁶ R a j a v a ḍ ḍ h a n a n ti r ā g a r a j ā d i s a ṃ v a ḍ ḍ h a n a ṃ. Y e n a p a r i g g a h i t a ṃ t a s s a ā s a ṃ k ā v a h a t t ā

¹ nikkhamanti, ed.² patthaye ahan ti, ed.³ Yo, ed.⁴ santiye, ed.⁵ tassā, ed.⁶ sammohajanaṃ, ed.

saha āsaṃkāya vattatī ti sāsāṃkāyaṃ.¹ Yena pariggahitaṃ tassa yato kuto āsaṃkāvaḥaṇaṃ ti attho. Bahuāyāsaṇaṃ ti sajjanarakkhanādivasena bahuāyāsaṃ. N'atthi c'ettha dhuvaṇaṃ thitī ti etasmiṃ thāne dhuvaḥbāvo ca n'atthi calācalaṃ² anavatthitaṃ evā ti attho.

Ettha rattā pamattā cā ti etasmiṃ thāne rattā sañjātarajanaakusaladhammesu satiyā vippavāseṇa pamattā lobhādisaṃkilesena saṃkiliṭṭhacittā ca nāma honti. Tato ca aññamaññamaṃhi vyāruddhā putthu kubbanti⁴ medhakāṃti antamaso mātā pi puttena putto pi mātārā ti evaṃ aññamaññaṃ pativiruddhā hutvā putthu sattā medhakāṃ kalahaṃ karonti. Tenāha bhagavā: puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmāhetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ mātā pi puttena putto pi mātārā vivadatī ti ādi.

Vadho ti maraṇaṃ. Bandho ti daddubandhanādi-bandhanaṃ. Parikleso ti hatthacchedādi-parikilesāpatti. Dhanajānī ti dhanajāni c'eva parivārajāni ca. Sokapariddavo ti soko ca paridevo ca. Adhipannānaṃ ti ajjhositānaṃ. Dissate vyasaṇaṃ bahun ti yathāvuttavadhabandhanādibhedāṃ avuttaṇ ca domanassupāyāsādidiṭṭhadhammikaṃ samparāyikaṇ ca bahuviddhaṃ vyasaṇaṃ anatto kāmesu dissate³ va.

Taṃ maṃ⁵ ñātī amittā va kiṃ maṃ kāmesu yuñjathā ti tādisaṃ maṃ yathākāmesu viratataṃ tumhe ñātī ñātakā samānā anattakāmā amittā viya kiṃ kena kāraṇena kāmesu yuñjatha niyojetha. Jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ kāmesu bhaya-dassinin⁶ ti kāme bhayato passantaṃ pabbajitaṃ maṃ⁷ anujānātha kiṃ ettakaṃ⁸ tumhehi anuññātan ti adhip-pāyo.

Na hiraññaṇa suvaṇṇaṇa parikkhīyanti

¹ sāsāṃkā, ed. ² sasañcalaṃ, ed. ³ dhane, ed.

⁴ kuppanti, ed. ⁵ kammaṃ, ed. ⁶ oassinan, ed.

⁷ passanti pabbajitamaṇaṃ, ed. ⁸ etthakam, ed.

āsavā ti¹ kāmāsavādayo hiraññasuvaṇṇena na kadāci parikkhayam gacchanti. Atha kho tehi eva parivaḍḍhant'eva. Tenāha: amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā sallabandhanā ti. Kāmā hi abhitāvahattā mettiyā abhāvena amittā. Maraṇahetutāya ukkhittāsivadhakasadisattā vadhakā. Anubandhitvā pi anattāvaḥana-tāya verānubandhapattāsadisattā sapattā. Rāgādīnaṃ sallānaṃ bandhanato sallabandhanā.

Muṇḍan ti muṇḍitakesaṃ. Tattha tattha nantakāni gahetvā saṃghāṭicivarapārūpanena saṃghāṭipārutam.

Uttiṭṭhapinḍo ti vivaḍadvāre ghare ghare patiṭṭhitvā labhanakapinḍo. Uñcho² ti tad attham uñchācariyā.³ Anāgārūpanissayo ti anāgārānaṃ pabbajitānaṃ upagantvā nissitabbato upanissayabhūto jīvitarikkhāro. Taṃ hi nissāya pabbajitā jīvanti.

Vantā ti chaḍḍitā. Mahesihi ti buddhādīhi mahesihi. Khemaṭṭhāne ti kāmāyogādīhi anupaddavaṭṭhānabhūte nibbāne. Te ti mahesayo. Acalaṃ sukhan ti nibbānasukham pattā. Yasmā vantakāmā buddhādayo mahesayo nibbānasukham pattā tasmā taṃ patthen-tena kāmā pariccajitaḥ ti adhippāyo.

Māham kāmehi saṃgacchin ti ahaṃ kadāci pi kāmehi na saṃgaccheyyam. Tasmā ti ce āha: yesu tāṇaṃ na vijjatī ti ādi yesu kāmesu upaparikkhiyamānesu ekasmiṃ anattaparittāṇaṃ nāma n'atthi. Aggikkhandhūpamā mahābhitāpatṭhena dukkha-dukkhamatṭhena.

Paribandho esa bhayo yad idaṃ kāmā nāma aviditavipulānatthāvaḥattā. Savighāto cittavighātakarattā. Sakaṇṭako vinivijjanato. Gedho suvisamo⁴ c'eso ti giddhihetutāya gedho suṭṭhu visamo. Mahāpalibodho so dhuranikkamanatṭhena mahanto. Mohanāmukho mucchāpatṭihetuto.

Upasaggo bhīmarūpo atibhiṃsanakasabhāvo

¹ āsavādi, cd.

² uccho, cd.

³ ucchācariyā, cd.

⁴ sucisamo, cd.

mahanto devatūpasaggo viya appatthikādidukkhāvahano.
Sappasirūpamā kāmā sappatibhayaṭṭhena.

Kāmapamkasaṭṭā ti kāmasamkhātena paṃkena
saṭṭā laggā.

Duggatigamanam maggan ti nirayādiapāya-
gāminam¹ maggam. Kāmahetukan ti kāmopabhoga-
hetukam. Bahun ti pāṇātipātādibhedena bahuviddham.
Roga-m-āvahan ti rujanaṭṭhena rogasamkhātassa diṭ-
ṭhadhammikādibhedassa dukkhassa āvahanakam.

Evān ti amittā vadhakā ti ādinā vuttappakārena.
Amittajananā ti amittabhāvassa nibbattakā. Tā-
panā ti santāpanakā tapaniṃyā ti attho. Samkile-
sikā ti samkilesāvahā. Lokāmisā ti loke āmisā-
bhūtā. Bandhanīyā ti bandhabhūtehi saṃyojanehi
bandhitabbāsaṃyojaniṃyā ti attho. Marañabandhanā
ti bhavādisu nibbattinimittatāya pavattakaraṇato ca mara-
ṇavibandhanā.

Ummādanā ti viparināmadhammatāviyogavasena so-
kummādarkarā bandhiyā vā uparūparimadāvahā. Ulla-
panā ti aho sukham aho sukhan ti uddham uddham lapā-
panakā. Ullolanā ti pi pāṭho. Bhattapiṇḍanimittam
naṅgutṭham ullolento sunakho viya āmisahetu satte uparū-
parilālanā paramabhāvañāta pāpa nākāsi attho.(?) Cittap-
pamāthino² ti pariḷāhuppādanādinā sampati³ āyatīn
ca cittassa pamathanasilā. Cittappamaddino ti vā
pāṭho. So⁴ ev' attho. Ye pana cittappamādinō ti
vadanti tesam cittassa pamādvahā ti attho. Samkile-
sāyā ti vibāddhanāya upatāpanāya vā. Khipam Mā-
rena oḍḍitan⁵ ti kāmā nām' ete Mārena uditam(!
kuminan ti daṭṭhabbā saṭṭānam anattādvahanato.

Anantādinavā ti palobhanam⁶ marañān c'etan
ti ādi. Idha sītassa purakkhato uṇhassa purakkhato ti
ādinā dukkhakkhandhasuttādisu vuttanayena अपariयन्ता-
दिनावā bahudosā. Bahudukkhā ti apāyikādibahuvi-
dhadukkhānubandhā. Mahāvisā ti kaṭukasembaphala-

¹ oḡāminī, ed. ² cittappamatino, ed. ³ sammati, ed.

⁴ so om. ed. ⁵ uddhitan, ed. ⁶ palopanam, ed.

tāya sālādimahāvisasadisā. Appassādā¹ ti satthadhā-rāgata madhubindu² viya padinna (?). Raṇakarā³ ti rūgādisambandhato. Sukkapakkhavisosana³ ti sattānaṃ anavajjakotṭhāsayaavināsakā.

Sāhan ti sā ahaṃ. Heṭṭhāvuttanayen' eva satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā kāme pahāya pabbajitvānā ti attho. Etādisan ti evarūpaṃ vuttappakāraṃ. Katvā⁴ ti iti katvā yathāvuttakāraṇenā ti attho. Na taṃ paccāgami ssāmī⁵ ti taṃ mayā pubbe vantaṃ kāmamethunaṃ na paribhuñjissāmi. Nibbānābhiratā sadā ti yasmā pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakālaṃ nibbānābhiratā tasmā na te paccāgami ssāmī⁶ ti yojanā.

Raṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ ti kāmānaṃ raṇaṃ te ca mayā kātabbaṃ ariyamaggaṃ sampahāraṃ katvā. Sītibhāvābhikamkhiṇī⁷ ti sabbakilesadarathapariḷāhavūpasamena sītibhāvasamkhatāṃ arahattaṃ abhikamkhan ti. Sabba saṃyojana kkhaye ti sabba saṃyojanānaṃ khayabhūte nibbāne abhiratā.

Yena tiṇṇā mahesino⁸ ti yena ariyamaggena buddhādayo mahesayo saṃsāramahoghaṃ tiṇṇā ahaṃ pi tena gatamaggena⁹ anugacchāmi silādipaṭipattiyā pāpuṇāmi ti attho.

Dhammaṭṭhaṃ ti ariyaphaladhamme ṭhitāṃ. Anejan ti paṭipassaddhitejatāya anejan ti laddhanāmaṃ aggaphalaṃ. Upasampajjā ti sampādetvā aggama-gādhigamena adhigantvā. Jhāyati ti taṃ eva phalajjhānaṃ upanijjhāyati.

Ajj'aṭṭhamī pabbajitā ti hutvā pabbajitato paṭṭhāya ajj'aṭṭhamadivasā. Ito atite aṭṭhamiyaṃ pabbajitā ti attho. Saddhā ti saddhāsampannā. Saddhammasobhaṇā ti saddhammādhigamena sobhaṇā.

¹ appassādan, ed. ² obindhu, ed. ³ ovisosakā, ed.

⁴ ṭhatvā, ed. ⁵ pacchāgama, ed. ⁶ pacchāgama, ed.

⁷ sītibhūtābhikamkhiṇī, ed. ⁸ mahesinā, ed.

⁹ gatamaggaṃ, ed.

Bhujissā ti dāsabhāvasadisānaṃ¹ kilesānaṃ palha-
mena bhujissā. Kāmacchandā ti ipāpagamena aṇaṇā.

Imā kira tisso gāthā pabbajitvā aṭṭhame divase arahattaṃ
patvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle phalasamāpattiṃ² sama-
pajjitvā nisinnaṃ theriṃ³ bhikkhūnaṃ dassetvā paṣaṃsa-
tena bhagavatā vuttā. Atha Sakko devānaṃ indo taṃ
pavattiṃ dibbena cakkhunā disvā evaṃ satthārā paṣaṃsi-
yamānā ayaṃ therī yasmā devehi ca payirupāsitaḥhā ti
tāvad eva tāvatimsehi devehi saddhiṃ upasaṃkamitvā
abhivādetvā añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Taṃ sandhāya
saṅgītikārehi vuttaṃ: taṃ Sakko devasaṃghena
upasaṃkamma iddhiyā namassati bhūta-
pati Subhaṃ kammāradhītaraṇ ti. Tattha
tisu kāmabhavesu bhūtānaṃ sattānaṃ pati issaro ti katvā
bhūta pati ti laddhanāmo Sakko devarājā devasaṃ-
ghena saddhiṃ taṃ Subhaṃ kammāradhītaraṃ
attano deviddhiyā upasaṃkamma namassati
pañcapatiṭṭhitena vandati ti attho.

Subhāya kammāradhītāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.
Vīsatināpatavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXXI.

Tiṃsakanipāte Jīvakaṃbavanānaṃ ramaṇaṇ ti
ādikā Subhāya Jivakambavanikāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ
pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhāve vivat-
tūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinaṇti saṃcoditakusalamūlā
anukkamena paribrūhitavimokkhasambhārā paripakkaññāṇā
hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇamaḥāsā-
lakule nibbatti. Subhā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahoṣi. Tassā kira
sarirāvaṇṇavā sobhaṇavaṇṇayuttā abesaṇ. Tasmā Subhā
ti anvattham eva nāmaṃ jātaṃ. Sā satthu Rājagaha-
paveṣe paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge saṃ-
sāre jātasaṃvegā kāmesu ādīnavaṇṇaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ ca

¹ dāsabyabhāva°, ed. ² °samāpatti, ed. ³ therī, ed.

khemato sallakkhenti Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitā 'va vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti katipāheneva anāgāmiṃphale paṭiṭṭhāsi. Atha naṃ ekadivasam aññataro Rājagahavāsī dhuttapuriso taruṇo paṭhamayobbane ṭhito Jivakambavane divāvihārāya gacchantiṃ disvā paṭibaddha-citto hutvā maggaṃ ovaranto kāmehi nimantesi. Sā tassa nānappakārehi kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ attano ca nekkhammajjhāsayaṃ pavedenti dhammaṃ kathesi. So dhammakatham sutvā pi na paṭikkamati nibandhati yeva. Therī na attano vacane adhiṭṭhahantaṃ¹ akkhiṃhi ca rattaṃ disvā "handa tassāsabbham² akkhiṃ" ti attano ekaṃ akkhiṃ uppāṭetvā tassa upanesi. Tato so puriso santāsī samvegajāto tattha vigatarāgo 'va hutvā theriṃ khamāpetvā gato. Therī satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Saha dassane 'ssā akkhi paṭipākatikaṃ ahosi. Tato sā buddhagatāya pītiyā nirantaraṃ phuṭā hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Satthā tassā citta-caraṃ ṇatvā dhammaṃ desetvā aggamaggatthāya kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhi. Sā pītiṃ vikkhambhetvā tāvad eva vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena viharanti attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā attano tena dhuttapurisena vuttagāthā udānavasena :

Jivakambavanaṃ rammaṃ gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ³ Subhaṃ

dhuttako sannivāresi. Tam enaṃ abravī Subhā : 366.

Kin te aparādhitaṃ mayā yaṃ maṃ ovariyāna⁴ tiṭṭhasi. Na hi pabbajitāya āvuso puriso samphusanāya kappati. 367. Garuke mama satthu sāsane yā sikkhā sugatena desitā parisuddhapadaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ kim maṃ ovariyāna⁵ tiṭṭhasi. 368.

Āvilacitto anāvilaṃ sarajo vitarajaṃ⁶ anaṅgaṇaṃ sabbattha vimuttamānaṃ kim maṃ ovariyāna⁷ tiṭṭhasi. 369.

¹ atiṭṭhantaṃ, ed.

² tassasābhāvitam, ed.

³ gacchantī bhikkhuni, ed.

⁴ ovadiyāna, ed.

⁵ ovadiyāna, ed. ⁶ vigatarajaṃ, m. ⁷ ovadiyāna, ed.

Daharā ca apāpikā c' asi ¹ kin te pabbajjā karissati.²
Nikkhipa ³ kāsāyaevaram chi ramānase ⁴ pupphite
vane. 370.

Madhurañ ca pavauti ⁵ sabbaso kusumarajena samuddha-
tā ⁶ dumā
paṭhamavasanto sukho utu chi ramānase pupphite
vane. 371.

Kusumitasikharā 'va pādapā abhigajjanti ⁷ 'va mālaterita
kā tuyhaṃ rati bhavissati yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasi. 372.
Vāḷamigasaṅghasevitam kuñjaramattakareṇulolitam ⁸
asahāyikā gantum icchasi rahitam bhiṃsanakam mahā-
vanam. 373.

Tapanīyakatā va dhītikā vicarasi Cittarathe ⁹ va accharā ¹⁰
kāśikasukhumehi vagguhi sobhasi vasanehi ¹¹ 'nūpame. 374.
Ahaṃ ¹² tava vasānugo ¹³ siyaṃ yadi viharessasi kānanantare
na hi m'atthi tayā ¹⁴ piyataro pāṇo kinnaṛimandalo-
cane. ¹⁵ 375.

Yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā chi agāram āvasa
pāsādanivātavāsini parikamman te karontu nāriyo. 376.
Kāśikasukhumāni dhāraya abhiropehi ¹⁶ ca mālavapaṇṇakam
kañcanamaṇimuttakam bahum vividham ābharaṇam karo-
mi te. 377.

Sudhotarajapacchadam subham goṇakatūlikasantatam
navam ¹⁷
abhirūha sayanam mahāraham candanamaṇḍitam sāra-
gandhikam. 378.

Uppalam ca udakato ubbhataṃ ¹⁸ yathā yaṃ amanussasevi-
tam

¹ asāmikā vasi, ed.

² karissasi, ed.

³ nikkhamma, ed. ⁴ ramāma, m. ⁵ bhavanti, ed.

⁶ samuṭṭhitā, ed. m. ⁷ abhigacchanti, ed.

⁸ °kārenu°, ed. ⁹ cittalate, m. ¹⁰ vadaccharā, ed.

¹¹ suvasanehi, m. ; vasavanehi 'nopame, ed.

¹² ahaṃ tañ ca, ed. ¹³ vasānubho, ed. ¹⁴ tassā, ed.

¹⁵ kinnara°, ed. ¹⁶ abhirososi, ed.

¹⁷ goṇakaṃtūlikattha santhatam, ed.

¹⁸ ubbhitaṃ, ed. ; udakā sanuggatam, m.

evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacārini sakesu aṅgesu jaraṃ gamis-
sasi. 379.

Kin te idha sāsanasammataṃ ¹ kuṇapapūramhi ² susāna-
vaḍḍhane

bhedanadhamme kaḷebare yaṃ disvā vimano ³ udik-
khasi. 380.

Akkhīni ca turiyā-r-iva ⁴ kinnariyā-r-iva pabbatantare
tava me nayanāni udikkhiya bhiyyo kāmaraṭi pavaḍ-
ḍhati. 381.

Uppalasikharopamānite ⁵ vimale hāṭakasannibhe ⁶ mukhe
tava me nayanāni udikkhiya bhiyyo kāmaguṇo pavaḍḍha-
ti. 382.

Api ⁷ dūragatā saremhase ⁸ āyatapamhe visuddhadassane
na hi m'atthi tayā piyatarā ⁹ nayanā kinnarimandalo-
cane. ¹⁰ 383.

Apathena payātum icchasi candam ¹¹ kīlanakam gavesasi
Merum ¹² laṃghetum icchasi yo tvaṃ buddhasutam mag-
gayasi. ¹³ 384.

N'atthi hi loka sadevake rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā
na pi naṃ jānāmi kīriso atha maggena hato samū-
lako. ¹⁴ 385.

Inghālakhuyā ¹⁵ va ujjhito visapatto-r-iva aggato ¹⁶ kato
na pi naṃ passāmi kīriso ¹⁷ atha maggena hato samū-
lako. ¹⁸ 386.

Yassā siyā apaccavekkhitam satthā vā anusāsito ¹⁹ siyā
tvaṃ tādisikam ²⁰ palobhaya jānantim ²¹ so imam vihañ-
ṇasi. 387.

Mayham hi akkuṭṭhavandite sukhadukkhe ca ²² sati upaṭ-
ṭhitā

¹ °sammati, ed.

² kunapa°, ed.

³ vamano, ed.

⁴ turiyāni ca, ed.

⁵ °sikharāsamānite, ed.

⁶ hāṭaka°, ed.

⁷ asi, ed.

⁸ saremhase, m.

⁹ piyataro, ed.

¹⁰ kinnara°, ed.

¹¹ canda, ed.

¹² Meru, ed.

¹³ magīyasi, ed. m.

¹⁴ samūlato, ed.

¹⁵ inghalākhuyā, m.

¹⁶ aggito, m.

¹⁷ kīdiso, ed.

¹⁸ samūlato, ed.

¹⁹ nanusāsito, m. ; anupāsito, ed.

²⁰ tādisam kam, ed.

²¹ jānatī, ed.

²² va, ed.

samkhatam asubham ti jāniya sabbatth' eva mano na lim-
pati. 388.

Sāham sugatassa sāvika maggaṭṭhaṅgikayānayāyini.
uddhaṭasallā anāsava suññāgaragatā ramam' aham. 389.

Diṭṭhā hi mayā sucittitā sombhā dārukacillakā navā.
tantihi ¹ ca khīlakehi ca vinibaddhā ² vividham panacci-
tā. ³ 290.

Tamh' uddhaṭe ⁴ tantikhīlake ⁵ viṣaṭṭhe ⁶ vikale paripakkate
avinde ⁷ khaṇḍaso kate kimhi tattha manam nivesaye. 391.
Tathūpamam dehakāni man tehi dhammehi vinā na vat-
tanti ⁸

dhammehi vinā na vattanti ⁹ kimhi tattha manam nive-
saye. 392.

Yathā haritālena makkhitam addasa cittikam bhittiyā
katam
tamhi te ¹⁰ viparītadassanam paññā mānusikā niratthi-
kā. 393.

Māyam viya aggato katam supinante va suvaṇṇapādapam
upadhāvasi ¹¹ andha rittakam janamajjhe-r-iva rupparūpa-
kam. ¹² 394.

Vattani-r-iva koṭar' ohitā majjhe bubbulakā ¹³ saassukā
pīlikolīkā ¹⁴ c'ettha jāyati vividhā cakkhuvidhā 'va piṇ-
ditā. ¹⁵ 395.

Uppāṭiyā cārudassanā na ca pajjittha asaṅgamānasā
handā te cakkhum harassu tam tassa narassa adāsi tā-
vade. 396.

Tassa ca viramāsi ¹⁶ tāvade rāgo tattha khamāpayi ca nam
sotthi siyā brahmacārini na puno edisakam bhavissati. 397.
Āhaniya edisam janam aggiṃ ¹⁷ pajjalitam ¹⁸ 'va liṅgiya

¹ tantuhi, m.

² vinibandhu, ed.

³ paracchikā, ed.

⁴ uddhaṭe, ed.

⁵ okhilate, ed.

⁶ viṣaṭṭhe, ed. m. ⁷ na vindeyya, m. ⁸ vattati, ed. m.

⁹ santidhammehi vinā na vattati, m. ed.

¹⁰ tamhi va te, ed. ¹¹ upaṭṭhāsi, m. ; upaṭṭhavasi, ed.

¹² rūpar°, ed. m. ¹³ pubbāḷhakā, ed. ; bubbulakā, m.

¹⁴ pīlī°, ed. ¹⁵ piṇḍanā, ed. ¹⁶ vigamāsi, ed.

¹⁷ aggi, ed.

¹⁸ paliṅgiya, ed.

gaṇhissam āsivisaṇ viya api nu sotthi siyā khamehi
no. 398.

Muttā ca tato sā bhikkhunī agami buddhavarassa santikaṇ
passiya varapuññalakkhaṇaṇ² cakkhu āsi yathāpurāṇakaṇ
ti. 399.

Imā gathā paccudabhāsi. Tattha Jīvakambavan-
naṇ ti Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavanaṇ. Ra-
maṇ ti ramanīyaṇ. Taṇ kira bhūmibhāgasampattiya
chāyūdakasampattiya rukkhānaṇ ropitākārena atī viya
manuññaṇ manoramaṇ. Gacchanti³ ti ambava-
naṇ uddissakataṇ⁴ divāvihārāya upagacchantiṇ.⁵ Subhaṇ
ti evaṇṇāmikaṇ. Dhuttako ti itthidhutto Rājagaha-
vasī kir' eko mahāvibhavassa suvaṇṇakārassa putto yuvā
abhirūpo itthidhutto purisamadamatto vicari. So taṇ
paṭipathe disvā paṭibaddhacitto maggaṇ uparundhitvā
aṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam: dhuttako sannivāresi ti
gāmanaṇ nisedhesī ti attho. Tam enaṇ abravī
Subhā ti taṇ enaṇ nivāritvā tṭhitaṇ dhuttaṇ Subhā
bhikkhunī kathesi. Ettha ca gacchantiṇ bhikkhuniṇ⁶
Subhaṇ abravī Subhā ti⁷ ca attānaṇ eva therī aññaṇ
viya katvā vadati. Theriyā vuttagāthānaṇ⁸ sambandha-
dassanavasena saṃgītikārehi ayaṇ gāthā vuttā.

Abravī Subhā ti vatvā tassā dhuttākāradassana-
thaṇ āha kin te aparādhitaṇ ti ādi. Tattha kin
te aparādhitaṇ mayā ti kiṇ tuyhaṇ āvuso mayā
aparaddhaṇ.⁹ Yaṇ maṇ ovaḍiyāna titṭhasī ti
yena aparādhena maṇ gacchantiṇ¹⁰ ovaditvā gāmanaṇ
nisedhetvā titṭhasi. So n'atth' evā ti adhippāyo.

Atha itthī ti saññāya evaṇ paṭipajji.¹¹ Evam pi na
yuttaṇ ti dassenti āha: Na hi pabbajitāya āvuso
puriso samphusaṇāya kappatī ti. Āvuso

¹ namehi, cd. ² pavaraṇ p°, cd. ³ gacchantī, cd.

⁴ uddissagataṇ, cd.

⁵ °gacchantī, cd.

⁶ gacchantī bhikkhunī, cd.

⁷ Subhā si, cd.

⁸ vuttakathānaṇ, cd.

⁹ anaruddhaṇ, cd.

¹⁰ gacchantī, cd.

¹¹ paṭipajjasi, cd.

suvanṇakāraputta lokiyacārittena purisassa pi pabbajitānaṃ phusanāya na kappatī. Pabbajitāya pana puriso tiracchānagato viya phusanāya na kappatī. Tiṭṭhatu tāva purisaphusanārāgavasen' assā nissaggiyena purisassa nissaggiyassāpi phusanā na kappat' eva.

Tenāha : Garuke mama satthu sāsane ti ādi. Tass' attho garuke pāsāpachattaṃ viya garukatabbe mayhaṃ satthu sāsane yā sikkhā bhikkhuniyo uddissa sugatena sammāsambuddhena desitā paññattā. Tā hi parisuddhakusalakoṭṭhāsaṃ rāgādiṃgaṇānaṃ sabbaso abhāvena anaṅgaṇaṃ evambhūtaṃ maṃ gacchantin¹ ti kena kāraṇena ovaḍitvā² tiṭṭhasīti.

Āvilacitto ti cittassa āvilabhāvakarānaṃ kāmavittakādīnaṃ vasena āvilacitto tvaṃ, tad abhāvato anāvilāṃ rāgarajādīnaṃ vasena saraḷo aṅgaṇo, tad abhāvato vītarajāṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ sabbattha khandhapañcake samucchedavimuttiyā vimuttamānaṃ maṃ kasinā ovaḍitvā tiṭṭhasīti evaṃ theriyā vutte dhuttako attano adhippāyaṃ vibhāvento daharācā ti ādinā dasa gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha daharā ti taruṇi paṭhame yobbane ṭhitā. Apāpikāc'asī³ ti rūpena alāṃikā asi. Uttamarūpa-dharā cāhosī ti adhippāyo. Kin te pabbajjā karissatī⁴ ti tuyhaṃ evaṃ paṭhamavaye ṭhitāya rūpasampannāya pabbajjā kiṃ karissatī.⁵ Buddhāya vigatarūpāya⁶ vā pabbajitabban ti adhippāyena vadati. Nikkhipā ti chaḍḍehī. Nikkhippā ti vā pāṭho. Apanetvā ti attho.

Madhuraṇ ti sukhaṃ. Subhaṇ ti attho. Pavanti ti vāyanti. Sabbaso ti samantato. Kusumaraḷena samuṭṭhitā dumaṇṇa ti ime rukkhā mandavātena samuṭṭhaṃ mānakusumareṇuvātena⁷ attano kusumaraḷe sayāṃ samuṭṭhitā viya hutvā samantato surabhi vāyanti. Paṭha-

¹ gacchantī, ed. ² ācaritvā, ed. ³ apāyikā vasī, ed.

⁴ karissasī, ed. ⁵ karissasī, ed. ⁶ vigaccharūpāya, ed.

⁷ samuṭṭhassamāna^o, ed.

mavasanto¹ sukho utū ti ayam paṭhamo vasantamāso² sukhasamphasso ca utu vattatī ti attho.

Kusumitasikharā ti supupphitagga. Abhigajjanti³ va māluteritā ti vātena sañcalitā abhigajjanti⁴ va abhitthunantā viya tiṭṭhanti.⁵ Yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasī ti sace tvam ekikā vanam ogāhissasi. Kā nāma te tattha rati bhavissatī ti attano bandhasukhābhiratattā⁶ evam āha.

Vālamigasanaṅghasevitan ti sīhavyagghādivālamigasamūhehi tattha tattha upasevitaṃ. Kuñjaramattakareṇulolitan ti mattakuñjarehi⁷ hatthinīhi ca migānaṃ cittatāpanena rukkhagacchādīnaṃ sākābhāñjanena⁸ ca ālōlitaṃ padesaṃ kiñcāpi tasmiṃ vane īdisaṃ tadā n'atthi vanam nāma evarūpan ti taṃ bhimsāpetukāmo evam āha. Rahitan ti janarahitaṃ vijanaṃ. Bhimsanakaṇ ti bhayajanakaṃ.

Tapanīyakatā⁹ va dhītikā ti rattasuvannaṇena viracitā dhitalikā viya sukusalena yantācariyena yantayogavasena vissajjitā suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya vicarasi.¹⁰ Idāni ce ito c'ito ca¹¹ sañcarasi Cittarathe va accharā ti Cittarathanāmake uyyāne devaccharā viya. Kāsikasukhume hī ti Kāsikaratthe uppannehi ati viya sukhumehi. Vagguhī ti siniddhamatthehi. Sobhasi vasanehi¹² 'nopa me ti vāsanapārūpanavattthehi anūpame upamārahite.

Tvam idāni me vasānugo asī¹³ ti bhāvīnaṃ attano adhippāyavasena ekantikaṃ vattamānaṃ viya katvā vadati :

Ahaṃ tava vasānugo siyaṇ¹⁴ ti ahaṃ pi tuyhaṃ vasānugo¹⁵ kiṃkārapaṭissāvī bhaveyyaṃ. Yadi viharemasi (!) kānanantarehī ti yadi mayaṃ¹⁶ ubho

¹ °vassante, ed. ² vassantim°, ed. ³ °gacchanti, ed.

⁴ °gacchanti, ed. ⁵ abhitthunatāviya tiṭṭhati, ed.

⁶ °rattattā, ed. ⁷ °mattākareṇu°, ed.

⁸ °bhāñjanāni, ed. ⁹ tampiniyatatā, ed.

¹⁰ vicarati, ed. ¹¹ ca om. ed. ¹² vasavanehi, ed.

¹³ vaso asī, ed. ¹⁴ siyun, ed. ¹⁵ viramasi, ed.

¹⁶ yadi ayam, ed.

pi vanap̄tare saha vasāma ramāma. Na hi m'atthi
 tayā¹ piyataro ti vasānugabhāvassa kāraṇaṃ āha.
 Pāṇo ti satto. Añño keci pi satto tayā² piyataro may-
 haṃ n'atthi ti attho. Athavā pāṇo ti attano jīvitam
 sandhāya vadati. Mayhaṃ jīvitam piyataram³ na hi
 atthi ti attho. Kinnarimandalocane⁴ ti kinnari-
 viya mandaputhuvilocane.

Yadi mevacaṇaṃ karissasi sukhitā ehi
 agāraṃ āvasāti⁵ sace tvaṃ mama vacanaṃ karissasi
 ekāsaṇaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyadukkhaṃ pahāya ehi
 kāmabhogehi sukhitā hutvā agāraṃ ajjhāvasa. Sukhitā
 hoti agāraṃ āvasanti ti keci⁶ paṭhanti. Tesam
 sukhitā bhavissati agāraṃ ajjhāvasanti ti attho. Pāsā-
 dānivāta vāsini ti nivātesu pāsādesu vāsini. Pāsā-
 dāvimānāvāsini ti ca pāṭho. Vimānasadisese pāsā-
 desu vāsini ti attho. Parikammaṃ ti veyyāvaccam.

Dhārayā ti paridaha nivāsehi c'eva uttariyaṃ ca
 karohi. Abhirohehi ti maṇḍanavibhūsanavasena vā
 sarīraṃ āropaya alaṅkarohi ti attho. Mālavanṇakaṇ-
 ti mālaṃ c'eva gandhavilepanaṃ ca. Kañcana maṇi-
 muttakāṇ ti kañcanena maṇimuttānaṃ vāsehi c'eva
 uttariyaṃ ca karohi. Abhirohehi ti hi ca yuttaṃ. Suvanna-
 mayamaṇimuttāhi cittaṃ⁷ ti attho. Bahun ti hatthū-
 pagādibhedato bahuppakāraṃ. Vividhaṃ ti karaṇavi-
 katiyā nānāvidhaṃ.

Sudhotarajapaccchadan⁸ ti sudhotakāyapavā-
 hitaṃ rajaṃ uracchadaṃ. Subhaṃ ti sobhaṇaṃ. Goṇa-
 katūlikapattatāṇ⁹ ti dighalomakūlakojavena c'eva
 haṃsalomādipunṇāya tūlikāya ca patthataṃ.¹⁰ Navan ti
 abhinavaṃ. Mahārahaṇ ti mahagghaṃ. Candā-
 namaṇḍitasāragandhikaṇ ti gosīsakādisāracan-

¹ tassā, ed.² tassā, ed.³ piyaṃ tam, ed.⁴ kinnaram°, ed.⁵ āvasan ti, ed.⁶ āvasanti keci, ed.⁷ citan, ed.⁸ sudhotarajataṃ pacchadan, ed.⁹ °patthatan, ed.¹⁰ patthataṃ, ed.

danena maṇḍitatāya surabhigandhi kaṃ¹ evarūpaṃ sayanam āruha² taṃ āruhitvā yathāsukhaṃ sayāhi c'eva nisīda vā ti attho.

Uppalañ ca udakato ubbhatan ti. Cakāro nipātamattam. Udakato ubbhatam utṭhitam accuggamaṭṭhitam suphullaṃ³ uppalaṃ. Yathāyaṃ amanussa sevitan ti tañ ca rakkhasapariggahitāya pokkharāṇiyā jātattā nimmanussehi sevitaṃ kenaci aparibhuttam eva bhaveyya. Evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacārini ti evam eva⁴ taṃ suṭṭhu phullaṃ uppalaṃ viya tuvaṃ brahmacārini sakesu aṅgesu attano sarirāvayavesu kenaci aparibhuttasu yeva araṃ gamissasi vuddhā yeva jarājiṇṇā bhavissasi.⁵ Evaṃ dhuttakena attano adhippāye pakāsīte therī sarīrasabhāvavibhāvanena taṃ tattha vicchedentī kin te idānī ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: āvuso suvaṇṇakāraputta kesādikunāpapūre ekante bhedana dhamme susānava dḍhane idha imasmiṃ kāyasaññite asucikalebare kin nāma tava sāraṇ ti samanāṃ sambhāvitaṃ yaṃ disvā vimano aññatarasmiṃ ārammaṇe vigatamanasaṃkappo etth' eva vā avimano somanassiko hutvā udikkhasi taṃ mayhaṃ kathehi. Taṃ taṃ sutvā dhuttako kiñcāpi tassā rūpaṃ caturassasobhitaṃ saddhammaṃ dassanato pana paṭṭhāya yasmīṃ diṭṭhipāse paṭibaddhacitto taṃ eva apassanto⁶ akkhini ca turiyā-rivā ti ādim āha. Kāmañ cāyaṃ therī suṭṭhu saṃyatātāya santindriyatāya dhīravippasannasammasantanipātakammānubhāvanipphannesu⁷ manasā pañcapasādapatimaṇḍitesu nāyanesu labbhamānesu bhāvī ti cāturiye diṭṭhipāte yasmāyaṃ⁸ caritabhāvavilāsādi parikkappavañcīto so dhutto jāto yasmāyaṃ diṭṭhirāgo savisesaṃ vepullaṃ agamāsi. Tattha akkhini ca turiyā-rivā ti. Turī⁹ vuccati migī. Casaddo nipātamattam.

¹ °gandhi, ed.² āruhaṃ, ed.³ suphulla, ed.⁴ evam evaṃ, ed.⁵ bhavissati, ed.⁶ apaṭissanto, ed.⁷ °sommasanta°, ed.⁸ yasmā mayam, ed.⁹ turi, ed.

Migacchāpāya¹ va te akkhīni ti attho. Koriyā-r-ivā ti vā pālī kuṇḍakārakukkuṭiyā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Kinnariyā² va pabbatantare ti pabbatakucchiyaṃ³ vicaramānāya kinnaravanitāya viya ca te akkhīni ti attho. Tava me nayanāni udikkhiyā ti tava vuttā guṇavisesādinayanāni disvā. Bhiyyo uparūpari me kāmābhiraṭi pavaddhati.

Uppalasikharopamānite⁴ ti rattuppalaggasadisāsamkāni. Vimale ti nimmale. Hātakaśānibhe⁵ ti kañcanarūpakassa mukhasadise te mukhe nayanāni daikkhiyā ti yojanā.

Asi dūragatā ti dūraṃ ṭhānaṃ gatāsi. Saremhase ti aññaṃ kiñci acintetvā tava nayanāni eva anusarāmi. Āyatapamhe ti dīghapakhume. Visuddhadassane ti nimmalalocane. Nahi m'atthi tayā piyatarā⁶ nayanā ti tava nayanato añño koci mayhaṃ piyataro n'atthi. Tayā ti hi sāmīatthe eva karaṇavacanāṃ. Evaṃ cakkhusampattiyaṃ uccāritassa viya tantivippalapato tassa sadisassa manorathaṃ viparivattanti therī apathenā ti ādinā dvādasa gāthā abhāsi. Tattha apathena payātum icchasi ti āvuso suvaṇṇakāraputta panthe aññaṃ itthijane yotvaṃ buddhasutaṃ buddhassa bhagavato orasaṃ⁷ dhītarāṃ maggayasi⁸ patthesi. So tvaṃ panthe kheme ujumagge apathena kaṇṭakanivutena⁹ sabhayena kummaggena payātum icchasi paṭipajjitukāmo si. Candam¹⁰ kilānakam gavesasi candamaṇḍalaṃ kilāgolakam¹¹ kātukāmo si. Merum¹² laṅghetum icchasi ti caturāsītiyojanasahassabbedhaṃ Sinerupabatarājaṃ laṃghayitvā aparabhāge ṭhātukāmo si yotvaṃ maṃ buddhasutaṃ maggayasi¹³ ti yojanā.

¹ migacchāpā, ed.

² kinnarī, ed.

³ pabbakucchiyaṃ, ed.

⁴ sikharosamāni, ed.

⁵ hātakaśā, ed.

⁶ piyataro, ed.

⁷ orasa, ed.

⁸ maggiyasi, ed.

⁹ nivitena, ed.

¹⁰ canda, ed.

¹¹ golikam, ed.

¹² Meru, ed.

¹³ maggessasi, ed.

Idāni tassa attano avisayabhāvaṃ patthanāya ca vighā-tāvahanam dassetuṃ n'atthi hī ti ādi vuttam. Tattha rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā ti yattha idāni me rāgo siyā bhaveyya taṃ ārammaṇam sadevake loke n'atthi. Evaṃ na pi naṃ jānāmi kīriso ti naṃ rāgaṃ kīriso ti pi na jānāmi. Atha maggena hato samūlakoti. Atha ti nipātamattam. Ayoniso-manasikārasaṃkhātena mūlena samūlako¹ rāgo ariyamaggena hato samugghātito.²

Imghāḷakhuṃyā ti aṅgarakāsuyā. Ujjhito ti vātakhitto³ viya yo koci dahano.⁴ Indhanam⁵ viyā ti attho. Visapatto-rivā ti visagatabhājanam viya. Aggato kato ti aggato abhirato appagghanako kato. Visassa lesam pi asesetvā apanihito vināsito ti attho.

Yassā siyā apaccavekkhitā ti yassā itthiyā idaṃ khandhapañcakaṃ ñāṇena apaṭivekkhitam apariññā-tam siyā. Satthā vā anusāsito siyā ti satthā vā dhammasarīrassa adassanena yassā itthiyā anusāsito siyā. Tvam tādīsikaṃ palobhassā ti⁶ āvuso tvam tathārūpaṃ aparimadditasamkhāram apaccavekkha kata-lokuttaradhammaṃ⁷ kāmehi palobhassa upacchandassa.⁸ Jānantim⁹ so imaṃ vihaññāsī¹⁰ ti so imaṃ pavattim¹¹ nivattiṃ ca yāthāvato jānantim¹² paṭividdha-saccaṃ imaṃ Subham bhikkhunim āgama vihaññāsī sampati āyatim¹³ ca vighātadukkham¹⁴ āpajjasi.¹⁵

Idāni 'ssa vighātāpattim¹⁶ kāraṇavibhāvanena dassenti mayham hī ti ādim āha. Tattha hī ti hetuatthe nipāto. Akkuṭṭhāvandite ti akkose vandanāya ca. Sukhadukkhe ti sukhe ca dukkhe ca. Itthānītthavi-passasamāyoge vā. Sati upaṭṭhitā ti paccavek-

¹ samūlato, ed.² sammugghātito, ed.³ ujjhito vātikhitto, ed.⁴ dahaniyo, ed.⁵ indanam, ed.⁶ kapalo asā ti, ed.⁷ katham lok°, ed.⁸ upajjhandassa, ed.⁹ jānanti, ed.¹⁰ viññāsī, ed.¹¹ pavatti, ed.¹² jānanti, ed.¹³ āyati, ed.¹⁴ vighātamaṇḍ°, ed.¹⁵ āpajjati, ed.¹⁶ opāpattinā, ed.

khaṇayuttā sati vā sabbakālaṃ upatṭhitā saṃkhatam
asubhan ti jāniyā ti tebhūmakam saṃkhāragatam
kilesāsucipaggharaṇena asubhan ti ñatvā. Sabbatth'
evā ti sabbasmiṃ yeva bhavassaye. Mayham maṇo
tanhālopādinaṃ na upalimpati.

Maggaṭṭhaṅgikayānayaṇinī¹ ti aṭṭhaṅgika-
maggasaṃkhatena ariyayānena nibbānapuram yāyini upa-
gatā. Uddhaṭṭasallā ti attano santānato samuṭṭhita-
rāgādisallā.

Succittitā ti hatthapādamukhādiākārena suṭṭhu cittitā
viracitā. Sombhā ti sombhakā. Dāruka cillakā
navā ti dārudaṇḍādihi uparacitarūpakāni. Tantihi²
ti nhārusuttakehi. Khīlakehi ti hatthapādapiṭṭhikaṇ-
ṇakādiatthāya ṭhapitadaṇḍehi. Vinibaddhā³ ti vivi-
dhen' ākārena baddhā.⁴ Vividham panaccitā⁵ ti
yantasuttādinam⁶ channavissajjanādinā⁷ paṭṭhapitanaccitā.
Panaccantānam⁸ viya diṭṭhā ti yojanā.

Tamh' uddhaṭṭe tantikhīlake ti sannivesavi-
siṭṭharadavisesayuttam⁹ upādāya rūpakasamaññātamhi
tantikhīlake paṭṭhānato uddhaṭṭe¹⁰ bandhato vis-
saṭṭhe visukaraṇena aññamaññam vikale tahiṃ
tahiṃ khipanena paripakkate vikirite. Avinde
khaṇḍaso kate ti potthakarūpassa avayave khaṇḍā-
khaṇḍite kate potthakarūpaṃ na vindeyyaṃ na upalabheyyaṃ.
Evaṃ sante kimhi tattha manam nive-
saye tasmiṃ potthakarūpāvayave kimhi kimh' khāṇuke¹¹
udāhu rajjuke mattikāpiṇḍādike vā. Manam ti manam
paññaṃ niveseyya. Visamkhāre avayave sā paññā kadāci
pi na pateyyā¹² ti attho.

Tathūpaman ti tam sadisaṃ. Tena potthakarūpena
sadisaṃ. Kin ti ce āha dehakāni ti ādi. Tattha

¹ yānam yā°, ed.² tanti, ed.³ vinibandhā, ed.⁴ bandhā, ed.⁵ panacchitā, ed.⁶ tan tam sutt°, ed.⁷ chanavis°, ed.⁸ panaccantāna, ed.⁹ tamh' utṭhate ti ya tantakhīlakam sannivesa°, ed.¹⁰ utṭhate, ed.¹¹ khānute, ed.¹² ppateyyā, ed.

de h a k ā n ī ti hatthapādamukhādidehāvayavā.¹ Ma n ti
me paṭipattim² upatṭhahanti. Te hi d h a m m e h i ti
tehi paṭhaviādicakkhādiddhammehi³ v i n ā n a p p a v a t -
t a n t i.⁴ Na hi tathā tassa sanniviṭṭhe paṭhaviādidhamme
muñcivā deho nāma santi. D h a m m e h i v i n ā n a
v a t t a n t i ti deho viya avayavehi avayavadhammehi vinā
na vattanti na upalabbhanti. Evaṃ sante k i m h i t a t t h a
m a n a m n i v e s a y e ti paṭhaviyaṃ udāhu āpādi ke deho
ti vā hatthapādādihi vā manam paññaṃ niveseyya. Ya sm ā
paṭhaviā dipasādadhammamatte e s ā s a m ā ṇ ñ ā y a d i d a m
deho ti vā hatthapādādīni ti vā satto ti vā itthi ti vā puriso
ti vā tasmā na ettha jānako koci abhiniveso hoti ti.

Y a t h ā h a r i t ā l e n a m a k k h i t a m a d d a s a 5
c i t t i k a m b h i t t i y ā k a t a n t i y a t h ā k u s a l e n a c i t -
t a k ā r e n a b h i t t i y a m h a r i t ā l e n a m a k k h i t a m l i t t a m t e n a
l e p a m d a t v ā k a t a m a l i k h i t a m c i t t i k a m i t t h i r ū p a m a d d a s a 6
p a s e y y a . 7 T a t t h a y ā u p a t t h a m b h a n a k h e p a n ā d i k i r i y ā s a m -
p a t t i y ā m ā n u s i k ā 8 n u k h o a y a m b h i t t i a p a s s a y a t t h i t ā
t i p a ṇ ñ ā n i r a t t h i k ā 9 m a n u s s a b h ā v a s a m k h ā t a s s a
a t t h a s s a t a t t h a a b h ā v a t o m ā n u s i t i p a n a k e v a l a m t a h i m
t a s s a c a v i p a r i t a d a s s a n a m 10 y ā t h ā v a g a h a ṇ a m n a
h o t i d h a m m a p u ṇ j a m a t t e i t t h i p u r i s ā d i g a h a ṇ a m p i e v a m -
s a m p a d a m i d a m d a t t h a b b a n t i a d h i p p ā y o .

M ā y a m v i y a a g g a t o k a t a n t i m ā y ā k ā r e n a
p u r a t o u p a d h ā v a s i 11 v ā m ā y ā s a d i s a m . S u p i n a n t e v a
s u v a ṇ ṇ a p ā d a p a n t i s u p i n a m e v a s u p i n a n t a m . T a t t h a
u p a t t h i t a s u v a ṇ ṇ a m a y a r u k k h a m v i y a . U p a d h ā v a s i 12
a n d h a r i t t a k a n t i . A n d h a b ā l a . R i t t a k a m
t u c c h a k a m a n t o s ā r a r a h i t a m . I d a m a t t a b h ā v a m e v a m
m a m ā t i s ā r a v a n t a m v i y a u p a g a c c h a s i a b h i n i v i s a s i . 13
J a n a m a j j h e - r - i v a r u p p a r ū p a k a n t i m ā y ā k ā -

¹ °mukhānido, cd. ² paṭipatti, cd. ³ °dhamme, cd.

⁴ pavattati, cd.

⁵ makkhittam adasa, cd.

⁶ adassa, cd.

⁷ paseyya, cd.

⁸ mānasikā, cd.

⁹ niratthakā, cd.

¹⁰ viparivādassanam, cd.

¹¹ upatṭhāsi, cd.

¹² upatṭhāvasi, cd.

¹³ abhinivisati, cd.

rena¹ mahājanamajjhe dassitaṃ rūpiyarūpasadisam saram
saram upaṭṭhahantaṃ asāraṃ ti attho. Vaṭṭaṇi-r-rivā
ti lākhāya gulikā viya. Koṭṭar'ohitā ti koṭṭare rukkha-
susire ṭhapitā. Majjhe pubbaḷhakā ti akkhidala-
majjhe² ṭhitajalapubbaḷhasadisā. Saassukā ti assuja-
lasahitā. Piḷikolīkā ti akkhigūthako. Ettha
jāyatī ti etasmiṃ akkhiṃḍale ubhosu koṭṭisu visagan-
dham vāyanti³ nibbattati. Piḷikolīkā ti vā akkhidalesu
nibbattanakā piḷikā vuccati. Vividhā ti nīlādimaṇ-
ḍalānaṃ c'eva rattapītādīnaṃ sattannaṃ paṭalānaṃ ca
vasena anekavidhā. Cakkhuvīdha ti cakkhubhāvā
cakkhuppakārā vā. Tassa anekakalāpaggaḥabhāvato
piṇḍitā ti samuditā.

Evam cakkhusmiṃ sārājantassa cakkhuno asubhattaṃ
anavaṭṭhitatāya aniccataṃ ca vibhāvesi. Vibhāvetvā ca
yathā nāma koci lobhaniyaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvā corakantā-
raṃ paṭipajjanto corehi palibuddho taṃ sobhaniyabhaṇḍaṃ
datvā gacchati evaṃ evaṃ cakkhumhi sā rattena tena
purisena palibuddhā therī attano cakkhuṃ uppāṭetvā tassa
adāsi. Tena vuttaṃ: uppāṭiya cārudassanā ti
ādi. Tattha uppāṭiyā ti uppāṭetvā cakkhu kūpato
niharitvā. Cārudassanā ti piyadassanā manohara-
dassanā. Na ca pajjitthā ti tasmīṃ cakkhusmiṃ
saṅgaṃ nāpajji. Asaṅgamānasā ti katthaci pi
ārammaṇe anāsattacittā.⁴ Handa te cakkhun ti
tassā kāmīnaṃ tato eva mayā dimmattā te cakkhusaṇṇitaṃ
asucipiṇḍaṃ gaṇha. Gahetvā pasādayuttaṃ icchitaṃ
ṭhānaṃ nehi.

Tassa ca viramāsi tāvade ti tassa dhuttapuri-
sassa tāvad eva akkhiṃḍi uppāṭitakkhaṇe eva rāgo vigae-
chi. Tatthā ti akkhiṃḍi tassaṃ vā theriyaṃ. Athavā
tatthā ti tasmīṃ yeva ṭhāne. Khamāpayī ti khamā-
pesi. Sotthi siyā brahmacārīnī ti seṭṭhacārīnī
ahosi so mayhaṃ ārogyaṃ eva na bhaveyya. Puna no

¹ mayāk°, ed.² dakkhid°, ed.³ vāyanto, ed.⁴ °citto, ed.

edisaṃ bhavissatī ti ito paraṃ evarūpaṃ anācāra-
caraṇaṃ na bhavissati na karissāmī ti attho.

Āhāriyā ti ghaṭṭetvā. E d i s a n ti evarūpaṃ sabbat-
tha vītarāgaṃ. L i ŋ g i y ā ¹ ti pajjalitaṃ aggim āliṅgetvā.
T a t o ti tasmā dhuttapurisā. S ā b h i k k h u n ī ti sā
Subhā bhikkhunī. Ā g a m i b u d d h a v a r a s s a s a n -
t i k a n ti sammāsambuddhassa santikaṃ upagacchi upa-
saṃkami. P a s s i y a v a r a p u ṇ ṇ a l a k k h a ṇ a n ti
uttamehi puṇṇasambhārehi nibbattamahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ
disvā. Y a t h ā p u r ā ṇ a k a n ti porāṇaṃ viya uppā-
danato pubbe viya cakkuṃ paṭipākātikaṃ ahoṣī. Y a d
ettha antarantarā na vuttaṃ taṃ vuttanayattā suviññey-
yam eva.

Subhāya Jīvakambavanikāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā
samattā.

Timśanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXXII.

Cattālīsanipāte n a g a r a m h i k u s u m a n ā m e t i ādikā
Isidāsiyā theriyā gāthā. A y a m p i p u r i m a b u d d h e s u k a t ā -
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava purimattabbāve ṭhatvā vivaṭ-
tūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī carimabbhavato sattame
bhava kalyāṇasannissaye parādāriyakammaṃ katvā kāyassa
bhedaniraye nibbattitvā tattha bahūni vassasatāni niraye
paccitvā tato cutā tīsu jātīsu tiracchānāyoniyaṃ nibbattitvā
tato cutā dāsiyā kucchismim napumsako hutvā nibbatti.
Tato pana cutā ekassa daḷiddassa pākāṭikassa dhītā hutvā
nibbatti. Taṃ vayappattaṃ Giridāso nāma aññatarassa
satthavāhassa putto attano bhariyaṃ katvā gehaṃ ānesi.
Tassa ca bhariyā atthi sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā. Tassaṃ
issāpakatā sāmīno tassā viddesanakammaṃ akāsi. Sā
tattha yāvajīvaṃ ṭhatvā kāyassa bhedaṃ imasmim buddhup-
pāde Ujjeniyaṃ kulapadesasilācārādiguṇehi abhisamma-

¹ laṅgiyā, ed.

tassa vibhavasampannassa seṭṭhissa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Isidāsī ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Tam vayappattakāle mātāpitaro kularūpavayavibhavādisarisassa aññatarassa seṭṭhi-puttassa adamsu. Sā tassa gehe patidevatā ¹ hutvā māsa-mattam vasi. Ath' assā kammaphalena sāmiko virattarūpo hutvā tam gharato nihari. Tam sabbam pāḷito eva viññāyati. Tesam tesam pana sāmikanam na ruccaneyyatāya samvegajātā pitaram anujānāpetvā Jinadattāya ² theriyā santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arabattam patvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena vītināmentī ekadivasam Pāṭaliputtanagare piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā Mahāgaṅgāya vālikapuline nisīditvā Bodhittheriyā nāma attano sahāyatheriyā pubbapaṭipattiṃ pucchitvā tam attham gāthābandhavasena vissajjesi : Ujjeniyā puravareti ādinā. Tesam pana pubbapacchāvissajjanānam sambandham dassetum :

Nagaramhi kusumanāme Pāṭaliputtamhi pathaviyā ³ maṇḍe Sakyakulakulīnāyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo. 400.

Isidāsī tattha ekā dutiyā Bodhittherī sīlasampannā ca jhānajjhāyanaratāyo bahussutāyo dhutakilesāyo. 401. Tā piṇḍāya caritvā bhattattham ⁴ kiriya ⁵ dhotapattāyo rahitamhi sukhanisinnā imā girā abbhudiresun. ⁶ 402.

Imā tisso gāthā saṅgītikārehi ṭhapitā.

Pāsādikā si ayye Isidāsī vayo pi te aparihīno kiṃ disvāna valikaṃ athāsī ⁷ nekkhammam anuyuttā. 403. Evam anuyuñjamānā sā ⁸ rahite dhammadesanākusalā Isidāsī vacanam abravi ⁹ suṇa Bodhi yath'amhi pabbajitā. 404.

Ito param vissajjanagāthā :

¹ patidevatā, ed. ² Jinarattāya, ed. ³ pathaviyā, ed.

⁴ attattham, ed. ⁵ kriya, m. ⁶ abbhudīrayun ti, ed.

⁷ athāpi, ed. ⁸ anuyuñjamānassa, ed.

⁹ vacanabravi, ed.

Ujjeniyā puravare mayhaṃ pitā sīlasaṃvuto seṭṭhi
 tass' amhi ekā ¹ dhitā piyā manāpā dayitā ca. 405.
 Atha me Sāketato varakā āgacchi uttamakulīnā
 seṭṭhi bahutaratano tassa maṃ suḥaṃ ² adāsi tāto. 406.
 Sassuyā sassurassa ca sāyaṃ pātāṃ pañāmaṃ upagamma ³
 sirasā karomi pāde vandāmi yath'amhi anusitṭhā. 407.
 Yā mayhaṃ ⁴ sāmikassa bhaginiyo bhātuno parijano
 taṃ ekavārakam ⁵ pi disvā ubbiggā āsanam demi. 408.
 Annena pānena ca khajjena ca yaṇ ca tattha sannihitaṃ
 chāдеми ⁶ upanayāmi ⁷ demi ca yaṃ yassa paṭirūpaṃ. 409.
 Kālena utṭhahitvā gharaṃ samupagamim ⁸
 ummāradhotahatthapādā ⁹ pañjalikā sāmikam upemi. 410.
 Kocchaṃ pasādaṃ añjanaṃ ca ādāsakaṃ ca ¹⁰ gaṇhitvā
 parikammakārikā viya sayam eva paṭim vibhūsemi. ¹¹ 411.
 Sayam eva ¹² odanaṃ sādhaṃyāmi sayam eva bhājanaṃ
 dhovi
 mātā va ekaputtakaṃ tathā ¹³ bhattāraṃ paricarāmi. 412.
 Evaṃ ¹⁴ maṃ bhattikataṃ anuttaraṃ kārikaṃ taṃ ¹⁴ niha-
 tamānaṃ
 utṭhāyikaṃ ¹⁵ analasaṃ sīlavatiṃ dussate bhattā. 413.
 So mātaraṃ ca pitarāṃ ca bhaṇati āpucchāhaṃ gamissāmi
 Isidāsiyā na saha ¹⁶ vacchaṃ ekāgāre 'haṃ saha vatthum. 414.
 Mā evaṃ putta ¹⁷ avaca Isidāsi paṇḍitā parivyattā
 utṭhāyikā ¹⁸ analasā kiṃ tuyhaṃ na rocate putta. 415.
 Na ca me hiṃsati ¹⁹ kiñci na cāhaṃ Isidāsiyā saha vacchaṃ ²⁰
 dessā 'va me alaṃ me āpucchāhaṃ gamissāmi. 416.
 Tassa vacanaṃ suṇitvā sassū ²¹ sassuro ca maṃ apucchimsu

¹ eka, cd.² saḥaṃ, cd.³ pañāmaṃ upagammaṃ, cd.⁴ so mayhaṃ, cd.⁵ tā ekav°, cd.⁶ khāдеми, cd.⁷ upaniyāmi, m.⁸ sasughāmi, cd.⁹ °dhotih°, cd.¹⁰ koccha passā añcāniñca ādāyakañca, cd.¹¹ ayam eva paṭibhūsemi, cd.¹² ayam eva, cd.¹³ tatthā, cd.¹⁴—¹⁴ maṃ—taṃ om. cd.¹⁵ utṭhāhikam, m.; upaṭṭhāyikaṃ, cd.¹⁶ saha om. cd.¹⁷ puttaṃ, cd.¹⁸ utṭhāhikā, m.¹⁹ hisati, cd.²⁰ vaccha, cd.²¹ sassū, om. cd.

ki'ssa tayā¹ aparaddhaṃ bhaṇa vissatthā² yathābhū-
tam. 417.

Na pi 'haṃ aparajjhaṃ kiñci na pi hiṃsemi³ na gaṇāmi⁴
dubbacanaṃ kiṃ sakkā kātuye yaṃ maṃ viddessate⁵
bhattā. 418.

Te maṃ pitu gharaṃ paṭi nayiṃsu vīmanā dukkhena
avibhūtā⁶ puttā anurakkhamānā jin' aṃhasi rūpiṇiṃ
Lacchiṃ.⁷ 419.

Atha maṃ adāsi tāto addhassa⁸ gharamhi dutiyakulikassa
tato upaddhasukkena⁹ yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhi. 420.

Tassa¹⁰ pi gharamhi māsaṃ avasi atha¹¹ so pi maṃ paṭi-
chati¹²

dāsi va upatṭhahantiṃ¹³ adūsikaṃ sīlasampannaṃ. 421.

Bhikkhāya ca vicarantaṃ damakaṃ dantaṃ me pitā bha-
ṇati

so hi si me jāmātā nikkhipa pontiṃ¹⁴ ca ghaṭikaṃ ca. 422.

So pi vasitvā pakkhaṃ atha tātaṃ bhaṇati deli me
pontiṃ¹⁵ ghaṭikaṃ ca mallakaṃ¹⁶ ca puṇa pi bhikkhaṃ ca-
rissāmi. 423.

Atha naṃ bhaṇati tāto ammaṃ sabbo ca me¹⁷ nātigaṇavaggo
kin te na kirati idha bhaṇa khippaṃ yaṃ te¹⁸ karihiti. 424.

Evam bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attā sakkoti alaṃ¹⁹ mayhaṃ
Isidāsiyā na vacchaṃ ekaghare 'haṃ saha vatthiṃ. 425.

Vissajjito gato so ahaṃ pi ekākinī vicintemi²⁰

āpucchitūna gacchaṃ marituye pabbajissaṃ vā. 426.

¹ tassā, ed.

² viṣatṭhā, m. ed.

³ hisemi, ed.

⁴ bhaṇāmi, ed. m.

⁵ kātaye yaṃmaṃ vindesate, ed. ; kātumaye, m.

⁶ adhibhūtā, m.

⁷ rūpiṇi Lacchī, ed.

⁸ addhassa, m.

⁹ upaddhasukkena, ed.

¹⁰ tassā, ed.

¹¹ atha om. ed.

¹² paṭicchārāti, ed. m.

¹³ upatṭhahantī, ed.

¹⁴ poṭṭhiṃ, m.

¹⁵ poṭṭhi, m. ; ponti, ed.

¹⁶ pallaṅ ca, ed.

¹⁷ ca om. ed. ; ca maṃ, m.

¹⁸ khippapavaṇa te, ed.

¹⁹ attā sakko ala, ed.

²⁰ ekānikā vicintesi, ed.

Atha ayyā Jinadattā āgacchi ¹ gocarāya cāramānā ²
 tātakulam vinayadharī ³ bahussutā silasampannā. 427.
 Tam disvāna amhākaṃ ⁴ utthāyāsanam tassā paññāpayim ⁵
 nisinnāya ca pāde vanditvā bhojanam adāsi. 428.
 Annena ca pānena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattha ⁶ sannihitam
 santappayitvā avoca ayye ⁷ icchāmi pabbajitum. 429.
 Atha maṃ ⁸ bhaṇati tāto idh' eva puttaka ⁹ carāhi taṃ
 dhammaṃ
 annena ca pānena ca tappaya ¹⁰ samaṇe dvijāti ¹¹ ca. 430.
 Athāhaṃ bhaṇāmi tātaṃ rodanti ¹² añjalim panāmetvā
 pāpaṃ hi mayā pakataṃ kammaṃ taṃ nijjaressāmi. 431.
 Atha maṃ ¹³ bhaṇati tāto pāpuṇa bodhiñ ¹⁴ ca aggadham-
 mañ ca ¹⁵
 nibbānañ ca labhassu yaṃ sacchikari dvipadasettṭho. 432.
 Mātāpitū ¹⁶ abhivādayitvā sabbañ ca ñātigaṇavaggaṃ
 sattāhaṃ pabbajitā tisso vijjā aphassayi. 433.
 Jānāmi attano ¹⁷ satta jātiyo yassāyaṃ phalaṃ vipāko ¹⁸
 taṃ tava ācikkhissam taṃ ¹⁹ ekamanā ²⁰ nisāmehi. 434.
 Nagaramhi Erakakacche ²¹ suvaṇṇakārohaṃ bahutadधानo ²²
 yobbanamadena matto so paradāraṃ āsevi 'ham. ²³ 435.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā nirayamhi apaccisaṃ ciraṃ
 pakko tato ca utthahitvā makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkami. 436.
 Sattāhajātakam ²⁴ maṃ mahākapi yūthapo nillacchesi
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yathā pi gantvāna paradā-
 raṃ. 437.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā kālam karitvā Sindhavāraññe

¹ sāgacchi, ed.² gocaramānā, ed.³ takulavinayatherāni, ed. ⁴ ōna ca amhākāhaṃ, ed.⁵ sā paññ°, ed.⁶ khajjena yaṃ tattha, ed.⁷ ayya, ed.⁸ naṃ, ed.⁹ puttike, m.¹⁰ santappassa, ed.¹¹ dvijāti, ed.¹² rodenti, ed.¹³ naṃ, ed.¹⁴ bodhiyaṃ, ed.¹⁵ phalañ ca, ed.¹⁶ mātāpitūhi, ed.¹⁷ attano om. ed.¹⁸ phalavipāko, ed.¹⁹ ācikkhiyaṃ tvaṃ, ed.²⁰ etamanā, ed.²¹ Ekakacche, ed.²² ayaṃ pahutano, ed.²³ āsevi taṃ, ed. ; āsevissam, m.²⁴ sattāhaṃ j°, ed.

kāṇāya ca khañjāya ca eḷakiyā kucchim okkami. 438.
 Dvādasa vassāni ahaṃ nillacehito ¹ dārake parivahitvā ²
 kiminā v'aṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 439.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā govāṇijakassa ³ gāviyā jāto
 vaccho lākhātambo ⁴ nillacehito ⁵ dvādase mase. 440.
 Te puna ⁶ naṅgalam ahaṃ sakaṭaṃ ⁷ ca dhārayāmi ⁸
 andho v'aṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 441.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā vithiyā dāsiyā ghare jāto
 n'eva mahilā na puriso yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 442.
 Timsativassamhi mato sākaṭikakulamhi dārikā jāta
 kapaṇamhi appabhoge dhanikapurisapātabahulamhi. ⁹ 443.
 Tam man tato satthavāho ussannāya vipulāya vaddhiyā ¹⁰
 okaḍḍhati vilapantiṃ ¹¹ acchinditvā kulagharassa. 444.
 Atha soḷasame vasse disvāna ¹² maṃ pattayobbanam ¹³
 kañṇam oruddha ¹⁴ tassa putto Giridāso nāma nāmena. 445.
 Tassa pi aññā bhariyā ¹⁵ silavatī guṇavatī yasavatī ca
 anurattā ¹⁶ bhattāraṃ tassāhaṃ viddesanaṃ ¹⁷ akāsi. 446.
 Tass' etaṃ kammaphalam yaṃ maṃ apakiritūna gacchanti
 dāsi va upaṭṭhahantiṃ ¹⁸ tassa pi anto kato mayā ti. 447.

Tattha na ga ra m hi ku su ma n ā me ti kusuma-
 puran ti evaṃ kusumasaddena gahitanāmake nagare.
 Idāni taṃ nagaraṃ Pāṭaliputtamhī ti sarūpato dasseti.
 Pu th u v i y ā ma ṇ ḍ e ti sakalāya pathaviyā maṇḍabhūte
 Sa k y a k u l a k u l i n ā y o ti Sakyakule kuladhīṭāyo. Sa-
 kya puttassa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitāya evaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ta t t h ā ti tāsu dvīsu bhikkhunīsu. B o d d h i t h e r ī ti
 evaṃnāmikā therī. J h ā n a j j h ā y a n a r a t ā y o ti loki-
 yalokuttarassa jhāyane abhiratā. B a h u s s u t ā y o ti

¹ nilajjito, ed. ² parihitvā, ed. ³ govāṇijjakassa, ed.

⁴ lākhātammo, ed. ⁵ na lacehito, ed. ⁶ tena puna, ed.

⁷ sakata, ed. ⁸ catthavāyaramhi, ed.; dhārayamhim, m.

⁹ gandhitipurisa°, ed.; dhanita°, m.

¹⁰ vuddhiyā, m. ¹¹ vilapanti, ed. ¹² disāna, ed.

¹³ pattāyobb°, ed. ¹⁴ uruddha, ed.

¹⁵ tassā piyā bhariyā, ed. ¹⁶ anuvattā, m.

¹⁷ visenaṃ, ed. ¹⁸ upaṭṭhahanti, ed.

pariyattibāhusaccena bahussutā. Dhuta kilesāyo ti aggamaggena sabbaso samugghāṭitakilesā.

Bhattattham kiriyā ti bhattakiccam niṭṭhapetvā. Rahitam hīti janarahitamhi vivittatṭhāne. Sukhanisinnā ti pabbajjāsukhena vivekasukhena ca sukhanisinnā. Imā girā ti idāni vuccamānā sukhā lāmakā. Abbhudiresun ti pucchāvissajjanavasena kathayimṣu. Pāsādikā sī ti gāthā Bodhitheriyā¹ pucchāvasena vuttā. Evam anuyuñjamānā ti gāthā saṅgītikāreh' eva vuttā. Ujjeniyā ti ādikā hi sabbā pi Isidāsiyā 'va vuttā.

Tattha pāsādikā sī ti rūpasampattiyaṃ passantānaṃ pasādāvahā asi. Vayo pi te aparihīno ti tuyhaṃ vayo pi na parihīno. Paṭhame vaye thitā sī ti attho. Kiṃ disvā na valikan ti kiṃ disaṃ vyālikam dosam gharāvāse ādinavam disvā. Athāpi² nekkhammam anuyuttā ti. Athā ti nipātamattam. Nekkhammam pabbajjam anuyuttā asi.

Anuyuñjamānā ti pucchiyamānā. Sā iminā 'sī ti yojanā. Rahite ti suññatṭhāne. Suṇa Bodhiyath' amhi³ pabbajitā ti Bodhitteri aham yathā pabbajitā amhi tam tam purāṇam suṇāhi.

Ujjeniyā puravare ti Ujjenināmake Avantiratṭhe uttamanagare. Piyā ti ekadhitubbhāvena piyāyitabbā. Manāpā ti silācāraguṇena manavaḍḍhanakā. Dayitā ti anukampitabbā.

Athā ti pacchā mayi vayappattakāle. Me Sāketato varakā ti Sāketanagarato mama varakā maṃ vārenti⁴ āgacchī. Uttamakulīnā tasmim nagare aggakulikā yena te pesitā. So seṭṭhi pahūta dhanotassa maṃ⁵ suṇham adāsi tāto ti tassa Sāketaseṭṭhino suṇisaṃ puttassa bhariyam katvā mayham pitā maṃ adāsi.

Sāyam pātaṃ ti sāyaṇhe pubbaṇhe ca. Paṇāmam upagamma sirasā karomī ti sassuyā sasu-

¹ pāhatigāthā te Bodhi^o, ed.

² yathāpi, ed.

³ yātamhi, ed.

⁴ vārento, ed.

⁵ tāsā mam, ed.

rassa ca santikaṃ upagantvā sirasā paṇāmaṃ karomi.
Tesaṃ pāde vandāmi yath'ambhi anusitṭhiha ti
tehi yathā anusitṭhā ambhi tathā karomi tesaṃ anusitṭhiṃ¹
na atikkammā ti.

Ekavāda kam pī ti ekam pi. Ubbiggā ti saṃ-
gantvā. Āsanana² demī ti yassa puggalassa anucchavi-
kaṃ taṃ tassa demi.

Tatthā ti parivesanaṭṭhāne. Sannihitaṇ ti sajjī-
taṃ hutvā vijjamaṇaṃ. Chādemī ti upacchindemi.
Upacchinditvā upanayaṃ mī ti upanetvā demī ca yaṇ
ti mayam yassa paṭirūpaṃ tad eva demā ti attho.

Ummāraddhota hatthapādā³ ti dhovetvā gharāṃ
samupāgami.⁴

Kocchan ti massūnaṃ kesānaṃ ca ullikhanakocchaṃ.
Pasādan ti kaṇhacunṇādīmukhavilepanaṃ.⁵ Pasā-
dhanan ti pī pāṭho pasādhanabhaṇḍaṃ. Añjanan
ti añjananāḷiṃ.⁶ Parikammakārikā viyā ti
aggakulikā vibhavasampannā vīsatiparicārīkā viyā.

Sādhayaṃ mī ti pacāmi. Bhājanan ti lohabhāja-
naṃ ca. Dhovanti paricārā mī ti yojanā.

Bhattikatan ti katasāmibhattikaṃ. Anuttaran
ti anubhavantaṃ. Kārikan ti tassa tassa itikattabbassa
kārikaṃ. Nihatamaṇan ti apanītamānaṃ. Uṭṭhā-
yikan ti uṭṭhānaviriyasampannaṃ. Anala san ti tato
eva akusītaṃ. Sīlavatin ti sīlācārasampannaṃ. Na-
sate ti dussati kujjhati bhaṇāti.

Āpucchāhaṃ⁷ gamissā mī ti ahaṃ tunhe āpuc-
chitvā⁸ yattha katthaci gamissā mī ti so mama sāmiko
attano mātaraṃ ca pitaraṃ ca bhaṇāti, kim bhaṇāti ti ee
āha: Isidāsiyā na saha⁹ vacchaṃ¹⁰ ekāgāre
ahaṃ saha vatthun ti nacemhiyaṃ (?)

Desā ti appiyā. Alam me ti payojanaṃ me tāya

¹ anusitṭhi, ed.

² āpanan, ed.

³ ummāraddhovan ti hatthapādehi, ed.

⁴ sampucchāmi, ed.

⁵ kaṇṇa°, ed.

⁶ enāḷi, ed.

⁷ apuccho°, ed.

⁸ apuccho°, ed.

⁹ saha om. ed.

¹⁰ saccam, ed.

n'atthi ti attho. Āpucchāhaṃ¹ gamissāmī ti yadi me tumhe tāya saddhiṃ samvāsaṃ icchatha ahaṃ tumhe āpucchitvā² viddesaṃ pakkamissāmi. Tassāpi mama bhat-tuno ki'ssā ti kiṃ assa. Tava sāmikassa tassā aparad-dham³ vyālikāṃ katāṃ.

Na pi 'haṃ aparajjhaṇ ti nāpi ahaṃ tassa kiñci aparajjhi. Ayam eva vā pāṭho. Na pi himse mi ti na bādhemi. Dubbacānaṃ⁴ ti duruttavacanaṃ. Kiṃ sakkā kātuye⁵ ti kiṃ mayā kātum ayye sakkā. Yaṃ mam⁶ viddessate⁷ bhaddā ti yasmā akāraṇe-n'eva bhaddā mayhaṃ viddessate⁸ viddesaṃ⁹ cittappako-paṃ karoti.

Vimānā ti domanassikā. Puttaṃ anurakkha-mānā ti attano puttaṃ mayhaṃ sāmikāṃ cittaṃ anurak-khaṇena anurakkhantā. Jin' amhase rūpinim¹⁰ Lacchin ti jinā amhase jinā vat'¹¹ amha rūpavatīm Sirim.¹² Manussavesena carantiyā Siridevatāya parihinā vatā ti attho.

Addhassa gharamhi dutiyakulikassā ti paṭhamasāmikāṃ upādāya dutiyassa addhassa kulaput-tassa gharamhi maṃ adāsi. Dento ca tato paṭhamasuṅ-kato upaddhasuṅkena adāsi. Yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhī ti yena suṅkena maṃ paṭhamam seṭṭhi vindatha patilabhi tato upaddhasuṅkenā ti yojanā.

So pi ti dutiyasāmiko pi. Maṃ paticechatī¹³ ti maṃ nihari so gehato nikkaḍḍhi. Upaṭṭhahantiṃ¹⁴ dāsi viya upaṭṭhahantiṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ karontiṃ.¹⁵ Adū-sikaṇ ti adubbhanakāṃ.

Dama kaṇ ti kārūṇādhittānātāya paresaṃ cittassa damakāṃ. Yathā pare kiñci dayanti evaṃ attano kāyaṃ

¹ apucch°, cd. ² apucch°, cd. ³ aparajjhaṃ, cd.

⁴ dubbacan, cd. ⁵ kātumayye, cd. ⁶ yamaṃ, cd.

⁷ vinde sake, cd. ⁸ vindesati, cd. ⁹ viddhesaṃ, cd.

¹⁰ jin' ambisi rūpini, cd. ¹¹ ajinā vat', cd.

¹² Siri, cd. ¹³ paticeharātī, cd.

¹⁴ upaṭṭhahantī, cd., both times. ¹⁵ karontī, cd.

vācam ca dantaṃ vūpasantaṃ katvā parasabhāvañātāya
vivarāṇakam.

Jāmaṭā ti duhitu pati.¹ Nikkhipa pontiṇ ca
ghaṭikaṇ cā ti tayā² paridahitaṃ pilotikākhaṇḍaṇ ca
bhikkhākapaḷaṇ ca chaddhehi.

So pi vasitvā pakkhaṇ ti so pi bhikkhako puriso
mayā saddhiṃ addhamāsamattaṃ vasitvā.

Atha naṃ bhaṇati³ tāto ti taṃ bhikkhakam mama
pitā mātā. Sabbo ca me ñātigaṇo vaggo hutvā
bhaṇati. Kathaṃ kin te na kirati va idha tvaṃ
kin nāma na kirati na sādhiyati. Bhaṇa khippaṃ
yaṇ te karihitī ti.⁴

Yadā me attā sakkoti yadi mayhaṃ attādhīno
bhujisso ce alaṃ mayhaṃ Isidāsiyā tāya payoṇaṃ
n'atthi. Tasmā na saha vacchaṃ⁵ na pakkhiyaṃ
ekaghaṇa ahaṃ tāya saha vatthun ti yojanā.

Vissajjito gato so bhikkhako pitarā vissajjito ya-
thāruce gato. Ekākinī⁶ ti ekikā'va. Apucchitū na
gacchaṇ⁷ ti mayhaṃ pitaraṃ vissajjētvā gacchāmi.
Marituye ti maritu ce. Vā ti vikappatthe nipāto.

Gocarāyā ti bhikkhāya. Tāta kulaṃ āgacchī ti
yojanā.

Taṇ ti taṃ Jinadattam.⁸ Uṭṭhāyāsaṇaṃ tassā⁹
paññāpayiṃ ti uṭṭhahitvā āsaṇaṃ assā theriyā paññā-
pesi.

Idh'evā ti imasmiṃ gehe thitā. Puttakā ti sā-
maññāvohārena dhītaṃ anukampento ālapati. Carāhi
taṃ pabbajitvā caritabbam brahmacariyādi dhammaṇ
cara. Dvijāti ti brahmajāti.

Nijjaressāmi ti jirāpessāmi vināpessāmi.

Bodhin ti saccābhisambodhiṃ maggañāṇaṃ¹⁰ ti attho.
Agga dhammaṇ ti phala dhamme arahatte. Yaṃ

¹ dahitā pati, ed. ² tassa, ed. ³ bhaṇasi ti, ed.

⁴ kiṃ tvaṃ bhaṇa yaṇ te khippaṃ karihi karissati ti, ed.

⁵ na saccaṃ, ed.

⁶ ekākikā, ed.

⁷ apucchitum na g°, ed.

⁸ Jinarattam, ed.

⁹ °saṇaṃ sā, ed.

¹⁰ maggañāṇaṇaṇ, ed.

sacchikari dvipadaseṭṭho ti yaṃ maggaphala-nibbānasaññitaṃ lokuttaradhammaṃ dvipadānaṃ seṭṭho sambuddho sacchi akāsi, labhassū ti yojanā.

Sattāhaṃ pabbajitā ti pabbajitā hutvā sattāhena. Phassayī ti phussi sacchākāsi. Yassāyaṃ phalavipāko ti yassa pāpakammassa ayaṃ sāmikassa amanāpabhāvasamkhāto nissandaphalabhūto vipāko. Taṃ tava ācikkhissaṃ ti taṃ kammaṃ tava kathessāmi. Tan ti ācikkhiyamānaṃ taṃ eva kammaṃ taṃ vā mama vacanaṃ. Ekamaṇā ti ekaggamaṇā. Ayam eva vā pātho.

Nagaramhi Erakakacche ti evaṃnāmake nagare. So paradāraṃ asevi 'haṃ ti¹ so ahaṃ parassa dāraṃ asevi.

Ciraṃ pakko ti bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraya-agginā daḍḍho. Tato ca utṭhahitvā ti tato nirayato vutṭhito² cuto. Makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkamī ti paṭisandhim gaṇhi.

Yūthapo ti yūthapati. Nillacchesi³ ti purisabhāvassa lacchanabhūtāni bijakāni nillacchesi⁴ nīhari. Tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ⁵ ti tassa mayhaṃ evaṃ atite katassa kammassa phalaṃ. Yathā pi gantvā na paradāraṃ ti yathā taṃ paradāraṃ atikkamitvā.

Tato ti makkaṭṭayonito. Sindhavāraññe⁶ ti Sindhavaratṭhe aññataratṭhāne. Elakiyā ti ajiyā.

Dārake parivahitvā ti piṭṭhiṃ āruya kumārake vahitvā. Kiminā 'v' aṭṭo⁷ ti abhijātataṭṭhāne kimi-paramgato ca hutvā. Aṭṭo aṭṭito. Akallo ti gilāno. Ahoṣī ti vacanaseso.

Vānijaṃkassā ti gāviyo vikkinitvā jīvakaṃ. Lākhā-taṃbo ti lākhārasarattehi viya tambehi lomehi saman-nāgato.

Te punā⁸ ti vahitvā. Naṅgalaṃ ti siraṃ. Sakaṭaṃ

¹ asevi taṃ ti, cd. ² vutṭhitā, cd. ³ nilacchesi, cd.

⁴ nicchasi, cd.

⁵ dhammapho, cd.

⁶ Sindharaññe, cd.

⁷ aṭṭe, cd.

⁸ phunā, cd.

ti attho. Andho v'attho ti kāṇo va hutvā. Attho pīlito.

Vithiyā ti nagaravithiyam. Dāsiyā ghare jāto ti gharadāsiyā kucchimbi jāto. Vaṇṇajātiyā ti pi vadanti. N'eva mahilā na puriso ti itthi pi puriso pi na homi. Jātinapumsako ti attho.

Timśativassamhi mato ti napumsako hutvā timśavassakāle mato. Sākaṭikakulamhi¹ ti senakakule. Dhanikapurisa pātabahulamhi² ti iṇāyikānaṃ purisānaṃ adhipatanabahule bahūhi iṇāyikehi abhibhavitabbe.

Ussannāyā ti upacitāya. Vipulāyā ti mahatiyā. Vaddhiyā³ ti iṇavaddhiyā. Okaddhatī ti avakaddhatī. Kulagharassā ti mama jātakulagehato.

Oruddhataṣṣa putto ti assa satthavāhassa⁴ putto mayi paṭibaddhacitto nāmena Giridāso nāma. Avarundhati attano pariggahabhāvena gehe karoti.

Anurattā bhattāraṇ⁵ ti bhattā anubhavati. Tassāhaṃ viddesaṇaṃ⁶ akāsin ti tassa bhattuno taṃ bhariyaṃ patividdesanaṃ⁷ akāsi. Yathā taṃ so kujjhati evaṃ paṭipajji.

Yaṃ maṃ abhikiritūna⁸ gacchantī ti yaṃ dāsīviya sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahantī⁹ tattha tattha patino apakiritvā¹⁰ chaḍḍetvā anapekkhā apagacchanti. Etaṃ tassa mayhaṃ tadā katassa paradārikakammasa patividdesanaṃ¹¹ ca nissandaphalaṃ. Tassa pi anto kato mayā ti tassa pi tathā anunayapāpakammasa pariyaṇto. Idāni mayā aggamaggaṃ adhigacchantiyā ito paraṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ atthi ti yaṃ paṇ' ettha anantarā vibhattaṃ vuttanayattā uttānattham eva.

Isidāsiyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Cattālīsanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

¹ tassākaṭika°, ed. ² dhanita°, ed. ³ aḍḍhiyā, ed.

⁴ sattavāhassa, ed. ⁵ anuvattā bhattānaṃ, ed.

⁶ videsanaṃ, ed. ⁷ satividesana°, ed.

⁸ abhikiritūna, ed. ⁹ upaṭṭhahantī, ed.

¹⁰ assakiritvā, ed. ¹¹ pattividesana°, ed.

LXXIII.

Mahānipāte Mantāvatīyā nagare ti ādikā Sumedhāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī sakkaccaṃ vimokkhasambhāre sambhārentī Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā attano sakhīhi kuladhītāhi saddhiṃ ekajjhāsaya hutvā mahantaṃ āramaṃ kāretvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādesi. Sā tena puññakammena kāyassa bheda Tāvatisaṃ upagacchi. Tattha yāvata-yukaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cutā Yāmesu uppajji, tato cutā Tusitesu, tato cutā Nimmānaratīsu, tato cutā Paranimmitavasavattīsū ti anukkamena pañcasu kāmāsaggesu uppajjitvā tattha devarājūnaṃ mahesī hutvā tato cutā Kassapassa bhagavato kāle mahāvibhavassa seṭṭhino dhītā hutvā anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā sāsane abhippasannā hutvā ratanattayaṃ uddissa ulārapuññakammaṃ akāsi. Tattha yāvajīvaṃ dhammūpajjīni kusaladhammaniratā hutvā tato cutā Tāvatisesū nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Mantāvatīnagare Koṇcassa nāma rañño dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā mātāpitāro Sumedhā ti nāmaṃ akāṃsu. Taṃ anukkamena vuddhippattaṃ vayappattakāle mātāpitāro “Vāraṇavatīnagare Anikarattassa nāma rañño dassāmā” ti āmantesaṃ. Sā pana daharakālato paṭṭhāya attano samānavayāhi rājakaññāhi dāsījanehi ca saddhiṃ bhikkhunūpasayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike dhammaṃ sutvā cirakālato paṭṭhāya katādhikāratāya saṃsāre jātaṃvega sāsane abhippasannā paññāvayappattakāle kāmehi vinivattitamānasā ahosi.

Tena sā mātāpitūnaṃ nātīnaṃ sammānaṃ sutvāna “mayhaṃ gharāvāse na kiccaṃ, pabbajissāṃ’ ahan” ti āha. Taṃ mātāpitāro gharāvāse niyojenta¹ nānappakārena yācite pi saññāpetuṃ nāsakkhiṃsu. Sā “evaṃ me pabbajitū lab-

¹ niyojento, ed.

bhati 'ti chandaṃ gahetvā sayam eva attano kесе chinditva te eva kесе ārabbha paṭikulamanasikāraṃ pavattenti tattha nātikāratāya bhikkhunīnaṃ santike manasikāravidhamassa sutapubbattā ca asubhanimittaṃ uppādetvā tattha paṭhamajjhānaṃ adhigacchi. Adhigatapaṭhamajjhānā ca attano gharāvāse uyyojetum¹ upagate mātāpitāro ādikavā antojanaparijānaṃ sabbam rājakulaṃ sāsane abhippasannaṃ kāretvā gharato nikkhamitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā pabbaji. Pabbajitvā ca vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā sammad eva paripakkañña² vimutti-paripācāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ visesitāya³ ca na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arabhattaṃ pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Bhagavati Koṇāgamane saṃghārāmaṃhi navaṇivesaṃhi⁴ sakhiyo tiṇi janiyo⁵ viharādānaṃ adāsīma. 1.

Dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ⁶ satāni ca satakkhattuṃ

devesu upapajjīma. Ko vādo mānuse bhave. 2.

Devesu mahiddhikā hutvā⁷ mānusakāṃhi ko vādo sataratanamaheśi⁸ itthiratanāṃ ahaṃ bhaviṃ.⁹ 3.

Idha sañcitakusalaṃ susamiddhakulappajjā¹⁰

Dhanañjāni ca Khemā ca ahaṃ pi ca tayo janā 4.

Āraṃaṃ sukataṃ katvā sabbāvayavamaṇḍitaṃ buddhapamukhasaṅghassa niyyādetvā pamoditā.¹¹ 5.

Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammaṃ vāhasā¹² deveṣu aggaṭaṃ pattā manussesu tath' eva ca. 6.

Imasmiṃ yeva kappamaṃhi brahmacariyaṃ mahāyaso

Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo.¹³ 7.

upaṭṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro

Kāsīrājā Kiki nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 8.

Tassāsuṃ satta dhītāro rājakañṇā sukhedhitā

buddhupaṭṭhānaniratā brahmacariyaṃ carīṃsu tā. 9.

¹ uyojetum, ed.

² paripakkātā, ed.

³ visositāya, ed.

+ saṅghe c'eva nivesaṃhi, P.

⁵ sakhiyo vatiyo rājiniyo, P. ⁶ dasasatakkhattuṃ om. P.

⁷ deve mahiddhikā ahuma, A.

⁸ sataratanassa mahesi, P.

⁹ ahaṃ āsi, P.

¹⁰ kuluppajji, P. ¹¹ samoditā, A. ¹² varataṃ varo, P.

Tāsaṃ saḥāyikā hutvā sīlesu susamāhitā
 datvā dānāni sakkaccam agāre vasatam carim. 10.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsūpagā ahaṃ. 11.
 Tato cutā Yāmaṃ agam¹ tato 'haṃ Tusitaṃ gatā
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ² Vasavattipuram tato. 12.
 Yattha yatth' ūpapajjāmi puññakammasamohitā
 tattha tatth' eva rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 13.
 Tato cutā manussatte rājūnaṃ cakkavattinaṃ
 Maṇḍalinaṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 14.
 Sampattim³ anubhotvāna devesu mānusesu ca
 sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekajātisu saṃsarim. 15.
 So hetu so pabhavo⁴ taṃ mūlaṃ satthu sāsane khanti
 taṃ paṭhamam⁵ samodhānaṃ taṃ dhammaratāya nib-
 bānaṃ. 16.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ bhavā sabbe samūhātā
 nāgī va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavā. 17.
 Svāgataṃ vata me āsi buddhasettḥassa santike⁶
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 18.
 Paṭisaṃbhidā catasso vimokkhā pi ca aṭṭha me
 chaḷabhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 19.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ⁷ paccavekkhitvā
 udānavasena :

Mantāvatiyā nagare rañño Koṇcassa aggamaḥesiyā⁸
 dhitā āsi Sumedhā pāsādikā sāsanaḥārehi. 448.
 Silavati cittakathikā bahussutā buddhasāsane vinītā
 mātāpitaro upagamma⁹ bhaṇati ubhayo nisāmettha. 449.
 Nibbānābhiraṭāhaṃ asassataṃ¹⁰ bhavagataṃ yadi pi dibbaṃ
 kim aṅga pana tucchā kāmā appasādā bahuvighātā. 450.

¹ Yāmāsaggaṃ, P.

² °rati, P.

³ sampatti, P.

⁴ sā pabhavo, P.

⁵ paṭhama, A.

⁶ mama buddhassa santike, A.

⁷ patipatti, cd.

⁸ agga om. cd.

⁹ upasaṃkamma, cd.

¹⁰ asassataṃ om. cd.

Kāmā kaṭukā ¹ āsivisūpamā yesu mucchitā bālā
te dīgharattaṃ niraye samappitā haññante² dukkhitā. 451.

Socanti pāpakammā vinipāte pāpabuddhino

sadā kāyena vācāya ca manasā ca asaṃvuta bālā.³ 452.

Bālā te duppaññā acetanā dukkhasamudayoruddhā

desente ajānantā na bujjhare ariyasaccāni. 453.

Saccāni amma⁴ sambuddhavaradesitāni te bahutara ajā-
nantā

ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ pihanti devesu⁵ upapat-
tiṃ. 454.

Devesu pi upapatti⁶ asassatā bhavagate aniccamhi

na ca santasanti bālā punappunam jāyitabbassa. 455.

Cattāro vinipātā dve ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti⁷

na ca vinipātagatānaṃ⁸ pabbajjā atthi nirayesu. 456.

Anujānātha maṃ ubhayo pabbajituṃ dasabalassa pāvacane
appossukkā ghaṭṭissaṃ⁹ jātimaranappahānāya. 457.

Kiṃ bhavagatena¹⁰ abhinanditena kāyakalinā asārena

bhavataṇhāya nirodhā anujānātha pabbajissāmi. 458.

Buddhānaṃ uppādo vivajjito akkhaṇo khaṇo laddho

sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ yāvajjivaṃ na dūseyyaṃ. 459.

Evam bhaṇati Sumedhā mātāpitāro na tāva āhāraṃ

āhariyaṃ¹¹ gahaṭṭhā¹² maraṇavasam gatā 'va hessāmi. 460.

Mātā dukkhitā rodati pitā ca assā sabbaso samabhisāto¹³

ghaṭenti saññāpetuṃ¹⁴ pāsādatale chamā patitaṃ. 461.

Uṭṭhehi puttaka¹⁵ kiṃ socitena dinnā si¹⁶ Vāraṇavatimhi

rājā Anikaratto¹⁷ abhirūpo tassa tvaṃ dinnā.¹⁸ 462.

Aggamahesi bhavissasi¹⁹ Anikarattassa rājino bhariyā²⁰

sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjā dukkarā puttaka. 463.

¹ kaṭṭhakā, ed. ² haññate, ed. ³ bālā om. ed.

⁴ amma om. ed. ⁵ bhagavantam yanti d^e, ed.

⁶ uppatti, ed. ⁷ katthaci labbhanti, ed.

⁸ vinipātagatā, m. ⁹ ghaṭṭiyaṃ, ed. ¹⁰ bhagavātena, ed.

¹¹ āharissaṃ, m. ¹² gahaṭṭha, ed.

¹³ samabhihato, ed. ¹⁴ paññāpetuṃ, ed.

¹⁵ puttike m. ; puttika, ed. ¹⁶ diṇṇ' amhi, ed.

¹⁷ Anikar°, ed. ¹⁸ diṇṇā, ed.

¹⁹ bhavissati, ed. ²⁰ ariyā, m.

Rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā daharikā pi
bhuñjāhi kāmabhoge vāreyyaṃ ¹ hotu te putta. 464.

Atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhā mā edisakāni ² bhavagataṃ
asāraṃ

pabbajjā vā hohiti ³ maraṇaṃ vā ⁴ tena c'eva vāreyyaṃ. ⁵ 465.
Kim iva pūtikāyaṃ asuciṃ ⁶ savaṇagandhaṃ ⁷ bhayānakaṃ
kunapaṃ abhisamviseyyaṃ ⁸ gattaṃ ⁹ sakipaggharitaṃ ¹⁰
asucipunṇaṃ. 466.

Kim iva t'āhaṃ jānanti vikūlakaṃ maṃsasaṇṭitapalittaṃ
kimikulālayaṃ sakupaḥbhattaṃ ¹¹ kaḷevaraṃ ¹² kissa diya-
yati ¹³ ti. 467.

Nibbuyhati susānaṃ aciraṃ kāyo apeta viññāṇo
chutṭho kaliṅgaram ¹⁴ viya jigucchamānehi ñātihi. 468.

Chaddūna ¹⁵ naṃ susāne parabhattaṃ nāyanti ¹⁶ jiguc-
chantā

niyakā mātāpitaraṃ kiṃ pana sādharāṇā ¹⁷ janatā. 469.

Ajjhositā asāre kaḷevare aṭṭhinhārusaṃghāte ¹⁸

khelassumucchāssavaparipuṇṇe ¹⁹ pūtikāyāmihi. 470.

Yo naṃ vinibbhujitvā ²⁰ abbhantaram assa bāhiraṃ kayirā
gandhassa asahamānā sakā pi ²¹ mātā jiguccheyya. ²² 471.

Khandhadhātūāyatanam saṃkhataṃ ²³ jātīmūlakaṃ
dukkhaṃ yoniso aruciṃ bhaṇanti ²⁴ vāreyyaṃ kissa icchey-
yaṃ. ²⁵ 472.

Divase divase tī sattisatāni navaṇavā pateyyuṃ kāyamhi
vassasataṃ pi ca ghāto ²⁶ seyyo dukkhassa c'eva khayō. 473.

¹ dhāreyyaṃ, cd. ² edisakā, cd.; edisikāni, m.

³ hohisi, cd. ⁴ vā om. cd. ⁵ dhāreyyaṃ, cd.

⁶ asuci, cd. ⁷ sāsanaṃgandhaṃ, cd. ⁸ viseyya, cd.

⁹ bhastaṃ, m. ¹⁰ sakim p°, cd. ¹¹ sakuna°, cd.

¹² kaḷevara, cd. ¹³ riyatī, cd.

¹⁴ kalikaram, cd. ¹⁵ chaddhana, cd.; chutṭhūna, m.

¹⁶ paresam bhattaṃ nāyanti, cd. ¹⁷ sādharano, cd.

¹⁸ saṃghāte, m. ¹⁹ khelasucchādassavap°, cd. m.

²⁰ vinibbhajjitvā, cd. ²¹ sakkaram pi, cd.

²² jiguccheyyaṃ, cd. ²³ saṃkhataṃ, cd.

²⁴ anivigananti, cd. ²⁵ iccheyyūṃ, cd. ²⁶ saṅghāto, cd.

Ajjhupagacche ghātaṃ ¹ yo viññū evaṃ ² satthuno vacanaṃ
 dīgho tesam ³ saṃsāro ⁴ punappunaṃ haññamānānaṃ. 474.
 Devesu manussesu ⁵ ca tiracchānayoniya asurakāye
 petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitā ⁶ diyaṇte ghātā. ⁷ 475.
 Nirayesu bahū ⁸ vinipātagatassa kilissamānassa
 devesu pi attānaṃ ⁹ nibbānasukhā paraṃ n'atthi. 476.
 Pattā te ¹⁰ nibbānaṃ ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe
 appossukkā ¹¹ ghaṭenti jātimaraṇappahānāya. 477.
 Ajj' eva tāta ¹² abhinikkhamissaṃ bhogehi kiṃ asārehi ¹³
 nibbāṇā ¹⁴ me kāmā vantaṃ sāmā ¹⁵ tālavatthukatā. 478.
 Sā c'eva ¹⁶ bhaṇati pītaṃ Anikaratto ¹⁷ ca yassa dinnā ¹⁸
 upayāsi pītaṃ avuto vāreyyaṃ ¹⁹ upaṭṭhite kāle. 479.
 Atha asitanicitamuduke ²⁰ kese khaggena chindiya
 Sumedhā pāsādaṃ pidhatvā ²¹ paṭhamajjhānaṃ ²² samā-
 pajji. 480.

Sā ca taṃ samāpannā ²³ Anikaratto ²⁴ ca āgato nagaraṃ
 pāsāde 'va Sumedhā aniccasaññā su bhāveti. 481.
 Sā ca ²⁵ manasikaroti Anikaratto ²⁶ ca āruhi turitaṃ
 maṇikanakabhūṣitaṅgo katañjali yācati Sumedhaṃ. ²⁷ 482.
 Rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogaṃ sukhā daharikā pi ²⁸
 bhuñjāhi ²⁹ kāmabhoge kāmasukhā sudullabhā loke. 483.
 Nisatṭhaṃ ³⁰ te rajjaṃ bhoge bhuñjassu dehi dānāni
 mā dummanā ahosi mātāpitaro te dukkhita. ³¹ 484.

¹ ghāta, cd. ² eva, cd. ³ vo, m.

⁴ tesam sāro, cd. ⁵ mānussesu, cd. ⁶ aparimito, cd.

⁷ diyaṇte ghāto, m. cd. ⁸ bahūhi, cd.

⁹ attānaṃ, m. cd. ¹⁰ tassā te, cd. ¹¹ apposukkā, cd.

¹² tāta, cd. ¹³ pasārehi, cd. ¹⁴ nibbāṇā, cd.

¹⁵ vantaṃ so, cd. ¹⁶ sa c'eva, cd.

¹⁷ Anikaro, cd. ¹⁸ ssa sā dinnā, cd.

¹⁹ ubhayāya pi taruṇavatā dhāreyyaṃ, m. cd.

²⁰ amitaṇ, cd. ²¹ cāpinatvā, cd. ²² ojjhāne, cd.

²³ sammāpannā, cd. ²⁴ Aniko, cd. ²⁵ sā 'va, cd.

²⁶ Aniko, cd. ²⁷ Sumedhā, cd. ²⁸ daharikā si, m.

²⁹ bhuñjāmi, cd. ³⁰ nissatṭhaṃ, cd.

³¹ duve dukkho, cd.

Taṃ taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā kāmehi anatthikā vigatamohā
 mā kāme abhinandi kāmesv' ādinavaṃ passa. 485.
 Cātuddīpo rājā Mandhātā āsi¹ kāmabhogīnam aggo
 atitto² kālaṃkato na ca tassa paripūrītā icchā. 486.
 Satta ratanāni³ vasseyya vuṭṭhimā dasadisā⁴ samantena
 na c'atthi titti⁵ kāmānaṃ atittā 'va maranti narā. 487.
 Asisūlūpumā kāmā kāmā⁶ sappasiropamā⁷
 ukkopamā anudahanti aṭṭhikaṇkālasannibhā.⁸ 488.
 Aniccā addhuvā kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā
 ayogulo va santatto aghamūlā dukkhapphalā.⁹ 489.
 Rukkhaphalūpumā kāmā maṃsapesūpumā dukkhā¹⁰
 supinopamā vañcaniyā kāmā yācitakūpumā. 490.
 Sattisūlūpumā kāmā rogo gaṇḍo aghaṃ nighaṃ
 aṅgārakāsusadisā aghamūlaṃ bhayaṃ vadho. 491.
 Evaṃ bahudukkhā kāmā akkhātā antarāyikā
 gacchatha na me bhavagata vissāso atthi attano. 492.
 Kiṃ mama paro karissati attano sīsamhi ḍayhamānamhi
 anubandhe jarāmarāṇe¹¹ tassa ghātāya¹² ghaṭitabbaṃ. 493.
 Dvāraṃ apāpunitvāna 'yaṃ¹³ mātāpitaro Anikarattaṃ¹⁴ ca
 disvāna chamaṃ¹⁵ nisinne rodante¹⁶ idam avoca. 494.
 Dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro punappunaṃ ca rodantaṃ
 anamatagge pitu marāṇe bhātu vadhe attano ca vadhe. 495.
 Assu thaññaṃ¹⁷ rudhiraṃ saṃsāraṃ anamataggato saratha¹⁸
 sattānaṃ saṃsaritaṃ¹⁹ sarāhi aṭṭhīnaṃ ca²⁰ sannica-
 yaṃ. 496.
 Sara²¹ cāturo' dadhī upanīte assuthaññaṃ rudhiraṃhi²²
 sara²³ ekakappam aṭṭhīnaṃ²⁴ sañcayaṃ Vipulena sa-
 maṃ. 497.

¹ asi, ed. ² kāmā titto, ed. ³ sabba rat°, ed.

⁴ asadisā, ed. ⁵ titthi, ed. ⁶ kāmā om. m. ed

⁷ sabbasir°, m. ⁸ °kaṇkāla°, m. ed. ⁹ oppalā, ed.

¹⁰ dukkhā, ed. ¹¹ °marāṇa, ed. ¹² ghātāya, m.

¹³ °tvānaṃ, ed. ¹⁴ Anik°, ed. ¹⁵ disvāna maṃ, ed.

¹⁶ rodente, ed.; rodantī, m. ¹⁷ dhaññaṃ, ed.

¹⁸ °to ca atha, ed. ¹⁹ saṃsaratam, m. ²⁰ ca om. ed.

²¹ sarā, ed. ²² °dhaññaṃ, ed.; °ruciraṃhi, m.

²³ param, ed. ²⁴ aṭṭhiraṃ, ed.

Anamatagge saṃsarato ¹ mahiṃ ² Jambudīpaṃ upanītaṃ
kolatṭhimattagūlikā mātāpīṭusv ³ eva na ppahonti. 498.

Sara ⁴ tiṇakaṭṭhaṃ ⁵ sākhāpalāsaṃ upanītaṃ anamatag-
gato

pīṭusu caturaṅgulikā ghaṭikā pīṭupīṭusv ⁶ eva na ppahonti. 499.

Sara kāṇakacchapaṃ pubbe samudde aparato ca yugacchid-
daṃ

siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkaṃ ⁷ maṇussaḷābhaṃhi opama-
maṃ. ⁸ 500.

Sara rūpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamaṃ ⁹ kāyakaḷino asārassa
khandhe ¹⁰ passa anicce sarāhi ¹¹ niraye bahuvighāte. 501.

Sara kaṭasīṃ vaddhente ¹² punappunaṃ tāsū tāsū jātisū
sara kumbhīlabhayaṇī ca sarāhi cattāri saccāni. 502.

Amataṃhi vijjamaṇe kiṃ tava pañcakaṭukena pīṭena ¹³
sabbā hi kāmaratiyo kaṭukatarā pañcakaṭukena. 503.

Amataṃhi vijjamaṇe kiṃ tava kāmehi ye parilāhā
sabbā hi kāmaratiyo jalitā kuthitā ¹⁴ kupitā ¹⁵ santāpītā. ¹⁶ 504.

Asapattamaṃ ¹⁷ samāne kiṃ tava kāmehi ye bahusapattā ¹⁸
rājaggicoraudakappiyeḥi sādharāṇā kāma bahusapattā. 505.

Mokkhaṃhi vijjamaṇe kiṃ tava kāmehi yesu hi vadhā-
bandho

kāmesu hi vadhābandho kāmakāma ¹⁹ dukkhāni anubhon-
ti. 506.

Ādīpitā tiṇukkā gaṇhantaṃ dahanti n'eva muñcantamaṃ ²⁰
ukkopamā hi kāma dahanti ye te na muñcanti. 507.

Mā appakassa hetu kāmasukhassa vipulaṃ jahi ²¹ sukhaṃ

¹ saṃsārato, ed. ² mahi, ed. ³ mātāmātusv, m.

⁴ sara om. m. ⁵ tiṇakaṭṭhassa, ed. ⁶ mātāpīṭusv, ed.

⁷ paripunnāṃ, ed. ⁸ upamaṃ, ed.

⁹ opamāya, ed. m. ¹⁰ nandhe, ed. ¹¹ parāhi, ed.

¹² vaddhante, ed. ; vaddhente, m. ¹³ mitena, ed.

¹⁴ kudhitā, m. ¹⁵ kupitā om. m. ¹⁶ santappitā, ed.

¹⁷ asampatt°, ed. ¹⁸ bahusamattā, ed.

¹⁹ kāmesu hi asākāmā, m. ; vadhābandho om, ed.

²⁰ muccantamaṃ, m. ²¹ jahe, ed.

mā puthulomo va baḷisaṃ giḷitvā pacchā vihaññasi.¹ 508.
 Kāmaṃ kāmesu damassu² tāva sunakho va saṅkhalābaddho³
 khāhinti+ khu taṃ kāmā⁵ chātā sunakhaṃ va caṇḍālā. 509.
 Aparimitaṃ ca dukkhaṃ bahūni ca cittaḍaṇṇasāni
 anubholisi kāmesu yutto.⁶ Paṭinissaja addhuve⁷ kāme. 510.
 Ajaramhi vijjamaṇe kiṃ tava kāmehi ye sujarā
 maraṇavyādhigahitā⁸ sabbā sabbattha jātiyo. 511.

Idaṃ ajaraṃ idaṃ amaraṃ idaṃ ajaraṃ arapaḍaṃ asokaṃ⁹
 asaṇṇaṃ¹⁰ asambādhāṃ akhalitaṃ abhayaṃ nirupaṭā-
 paṃ. 512.

Adhigataṃ idaṃ bahūhi amataṃ ajjāpi ca labhaniyaṃ idaṃ
 yo yoniso payuñjati¹¹ na ca sakkā aghaṭamaṇena.¹² 513.
 Evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā saṅkhāragate ratim¹³ alabhamānā
 anuñenti¹⁴ Anikarattaṃ kesa'va chaṃaṃ chupi¹⁵ Sume-
 dhā. 514.

Uṭṭhāya Anikaratto pañjaliko yāci¹⁶ tassā pitaraṃ so
 vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajitūṃ vimokkhasaccadas-
 sā.¹⁷ 515.

Vissajjitā mātāpitūhi pabbaji sokabhayaabhītā
 cha abhiññā sacchikatā aggaphalaṃ sikkhamānāya. 516.
 Acchariyaṃ abbhutaṃ taṃ nibbānaṃ āsi rājakaññāya
 pubbenivāsacaritaṃ yathā vyākari pacchime kāle. 517.
 Bhagavati Koṇāgamane saṅghārāmaṃhi navanivesaṃhi
 sakhiyo tiṇi janiyo viharadānaṃ adāsima. 518.
 Dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ satāni ca
 satakkhattuṃ

devesu upapajjima. Ko pana vādo manussesu. 519.

Devesu mahiddhikā ahuma. Manussakamhi ko pana¹⁸ vādo.

¹ vihaññati, cd.

² ramassu, cd.

³ saṅkhānaṃ bandho, cd. ; saṅkhānubandho, m.

⁴ kāhanti, cd. ; kāhinti, m.

⁵ kāmā, cd.

⁶ kāmāyutto, m. cd.

⁷ paṭinissada andhave, cd.

⁸ obādhī°, cd.

⁹ idan tamarāmarapaḍuso, cd.

¹⁰ athapaṭṭhaṃ, cd.

¹¹ payujjati, cd.

¹² aghaṭamaṇe, cd.

¹³ rati, cd.

¹⁴ aruñenti, cd.

¹⁵ thubhi, cd.

¹⁶ yāva, cd.

¹⁷ °dassāmi, cd.

¹⁸ pana om. m.

Sattaratanassa mahesī itthiratanam aham āsi.¹ 520.

So hetu so pabbavo tam mūlam satthu sāsane² khanti
tam paṭhamam samodhānam tam dhammaratāya nibbā-
nam. 521.

Evam kathenti³ ye saddahanti vacanam anomapaññassa
nibbindanti bhavagate nibbinditvā virajjanti ti. 522.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha Mantāvatīyā nagare
ti Mantāvati ti evaṃnāmake nagare. Rañño Koñ-
cassa ti Koñcassa nāma rañño mahesiyā kucchimhi jātā
dhītā āsi. Sumedhā ti nāmena Sumedhā. Pāsā-
dikā + sāsana kārehi ti satthu sāsana kārehi ariyehi
dhammadesanāya sāsane pasādikā sañjātaratanattayappa-
sādakatā.

Sīlavatī ācārasīlasampannā. Cittakathā ti
cittadhammakathā. Bahussutā pariyattidhammassa
saṅṭhitā. Buddhasāsane vinītā ti evaṃ pabba-
janti evaṃ nibbanti iti sīlam iti samādhi iti paññā iti
suttānugatena yonisomanasikārena saṅgato⁵ kilesānam
vinigatattā buddhānam sāsane vinītā saṃyatakāyavācā-
cittā. Ubhayo nisāmethā ti tumhe dve pi mama
vacanam nisāmetha. Mātāpitāro upagantvā⁶
bhāṇatī ti yojanā.

Yadi pi dibbam ti⁷ devaloke pariyāpannam pi
bhavagatam nāma sabbam pi asassatam⁸ aniccam
dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam. Kim aṅgam pana
tucchā kā mā ti kim aṅgam pana manussakāmā ye
sabbe pi asātā 'va bhāvato tucchā rittā satthadhārāya
madhubindu viya appassādā etarahi āyatiñ ca vipula-
dukhatāya bahuvighātā.

Kaṭukā ti anittā sappaṭibhayatthena āsivisa-
sadisā. Yesu kāmesu mucchitā ti ajjhositā.
Samappitā ti sakammunā sabbaso appitā khittā upa-

¹ asim, m. ² sāvasāsane, m. ed. ³ karonti, m. ed.

⁴ pasādhitā, ed. ⁵ taṅgato, ed. ⁶ ugantvā, ed.

⁷ dibbati, ed. ⁸ apassapatam, ed.

pannā ti attho. Haññante ti bādhiyanti vinipāte¹ apāye.

Acetanā ti attahitacetanāya abhāvena acetanā. Dukkhasamudayoruddhā ti taṇhānimittasamsāre aparuddhā. Desente ti catusaccadhamme desiyamāne. Ajānantā ti atthaṃ ajānantā. Nabujjhare ariyasaccāni ti dukkhādini ariyasaccāni no paṭibujjhanti.

Ammā ti mātaraṃ pamukhaṃ katvā ālapati. Te bahutarā ajānantā ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ piḥanti² devesu upapatti³ ti te buddhavaradesitāni saccāni ajānantā te yeva ca imasmiṃ loke bahutarā ti yojanā.

Bhavadate aniccamhī ti sabbasmiṃ bhave anicce⁴ devesu upapatti na sassa⁵ tā. 5 Evaṃ sante⁶ pinaca santasanti bālā na uttasanti na samvegaṃ⁷ āpajjanti. Punappunaṃ jāyita bhasa aparāparam upapajjamānassa.

Cattāro vinipātā ti nirayatiracchānayonipeta-visayaasurayonī⁸ ti ime cattāro 'sukhasamussayato vinipātagatiyo. Manussadevūpapattisañcitā⁹ pana dve ca gatiyo. Kathañci kicchena kasirena labbhanti. Puññakammassa dukkarattā nirayesū ti sukharahitesu apāyesu.

Appossukkā¹⁰ ti aññakiccesu nirussukkā. Ghaṭṭissaṃ ti vāyamissam¹¹ bhāvanam anuyūḍjissāmi.

Kāyakalinā asārena kiṃ abhinanditenā ti yojanā. Bhavataṇhāya nirodhā ti bhavagatāya taṇhāya nirodhahetu nirodhanatthaṃ. Buddhānam uppādo laddho vivajjito nirayuppattiādiko atthavidho akkhaṇo. Khaṇo navamo khaṇo laddho ti yojanā. Sīlāni ti catupārisuddhisīlāni.

¹ vinipāte¹, cd.

² viḥanti, cd.

³ upapatti, cd.

⁴ anicca, cd.

⁵ passitā, cd.

⁶ santa, cd.

⁷ samvega, cd.

⁸ pitti-visayo^o, cd.

⁹ o^osañjātā, cd.

¹⁰ appossukkā, cd.

¹¹ vāyamissam, cd.

Brahmacariyaṃ ti sāsanaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. Na dū-
seyyaṃ ti na kopeyyāmi.

Na tāva āhāraṃ āhariyaṃ gahaṭṭhā ti
n'eva tāva ahaṃ gahaṭṭhā hutvā āhāraṃ āhariyāmi. Sace
pabbajjaṃ¹ na labhissāmi maraṇaṃ vasaṃ eva gata
bhavissāmi ti evaṃ Sumedhā mātāpitaro
bhaṇatī ti yojanā.

Assā ti Sumedhāya. Sabbaso samabhisāto
ti assā pitā² sabbaso abhisātasukho. Ghaṭenti sañ-
ñāpetuṃ ti pāsādatale chaṃā patitaṃ
Sumedhaṃ mātā ca pitā ca gihībhāvāya saññāpetuṃ
ghaṭenti vāyamanti. Ghaṭenti (!) pi pāṭho. So eva
attho.

Kim socitenā ti “pabbajjaṃ na labhissāmi” ti
kim socanena. Dinnā si Vāraṇavatimhi³ Vāra-
ṇavatinagare dinnā asi. Dinnā si ti vatvā puna pi
dinnā ti vacanaṃ dalhaṃ + dinnābhāvadassanatthaṃ.

Rajje āṇā ti Anikarattassa rajje tava āṇā pavatti.
Dhanaṃ issariyaṃ ti imasmiṃ kule patikule ca
dhaṃ issariyaṃ ca. Bhogā sukhā ativiya itthā
bhogā ti sabbam idaṃ tuyhaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ hatthagataṃ.
Daharikā taruṇā. Tasmā bhuñjāhi kāma-
bhoge. Tena kāraṇena dhāreyyaṃ hotu te
puttā ti yojanā.

Ne ti mātāpitaro. Mā edisikānī ti evarūpāni
rajje āṇādini mā bhavantu. Tasmā ti ce āha bhava-
gataṃ asāraṇaṃ ti ādi.

Kim ivā ti kim viya.⁵ Pūtikāyaṃ ti imaṃ pūti-
kālevaram. Savanagandhaṃ ti viṣaṭṭhagandhaṃ.
Bhayaṇakaṃ ti avitarāgānaṃ bhayaṇavaṇaṃ. Kuṇa-
paṃ abhisamviseyyaṃ bhaṣṭaṇ⁶ ti kuṇa-
pabharitaṃ cammapasilbhaṇaṃ. Sakipaggharitaṃ⁷
asucipuṇṇaṃ nānappakārassa asucino⁸ puṇṇaṃ

¹ pabbajjaṃ, ed.

² pi hi, ed.

³ ovatim pi, ed.

⁴ dalhiṃ, ed.

⁵ kimi viya, ed.

⁶ abhisamviseyyabhāṭṭaṇ, ed.

⁷ pakip^c, ed.

⁸ asuno, ed.

hutvā sakim¹ viya sabbakālaṃ² adhippaggharantaṃ
mama idaṃ ti abhiniveseyyaṃ.

Kim iva t'āhaṃ jānanti vikūlakaṃ³ ti
ativiya paṭikūlaṃ asucihi mamsapesihi soṇitehi ca upa-
littaṃ anekesaṃ kimikulānaṃ ālayaṃ sakunaṇaṃ
bhattabhūtaṃ. Kimikulāle sakunabhattaṃ ti
pi pātho. Kimiṇaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ sakunaṇaṃ ca bhatta-
bhūtaṃ⁴ ti attho. Taṃ ahaṃ kaḷevaraṃ jānanti tithā
kammaṃ idāni dhāreyyavasena kassa kena nāma kāra-
ṇena diyyati⁵ ti dasseti tassa taṇ ca dānaṃ kim iva kim
viya hoti ti yojanā.

Nibbuyhati susānaṃ acirakāyo apeta-
viññāṇo ti ayaṃ kāyo acirena ca apagataviññāṇo
susānaṃ nibbuyhati upanīyati. Chuṭṭho⁶ ti chaḍḍito.
Kaliṅgaram viyā ti niratthakakattakhaṇḍasadiṣo.
Jigucchamaṇehi⁷ nātihi ti janehi pi jiguccha-
maṇehi.

Chaḍḍūna⁸ naṃ susāne chaḍḍetvā. Para-
bhattaṃ ti paresaṃ soṇasigālādīnaṃ annabhūtaṃ.
Nhāyanti⁹ jigucchanti ti imassa pacchato āgatā
ti ettakā pi jigucchamānā sasīsaṃ nimujjanti nhāyanti¹⁰
pag eva puṭṭhavanto.¹¹ Niyakā mātāpitāro viya
attano mātāpitāro pi. Kim pana¹² sādharāṇā
vijātā ti. Itaro pana samūho jigucchatī ti kim eva
vattabbaṃ.

Ajjhositā taṇhāvasena abhinivittā. Asāre ti
niceasārādisārarahite vinibbhujitvā¹³ viññāṇavinibbhogaṃ
katvā.

Gandhassa asahamānā¹⁴ ti gandhaṃ assa
kāyassa asahanti. Sakā pi mātā ti attano mātā pi.
Jiguccheyyā ti koṭṭhāsānaṃ vinibbhujanena¹⁵ paṭi-

¹ pakim, ed. ² sabbakāraṃ, ed. ³ vikulan, ed.

⁴ bhūtaṃ *only*, ed. ⁵ dissati, ed. ⁶ chuddho, ed.

⁷ jigucchamaṇe, ed. ⁸ chaḍḍana, ed. ⁹ nāyanti, ed.

¹⁰ nāyanti, ed. ¹¹ puṭṭhav°, ed. ¹² kim na, ed.

¹³ vinibbhuj°, ed. ¹⁴ ahamānā, ed.

¹⁵ vinibbhajjanena, ed.

kūlabhāvāya suttūhutarāṃ upaṭṭhahānato. Khandha-
dhātūāyatanāṃ ti rūpakkhandhādayo ime pañca
khandhā cakkhudhātūnādayo imā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo cakkhā-
yatanādini imāni dvādasāyatanāni ti evaṃ khandhadhā-
tuyo āyatanāni eā ti sabbaṃ idaṃ rūpārūpadhammajāta-
saccasambhuyyapaccayehi katattā sa ũkhātāṃ na
yidaṃ tasmiṃ bhave pavattamānadukkhaṃ. Jātipacca-
yattā jātimūlakāṃ ti evaṃ yoniso upāyena aru-
ciṃ¹ bhāṇanti vinayanti. Dhāreyyaṃ vivāhaṃ.
Kissa kena² kāraṇena icchissāmi. Silāni brahma-
cariyaṃ pabbajjadukkarā ti yad etaṃ mātāpitūhi vuttaṃ
tassa paṭivacanāṃ dātum divase ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha divase ti sattisatāni navaṇavā pa-
teyyum kāyāmhī ti dine dine tīṇi sattisatāni tāvad
eva nisitanisitabhāvena abhinavāni kāyasmiṃ sampatey-
yum. Vassasatam pi ca ghāto seyyo ti niran-
tarāṃ vassasatam pi patamāno yathāvutto sattighāto
seyyo. Dukkhaassa c'eva khayō ti evaṃ cev'atta-
dukkhaassa parikkhayō bhaveyya. Evaṃ mahantam pi
pavattidukkhaṃ adhivāsetvā nibbānādhigamāya ussāho
karaṇīyo ti. Ajjhupagacche ti sampatiçcheyya. Evan
ti vuttanayena idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti : yo puggalo anamatag-
gaṃ saṃsāraṃ aparimānaṃ ca vaṭṭadukkhaṃ dipentaṃ
satthuno vacanaṃ viññāya yathāvuttaṃ sattighātaduk-
khaṃ sampatiçcheyya tena c'eva vaṭṭadukkhaassa parik-
khayō siyā ti. Tenāha : dīgho tesāṃ saṃsāro
puna ppunaṃ haññamānānaṃ ti aparāparaṃ
jātijarāvyaādhimaraṇādīhi bādhiyamānānaṃ ti attho.

Asura kāye ti kālakañjakādipetāsuraṇikāye. Ghātā
ti kāyacittānaṃ upaghatā. Bahū ti pañcavidhabandha-
nādikammakaraṇavasena pavattiyamānā bahu anekaghātā.
Vinipātagatassā ti sesāpāyasaṅkhātāṃ vinipātaṃ
upagatassa pi. Kilissamānaṃssā ti tiracchānādiatta-
bhāvato abhigātādīhi ābādhiyamānaṃssa.

Devesu pi attāṇaṃ ti devassa bhāvesu pi attāṇaṃ
n'atthi rāgaparilāhādinaṃ sadukkhaṃ savighātabhāvato. Nib-

¹ aruci, ed.

² sandassa kena, ed.

bānasukhā param n'atthī ti nibbānasukhato param aññaṃ uttamaṃ sukhaṃ nāma n'atthi. Loka-sukhassa vipariṇāmasaṅkharadukkhasabhāvattā. Tenāha bhagavā: nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ ti.

Pattā te¹ nibbānaṃ ti te nibbānappattā yeva nāma. Ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe ti sammāsambuddhassa sāsane ye yuttapayuttā.

Nibbiṇṇā ti virattā. Me ti mayā. Vantasamā ti sunavamadhusadisā. Tālavatthukatā ti tālassa chinditatthānasadisā katā.

Athā ti pacchā mātāpitūnaṃ attano ajjhāsayaṃ pave-detvā Anikarattassa ca āgatabhāvaṃ sutvā. Asitaṇi-cita muduke² ti indanilabhamarasamānavanṇatāya asitaghanabhāvena nicite, simbalikulasamasamphassa-nāya muduke. Kese khaggena chindiyā ti attano kese sunisitena asinā chinditvā. Pāsādaṇ cāpi-dhatvā³ ti attano vasanapāsāde sirigabbhaṃ pidhāya tassa dvāraṃ thaketvā + ti attho. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ samāpajjī ti khaggena chinne attano kese purato ṭhapetvā tattha paṭikulamanasikāraṃ pavattenti yathā upaṭṭhite nimitte uppannaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ bhāvaṃ āpādetvā samāpajjī. Sā ca Sumedhā tahiṃ pāsāde samāpannajjhānaṃ ti adhippāyo. Anicca saññā su bhāvetī ti jhānato vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ ti ādinā aniccānupassanaṃ suṭṭhu bhāveti. Anicca saññāgahanaṃ evaṃ ettha dukkha-saññādinam pi gahaṇaṃ katam ti veditabbaṃ.

Maṇikanakabhūsitāṇṅo ti maṇivivittehi hemā-laṅkārehi vibhūsitagatto.

Rajjē āṇā ti ādinā ṭhitakāranidassanaṃ. Tattha āṇā ti adhipaccaṃ. Issariyaṃ ti yaso vibhavasampat-tibhogā. Sukhā ti itthā manāpiyā kāmūpabhogā. Daharikā sī ti tvaṃ idāni daharā taruṇī asi.

Nisaṭṭhaṇ⁵ te rajjan ti mayhaṃ sabbam pi tiyo-janikaṃ rajjaṃ tuyhaṃ pariccattaṃ. Taṃ paṭipaj-

¹ pattā ve, cd.

² amita°, cd.

³ cāpi ṭhatvā, cd.

⁴ thakketvā, cd.

⁵ nissatṭhaṇ, cd.

jītvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu. Ayaṃ maṃ kāme
yeva nimantetī ti. Mā dummanā aho si dehi
dānāni yathāruceiyā mahantāni dānāni samañabrāhma-
ṇesu pavattehi. Mātāpitaro te dukkhitā doma-
nassappattā tava pabbajjāadhippāyaṃ sutvā. Tasmā kāme
paribhuñjantī te pi upaṭṭibhantī tesam cittaṃ dukkhaṃ
mocesī. Evam ettha padatthayojanā veditabbā.

Mā kāme abhinandī ti vatthukāme kilesakā-
mehi abhinaudī. Atho kho tesu kāmesu ādīnavaṃ
dosam mayhaṃ vacanānusārena passa nāpacakkhunā
olokehi.

Cātuddīpo¹ ti Jambudīpādīnaṃ catumnaṃ mahā-
dīpānaṃ issaro. Mandhātā ti evaṃnāmo rājā.
Kāmabhoginam aggo aggabhūto āsi. Tenāha
bhagavā: Rāhu 'ggam attabhāvīnaṃ Mandhātā kāmabho-
ginan ti. Atitto kālāṅkato ti caturāsīti vassasa-
hassāni kumārakīlāvasena caturāsīti vassasahassāni opa-
rajjavasena caturāsīti vassasahassāni cakkavattī rājā deva-
bhogasādise bhoge bhuñjītvā chatṭiṃsa sakkānaṃ āyup-
pamānakālaṃ tāvatīṃsabhavane saggasampattīṃ anubha-
vitvā pi kāmehi atitto 'va kālāṅkato, kāmesu na c'assa
paripūrītā icchā.

Satta ratanāni vasseyyā ti² satta pi rata-
nāni. Vuṭṭhimā³ devo. Dasadisā vyāpetvā.
Samantena samantato purisassa ruceivasena yadi pi
vasseyya. Yathā tvaṃ Mandhātu mahārājassa evaṃ
sante pi na vijjati titti kāmānaṃ; kāmānaṃ atittā
'va maranti narā. Tenāha bhagavā: na kahāpaṇa-
vassena titti kāmesu vijjati ti.

Asisūlūpamā kāmā adhikuṭṭanaṭṭhena. Sa p-
pasirūpamā kāmā sappatibhayatṭhena. Ukkū-
pamā ti tiṇukkūpamā anudahanatṭhena. Tenāha:
anudahantī ti aṭṭhikaṅkālasannibhā ap-
pasādatṭhena mahāvisā ti halāhalādīmahāvisasadisā
aghaḍukkhasa mūlakāraṇabhūtā. Tenāha rukkhaphalā ti.

¹ cātudīpo, ed.

² ratanāni seyyāna ti, ed.

³ vuddhimā, ed.

Rukkhaphalūpamā aṅgapaccāṅgānaṃ phalibhañjanatthēna. Maṃsapēsūpamā bahusādhāraṇatthēna. Supinūpamā ittarapaccupatthānatthēna māyā viya palobhanato. Tenāha vañcaniyā ti vañcaniyā ti attho.

Yācītakūpamā ti yācītakabhaṇḍasadisā tāva kālikatthēna.

Sattisūlūpamā vinivijjhanatthēna. Rujatthē rogo. Dukkhatā sulayo gaṇḍo. Kilesāsu vippaggharaṇato¹ dukkhuppādanatthēna aghaṃ. Maraṇasampāpanena nighaṃ. Aṅgārakāsusaḍisā mahābhīṭāpanatthēna bhayaḥetutāya ceva vadhabahutāya ca bhayaṃ vadhonāma kāmā ti yojanā.

Akkhātā antarāyikā saggamaggādhigamassa nibbānagāmimaggassa ca antarāyakarattā ca cakkhubhūte buddhādīhi vuttā.

Gacchathā² ti Anikarattaṃ sadisaṃ vissajjeti.

Kim³ mama paro karissatī ti. Paro añño. Mama kim nāma hitaṃ karissatī ti. Attano sīsamhi uttamaṅgaṃ ekādasahi aggīhi dayhamāno. Tenāha: anubandhe jarāmarāṇe ti tassa jarāmarāṇassa sīsāḍāhassa. Ghātāya⁴ samugghātāya ghaṭitabbaṃ vāyāmitabbaṃ.

Chaman ti chamāyaṃ. Idam avocā ti.

Dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro ti ādikaṃ saṃvegasaṃvaddhanakaṃ vacanaṃ avoca: dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro ti. Kilesakammavipākavattabhūtānaṃ khandhāyatanādīnaṃ paṭipavattisaṃkhāto saṃsāro aparīññātavatthukānaṃ andhabālānaṃ dīgho. Buddhaññāṇena pi aparichindatiyo yathā hi anupacchinnā avijjātaṇhānaṃ bhavappabandhassa pubbakoti na paññāyati. Evaṃ sarāmi koti ti punappunaṃ rodantaṃ aparāparaṃ sokavasena rudantānaṃ iminā pi avijjātaṇhā taṃ aparicchinnam tass'eva tesam vibhāvetī ti.

Assu thaññaṃ rudhiraṇ⁵ ti yaṃ ñātivya-

¹ cipaggharo, ed.

² gacchatā, ed.

³ ki, ed.

⁴ ghātāya, ed.

⁵ rudhiyan, ed.

nāphuṭṭhānaṃ rodantānaṃ assuṇ ca dāraḥakāle mā-
tutthanaṭo piṭaṃ thaṇṇaṃ yaṇ ca paccatthikehi
ghātitaṇaṃ rudhiraṃ saṃsāraṃ anamaṭaḡ-
gato saṃsāraṣṣa anamaṭaḡgattā anamaṭaḡgattā aviditaḡ-
gattā iminā diḡhena addhunaṃ saṭṭānaṃ saṃsa-
ritaṃ aparāparaṃ saṃsarantaṇaṃ saṃsaritaṃ sa-
raṭhaṭaṃ ti ca baḡhukaṇaṭi anussaṛāhi. Aṭṭhinaṃ
saṇṇicayaṃ taṭhā aṭṭhinaṃ saṇṇicayaṃ saṛāhi
anussara upadhārehi ti atṭho.

Idāni ādinaṃ assabaḡubhāvaṃ upamāya dassetuṃ :
sara caturō 'dadhī ti ḡāṭhaṃ āha. Taṭṭha
sara caturō 'dadhī ti upanīte assuṭhaṇṇe
ca rudhiraṃ hi ti imesaṃ saṭṭānaṃ anamaṭaḡge
saṃsāre saṃsarantaṇaṃ ekeḡassa pi aṭṭhiṃ hi assuṃhi
thaṇṇe rudhiraṃ hi ca paṃāṇato upamaṭabbe caturō
'dadhī cattāro maḡāsamudde upamāvasena buddhehi
upanīte sara saṛāhi. Ekakaḡḡam aṭṭhinaṃ
saṇṇicayaṃ Vipulena samaṇaṭi eḡassa puḡ-
ḡalassa eḡasmiṃ kaḡḡe aṭṭhinaṃ saṇṇicayaṃ Vipula-
pabbatena samaṃ upanīṭaṃ. Vuttaṃ hi c'etaṃ :

Ekass' ekena kaḡḡḡena puḡḡalass' aṭṭhisaṇṇicayo
siyā pabbatasamo rāsi itī vuttaṃ maḡhesinā
so kho paṇāyaṃ akkhāto Vepullo pabbato maḡā
uttaro Giḡḡhakūṭassa Maḡadhānaṃ Giṛibbajaṇaṭi.

Maḡājaṃ budīpaṃ upanīṭaṃ¹ kolaṭṭhi-
maṭṭā ḡuḡikā māṭāpiṭusv evaṇaṃ paḡhonti
ti. Jambudipo ti saṇṇkhāṭaṃ maḡāpaṭṭhaviṃ² paḡaraṭṭhite
maṭṭā daṛaṭṭhike kaṭvā taṭṭh' ekeḡaṃ ayaṃ me mātu ayaṃ
me māṭumaṭu ti evaṃ vibhāḡiyaṃāne tā ḡuḡikā māṭumaṭ-
usv evaṇaṃ paḡhonti ti. Māṭumaṭusu akkhīṇasv
eva paṛiyaṇṭikā ḡuḡikā paṛikkhaṃ paṛiyādānaṃ³ ḡaccheṃ-
yuaṇaṭi tv eva anamaṭaḡge saṃsāre saṃsarato⁴ saṭṭassa

¹ unitaṃ, ed. ² oḡaṭṭhavi, ed. ³ maṛiyādānaṃ, ed.

⁴ saṃsārato, ed.

mātumātaro ti. Evaṃ Jambudīpamahisaṃsārassa dīghabhāvena upamābhāvena upanītaṃ. Manasikāro hī ti.

Tiṇakakkaṭṭhasākhaṇḍapaṇḍasān ti tiṇaṇ ca kaṭṭhaṇ ca sākhaṇḍapaṇḍasān ca. Upanītan ti upamābhāvena upanītaṃ. Anamataggaṭṭo ti saṃsārassa anamataggaṭṭabhāvato. Caturaṅgulikā pi ghaṭikā ti caturaṅgulappamāṇāni khaṇḍāni. Pitupitussv eva na ppahonti ti pitupitāmaheva¹ eva tā ghaṭikā na ppahonti. Idam vuttaṃ hoti: imasmiṃ loke sabbam tiṇaṇ ca kaṭṭhaṇ ca sākhaṇḍapaṇḍasān ca caturaṅgulikā caturaṅgulikā katvā tatthi' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me pitu ayaṃ me pitāmahassā² ti bhājiyamāne tā ghaṭikā 'va parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyyuṃ na tv eva anamataggaṭṭe saṃsāre saṃsarato sattassa pitu pitāmahā ti. Evaṃ tiṇakakkaṭṭhaṇ ca sākhaṇḍapaṇḍasān ca saṃsārassa dīghabhāvena upanītaṃ sarāhī ti. Imasmiṃ pana tṭhāne anamataggaṭṭo 'yaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ.³ Kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yaṃ vā ito iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ amanāpasampayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu puṇṇaṃ paggharitaṃ yaṃ ca catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ tan ti ādikā anamataggaṭṭā pāli āharitabbaṃ.

Sarakāṇakacchapana⁴ ti ubhayakkhikānaṃ kacchapam anussara. Pubbasamudde aparato ca yugacchiddan ti puratthimasamudde aparato ca pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasamudde vātavasena paribbhamantaṃsa yugassa ekaṃ chiddam. Siran tassa ca paṭimukkaṇ⁵ ti kāṇakacchapassa sīsaṃ tassa ca vassasatassa accayena gīvaṃ ukkhipantaṃsa sīsassa yugacchidde⁶ pavesanaṇ ca.

Sara manussa lābhamhi⁷ opammaṇ ti na-y-idam sabbam pi buddhuppādadhammadesanāde-

¹ pitā ahesuṃ, ed. ² pitāmassā, ed. ³ Cf. Saṃy. xv. 1. 3.

⁴ sarakākacchapo, ed.

⁵ paṭimokkan, ed.

⁶ yugga, ed.

⁷ para manusse lābhimhi, ed.

vamanussattalābhe opammaṃ¹ katvā paññāsārajjabhaya-
yassa pi aticca sabhāvattā. Vuttaṃ hi etaṃ : seyyathā
pi bhikkhave puriso mahāsamudde ekacchiddaṃ yugaṃ
khipeyyā ti ādi.

Sara² rūpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamaṃ³ ti vimaddāsahanato
phenapiṇḍasadisassa anekānatthasannipātato kāyasaṅkhā-
tassa kalino niceasārādivirahena asārassa rūpaṃ asucidug-
gandhaṃ jegucchapaṭikulasabhāvaṃ sara. K h a n d h e
p a s s a a n i c c e t i p a ñ c a p i u p ā d ā n a k k h a n d h e a b h ā v a t-
t h e n a a n i c c e p a s s a n ā ṇ a c a k k h u n ā o l o k e h i. S a r ā h i
n i r a y e b a h u v i g h ā t e t i b a h u d u k k h e m a h ā d u k k h e
c a a n u s s a r a.

Sara kaṭasiṃ vaddhente⁵ ti punappunaṃ
tāsu tāsu jātiṣu aparāparaṃ uppattiyaṃ punappunaṃ
kaṭasiṃ⁶ susānaṃ ālāhanam eva vaddhante satte anussara.
Vaddhanto⁷ ti vā pāli. Tvaṃ vaddhento ti yojanā. K u m-
b h ī l a b h a y ā n ī t i u d a r a p o s a n a t t h a ṃ a k i c c a k ā r i t ā v a-
s e n a o d a k a t ā b h a y ā n i. V u t t a ṃ h i k u m b h ī l a b h a y a n t i
k h o b h i k k h a v e u d a k a t t a s s ' e t a ṃ a d h i v a c a n a n t i. S a r ā h i
c a t t ā r i s a c c ā n ī t i i d a ṃ d u k k h a ṃ a r i y a s a c c a ṃ — p e —
a y a ṃ d u k k h a n i r o d h a g ā m i n ī p a ṭ i p a d ā a r i y a s a c c a ṃ t i
c a t t ā r i a r i y a s a c c ā n i y ā t h ā v a t o a n u s s a r a u p a d h ā r e h i. E v a ṃ
r ā j a p u t t i a n e k ā k ā r a v o k ā r a ṃ a v a s s a v a s e n a k ā m e s u s a ṃ-
s ā r e c a ā d i n a v a ṃ p a k ā s e t v ā i d ā n i v y a t i r e k e n a p i t a ṃ
p a k ā s e t u ṃ a m a t a m h i v i j j a m ā n e t i ā d i m ā h a.
T a t t h a a m a t a m h i v i j j a m ā n e t i s a m m ā s a m b u d-
d h e n a m a h ā k a r u ṇ ā y a u p a n i v e s a d h a m m ā m a t e u p a l a b b h a-
m ā n e. K i m t a v a p a ñ c a k a ṭ u k e n a p ī t e n ā t i
a p a r i y e s a n ā ā r a k ā p a r i b h o g o v i p ā k o c ā t i p a ñ c a s u p i
t h ā n e s u t i k h i ṇ a t a r a d u k k h ā n u b a n d h a t ā y a s a v i g h ā t a t t ā
s a u p ā y ā s a t t ā k i m t u y h a ṃ p a ñ c a k a ṭ u k e n a p a ñ c a k ā m a g u ṇ a-
r a s e n a p ī t e n a. I d ā n i v u t t a m e v ' a t t h a ṃ p ā k ā t a t a r a ṃ
k a r o n t i ā h a : s a b b ā p i k ā m a r a t i y o k a ṭ u k a-

¹ opammaṃ, ed.² para, ed.³ opamāyā, ed.⁴ sarāmi, ed.⁵ vaddhante, ed.⁶ kaṭasi, ed.⁷ vaddhante, ed.

tarā pañcakaṭṭukenā¹ ti ativiya kaṭṭukatarā ti attho.

Ye pariḷāhā ti ye kāmā sampati kilesapariḷāhena sapariḷāhā mahāvighātā jalitā kuthitā kupitā santāpitā² ti ekādasahi aggīhi pajjalitā pakkuthitā³ ca hutvā taṃ samaṅgīnaṃ kampanattā santappanattā⁴ ca.

Asampattamhī ti sampattārahite nikkhamme. Samāne ti sante vijjamāne. Bahusapattā ti vatvā yehi te bahusapattā te dassetuṃ rājaggī ti ādi vuttam. Rājūhi ca agginā ca corehi ca udakena ca appiyehi ca rājaggicoraudakappiyehi sādharāṇato te sattūpamā vuttā.

Yesu vadhabandho ti yesu kāmesu kāmanimittam maraṇapothanādiparikkilesa.⁵ Andubandhanādibandho ca hoti ti attho. Kāmesū ti ādi vuttass' ev' atthassa pakaṭṭakaraṇam. Tattha hī ti hetuatthe nipāto. Yasmā kāmesu kāmahetu ime sattā vadhabandhanadukkhāni anubhavanti pāpuṇanti. Tasmā āha : Kāmakāmānām' ete asanto. Hīnā lāmakā ti attho. Ahakāmā ti vā pāṭho. So ev' attho. Ahā ti lāmakapariyāyo. Alalokitthiyo⁶ nāmā ti ādisu viya. Ādīpitā ti pajjalitā. Tiṇukkā ti tiṇehi katā ukkā. Dahanti ye te namuñcantī⁷ ti ye sattā tena kāmena muñcanti agaṇhanti te dahanti yeva. Ye sampati āyatiṇ ca jhāpenti.

Mā appakassa hetū ti pubbasārasadisassa⁸ paritakassa kāmāsukhassa hetu. Vipulam ulāram paṇitam ca lokuttarasukham mā jahimā chaḍḍesi. Mā puthulomo va balisaṃ gilitvā ti āmisalobhena balisaṃ gilitvā⁹ vyasaṇam pāpunanto puthulomo ti laddhanāmo maccho viya kāme apariccajitvā mā pacchā vihaññasi pacchā vighātam¹⁰ āpajjasi.¹¹

Sunakho va saṅkhānabaddho ti yathā gad-

¹ kaṭṭhatarā pañcakaṭṭhakenā, cd.

² kuthikā kappitā santappitā, cd. ³ pakkutṭhitā, cd.

⁴ kampanatā santappanatā, cd. ⁵ maraṇampotho, cd.

⁶ lokittiyo, cd. ⁷ mucchanti, cd. ⁸ pubbasāra, cd.

⁹ gilitvā. ¹⁰ vighātam, cd. ¹¹ āpajji, cd.

ḍulena baddho sunakho garukabandhena¹ baddho upanibaddho aññato gantuṃ asakkonto tatth' eva paribbhamati evaṃ tvaṃ kāmataṇhāya baddho. Idāni kāmāṃ yadi pi kāmesu tāva damassu indriyāni damehi. Kāhinti khu taṃ kāmā chātā sunakhaṃ vacaṇḍālā ti. Khū ti nipātamattaṃ. Te pana kāmā taṃ tathā karissanti yathā chātājjhataṃ sapākā² sunakhaṃ labhitvā anayavyasanaṃ pāpentī ti attho.

Aparimitāṇ ca dukkhaṃ ti aparimāṇam etta-kaṃ paricchindituṃ asakkuneyyaṃ nirayādisu kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ. Bahūni ca citta domanassāni ti citte labbhamānāni bahūni anekāni domanassāni cetodukkhāni. Anubhohisi ti anubhavissasi. Kāmesu yutto³ ti kāmehi yutto. Te appaṭinissajjante paṭini-saja + addhuve kāmē⁵ ti addhuvehi aniccehi vinis-sara apehī ti attho.

Jarāmaranavyādhigahitā sabbattha jā-tiyo ti yasmā hīnādibhedabhinna sabbattha bhavādisu jātiyo jarāmaranavyādhinā ca gahitā tehi aparimuttā tasmā ajaramhi nibbāne vijjamāne jarādīhi aparimuttehi kāmehi kiṃ tava payojanaṃ ti yojanā.

Evaṃ nibbānaguṇadassanamukhena kāmesu bhavesu ca ādinavaṃ pakāsetvā idāni nibbatitaṃ nibbānaguṇam eva pakāsentī idam ajaraṇ ti ādinā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha idam ajaraṇ ti idam ev' ekaṃ attani jarābhā-vato adhigatassa ca jarābhāva hetuto ajaraṃ idam amaraṇ⁶ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Idam⁷ ajara-maraṇ ti tad ubhayaṃ ekaṃ katvā thomaṇāvasena vadati. Padaṇ ti vaṭṭadukkhato muñcitukāmehi pab-bajitabbato paṭipajjitabbato padaṃ. Sokahetūnaṃ abhā-vato sokābhāva hetuto ca asokaṃ. Sapattakaradham-mābhāvato asapaṭtaṃ kilesasambādhabhāvato asambādhāṃ. Khalitasāṅkhātānaṃ duccaritānaṃ abhāvena akkhalitaṃ. Attānuvādādibhayaṇaṃ

¹ garuḷabho, ed.² sopākā.³ kāmayutto, ed.⁴ paṭinissada, ed.⁵ addhuvo kāmehi, ed.⁶ maraṇ, ed.⁷ idham, ed.

vaṭṭabbhayassa sabbaso abhāvā abhayaṃ. Dukkha-
tāpanalesassāpi abhāvena nirupatāpaṃ. Sabbam
etaṃ amatam amatamahānibbānam eva sandhāya vadati.
Taṃ hi anussavādisiddhena ākāreṇa attano upaṭṭhahanti
tesaṃ paccakkhato dassenti viya idaṃ ti avoca. Adhi-
gataṃ idaṃ bahūhi amatan ti idaṃ amatam
nibbānam bahūhi anantam aparimānehi buddhādīhi ari-
yehi adhigataṃ nātaṃ attapaccakkhātā¹ na kevaṃ tehi
adhigataṃ eva atha kho ajjāpi ca labhanīyaṃ.
Idāni pi adhigamanīyaṃ adhigantaṃ sakkā kena labha-
nīyan ti āha. Yo yoniso payuñjati ti yo puggalo
yoniso upāyena satthārā dinnaovāde thatvā yuñjati sammā-
payogañ ca karoti tena labhanīyan ti yojanā. Na ca
sakkā aghaṭamānena yo pana yoniso na payuñjati
tena aghaṭamānena ca sakkā kadāci pi laddhuṃ na sakkā
yevā ti attho.

Evam bhaṇati Sumedhā ti evaṃ vuttappakārena
Sumedhā rājakaññā samsāre attano saṃvegadīpani kāmesu
nibbedhabhāginī dhammakathaṃ kathesi. Saṅkhāra-
gate ratim alabhamānā² ti anumatte pi saṅkhārap-
pavatte ratim avindanti.³ Anunenti Anikarattaṃ
ti Anikarattaṃ rājānaṃ paññāpentī. Kesse va cha māṃ
c hupī ti attano khaggena chindetvā⁴ kesse va bhūmiyaṃ
khipi chaḍḍesi.

Yāci tassā⁵ pitaraṃ so ti so Anikaratto assā
Sumedhāya pitaraṃ Koṇcarājānaṃ yācati. Kin ti yācati
ti āha? Vissajjetha Sumedham pabbajitūṃ
vimokkhasacca dassā⁶ ti Sumedham rājaputtiṃ
pabbajitūṃ vissajjetha. Sā ca pabbajitvā vimokkha-
sacca dassā⁷ aviparītanibbānadassavīni hotū ti attho.

Sokabhaṇati bhītā⁸ ti nātiviyogādihetuto sabbasmā pi
saṃsārabhayaṭo bhītā⁸ nāputtaravasena utrastā.⁹ Sikkha-

¹ okkhatam, cd.

² rati alabhamānā, cd.

³ abhiavindanti, cd. ⁴ ehinde, cd. ⁵ yāva tassā, cd.

⁶ vimokkhapaccayassā, cd.

⁷ oḍasā, cd.

⁸ bhīto, cd.

⁹ utrasmā, cd.

mānāyā ti sikkhamānāya samānāya cha abhiññā sacchikatā tato evaṃ aggaphalaṃ arabhattaṃ sacchikatam. Acchariyaṃ¹ abbhutaṃ taṃ nibbānam āsi² rājakaññāyā ti rājaputtiyā Sumedhāya kilesehi parinibbānam abbhutaṃ ca āsi. Chaḷābhiññā va siddhiyā kathan ti ce? Pubbenivāsacaritaṃ yathā vyākari pacchime kāle ti pacchime khandhaparinibbānakāle attano pubbenivāsapariyāpannacaritaṃ yathā vyākāsi tathā taṃ jānitabban ti.

Pubbenivāsaṃ pana tayā yathā vyākataṃ dassetuṃ bhagavati Koṇāgamaṇe ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha bhagavati Koṇāgamaṇe sammāsambuddhe loke uppanne. Saṃghārāmaṃhi navaṇivasaṃhī ti saṅghaṃ uddissa abhinavanivesite ārāme. Sakhiyo tīṇi jāniyo vihāradānaṃ adāsīmha ti Dhanāñjāni Khemā ahaṃ eā ti mayaṃ tisso sakhiyo ārāmaṃ saṅghassa vihāradānaṃ adāmhā.

Dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ ti tassa vihāradānassa ānubhāvena dasavāre deveṣu upapajjimhā. Tato manussesu upapajjitvā puna satakkhattuṃ deveṣu upapajjimhā, tato pi manussesu upapajjitvā puna dasasatakkhattuṃ saḥassavāraṃ deveṣu upapajjimhā, tato pi manussesu upapajjitvā puna satāni satakkhattuṃ dasasahassavāre deveṣu upapajjimhā. Ko pana vādo manussesu evaṃ uppannavāresu tāva n'atthi. Anekasahassavāraṃ upapajjimhā ti attho.

Deveṣu mahiddhikā ahuṃhā ti deveṣu uppannakāle tasmīṃ tasmīṃ devanikāye mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā ahuṃhā. Manussakamhi ko vādo ti manusatte lābhe mahiddhikatāya kathā ca n'atthi. Idāni taṃ eva manussattabhāve ukkaṃ satam mahiddhigataṃ dassenti sattaratānassa mahesī itthiratanam ahaṃ āsi ti āha. Tattha cakkaratānādīni sattaratānāni etassa santī ti sattaratano cakkavattī. Tassa sattaratānassa chadosarabhitā pañcakalyāṇā atikkantamānussavaṇṇā appattadibbavaṇṇā ti evamādiguṇasampannāgamena

¹ acchariya, ed.² asi, ed.

itthīsu ratanabhūtā ahaṃ ahosi. So hetū ti yaṃ taṃ Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle saṅghassa vihāradānaṃ kataṃ. So yathāvuttāya dibbasampattiyaṃ va he tu so pa bh a v o taṃ m ū l a n ti tass' eva pariyāyavacanāṃ. Sāsa ne k ha n t i ti s ā eva idha satthu sāsane dhamme nijjhānakkhanti taṃ taṃ paṭhamasamodhānaṃ ti. Tad eva satthu sāsana dhammena paṭhamāṃ samodhānaṃ paṭhamo samāgamo tad eva satthu sāsana dhamme abhiratāya pariyosāne nibbānaṃ ti phalūpacārena kāraṇaṃ vadati.

Imā pana catasso gāthā theriyā Apadānassa vibhāvanavasena pavattattā Apadānapāliyaṃ pi¹ saṅghaṃ āropitā osānagāthā: evaṃ ka ro n t i ti ya th ā mayā purimat-
tabhāve etarahi ca kataṃ paṭipannaṃ evaṃ aṇṇe pi ka ro n t i pa ṭ i pa j j a n t i. Te evaṃ ka ro n t i ā ha ye sa d d a h a n t i² va ca na ṃ a n o m a p a ṇ ṇ a s s ā ti ṇ e y y a p a r i y a n t i k a ṇ ṇ a t ā y a p a r i p u ṇ ṇ a p a ṇ ṇ a s s a s a m m ā -
sambuddhassa vacanaṃ. Ye puggalā sa d d a h a n t i³ evaṃ etaṃ ti okappanti te evaṃ ka ro n t i pa ṭ i pa j j a n t i i d ā n i ta t t h a u k k a m s a g a t ā y a p a ṭ i p a t t i t a ṃ d a s s e t u ṃ n i b b i n -
d a n t i b h a v a g a t e n i b b i n d i t v ā v i r a j j a n t i ti v u t t a ṃ. Tass' attho: ye bhagavato vacanaṃ yāthāvato saddahanti te visuddhipaṭipadaṃ paṭipajjantā sabbasmiṃ bhavagate tebhūmike saṅkhāre vipassanāpaṇṇāya nibbin-
danti nibbinditvā pana ariyamaggena sabbaso virajjanti sabbasmā pi bhavagatā vimuñcantī ti attho. Virāge ti ariyamagge adhigate vimuttā yeva hontī ti. Evam ettha theriyādayo Sumedhā pariyosānagāthā, sabhāgena idha ekajjhaṃ saṅghaṃ ārūhā dvāsattatiparimāṇā ti, bhāṇa-
vārato pana dvādhikā chasatamattā, theriyā tā sabbā pi ya th ā s a m b u d d h a s s a s ā v i k ā b h ā v e n a e k a v i d h ā k a t ā, a s e k h ā -
bhāvena ukkhittapalighūnāyaṃ. (?) Saṃkiṇṇaparikkhatā abbūlhe sikatāya niraggalatāya paṇṇabhāratāya visaṇṇu-
taratāya dasa ariyavāsesu vuṭṭhavāsatāya ca. Tathā hi tā pañcaṅgavippahinā chalaṅgasamannāgatā caturaṅgavasena

¹ °pāliyamhi, ed.² dassahanti, ed.³ dassahanti, ed.

ekārakkhā panuṇṇā paccekasaccā samavayaṭṭhe sanāhassa-
ddhakāya saṅkhāraratāyā visaṇṇuttaratāyā dasa ariyavāso.

Anāvilasaṃkappā suvimuttacittā suvimuttapaṇṇā ca iti
evamādinā nayena ekavidhā. Sammukhā parammukhā
bhedato duvidhā. Yā satthu dharamānakāle ariyāya jātiyā
jātā Mahāpajāpatīgotaṃiādayo tā sammukhā¹ sāvikā nāma.
Yā pana bhagavato khandhapariniḃbānato paccā adhiga-
tavisesā tā satī pi satthu dhammasarīrassa paccakkhabhāve
satthu ca paresaṃ apaccakkhabhāvato parammukhā sāvikā
nāma. Tathā ubhatobhāgapaṇṇā vimuttatāvasena idha
pāli. Āgatā pana ubhatobhāgavimuttā yeva. Tathā
sāpadānānāpadānabhedabhedato. Yāsaṃ hi purimesu sam-
māsambuddhesu paccakabuddhesu sāvakabuddhesu va
puṇṇakiriyaḃvasena katādhikāratā saṅkhātī atthi Apadānaṃ
tā sāpadānā. Yāsaṃ taṃ n'atthi tā nāpadānā. Tathā
satthu laddhūpasampadā ti duvidhā. Garudhammapaṭi-
gahamhi laddhūpasampadā Mahāpajāpatīgotaṃi satthu
santikā va laddhūpasampadattā satthu laddhūpasampadā
nāma. Sesā sabbā pi saṅghato laddhūpasampadā. Tā pi
ekato upasampannā ubhato upasampannā ti duvidhā.
Tattha yā tā Mahāpajāpatīgotaṃiyā saddhiṃ nikkhantā
pañcasatā Sākiyāniyo tā ekato upasampannā bhikkhusaṅ-
ghato eva laddhūpasampadattā Mahāpajāpatīgotaṃi²
ṭhapetvā itarā ubhato upasampannā, ubhato saṅghā upa-
sampadattā ehibbhikkhu dukkho viya ehibbhikkhunī dukkho
idha na labbhati. Bhikkhunīnaṃ tathā upasampadāya
abhāvato yadi evaṃ yaṃ taṃ Therīgāthāya Subhaddāya
Kuṇḍalakesāya vuttaṃ :

Nihacca jānuṃ vanditvā sammukhā paṇjali ahaṃ.
ehi Bhadde ti maṃ avaca sā me ās' upasampadā ti.

Tathā Apadāne pi :

āyācito³ tadā āha ehi Bhadde ti nāyako
tadāhaṃ upasampannā parittaṃ toyāṃ⁴ addasaṃ ti.

¹ saṃsukhā, ed. ² ogotamiyā, ed. ³ māyācito, ed.
⁴ tiyaṃ, ed.

Na y-imam bhikkhunibhāvena upasampadam sandhāya vuttam, upasampadāya pana hetubhāvato yā satthu ākaṅkhanti sā me ās' upasampadā ti vuttam.

Tathā hi vuttam Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ : Ehi Bhadde bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pabbajjaṃ upasampajassū ti maṃ avoca āṇāpesi. Sā satthu āṇāmayhaṃ upasampadāya kāraṇattā upasampadā ahoṣī ti. Eten' eva Apadānagāthāya pi attho samvaṇṇito ti datṭhabbo.

Evam Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge ehibhikkhunī ti. Idaṃ kathan ti. Ehibhikkhunibhāvena bhikkhunīnaṃ upasampadāya abhāvato jotana vacanaṃ. Tathā upasampadāya bhikkhunīnaṃ abhāvato yadi evam katham ehibhikkhunī ti Vibhaṅge niddeso kato ti. Desanāya sotāpattitabhāvena ayaṃ hi sotāpatita tā nāma katthaci labbhamānassa pi agahaṇaṃ hoti.

Yathā Abhidhamme manodhātuniddese labbhamānaṃ pi jhānaṅgapaṇcaviññānasotāpattitatāya na uddhaṭaṃ katthaci desanāya asambhavato yathā tatthevatthuniddese hadaya vatthu katthaci alabbhamānassa pi gahaṇavasena yathā ṭhitakam pi niddese yathāha : katamo ca puggalo ṭhitakappi? Ayaṃ ca puggalo sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyaṃ paṭipanno hoti kappassa ca udāyhanavelāya tassa na tāva kappo udāyhati yāvayaṃ puggalo sotāpattiphalam sacchikareyya ti. Evam idhāpi labbhamānagahaṇavasena vedittabbaṃ. Parikappavacanaṃ sotaṃ sace bhagavā bhikkhunī tāva yogyaṃ kiñci mātuḡāmaṃ ehibhikkhunī ti vadeyya evam pi bhikkhunibhāvo siyā ti. Kasmā pana bhagavā evam na kathesi ti tathā katādhikāraṇaṃ abhāvato ye pana anāsannā sannihitabhāvato nikāraṇaṃ vatvā bhikkhu ehi satthu āsannacāri sadā sannihitā va tasmā te ehibhikkhavo ti vattabbaṃ arahanti. Na bhikkhuniyo ti vadanti taṃ tesam matiṃ mattam satthu āsannadūrabhāvassa bhabbābhabbabhāvā siddhattā. Vuttam h'etaṃ bhagavatā : saṅghātikaṇṇaṃ ce pi me bhikkhave bhikkhu gahetvā piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho assamā pade padaṃ nikkhipanto so ca hoti abhiṃjhalu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito

vibbhantacitto pakatindriyo atha kho so ārakā va mayhaṃ ahaṃ ca tassa. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dhammaṃ so bhikkhave bhikkhu na passati dhammaṃ apassanto maṃ na passati. Yojanasatena ce pi bhikkhave bhikkhu vihareyya so ca hoti anabhiññālu kāmesu na tibbasārāgo avyāpammacitto appa-
duṭṭhamanasāṅkappo upaṭṭhitasati sampajāno samāhito ekaggacitto samvutindriyo atha kho so santike ca mayhaṃ ahaṃ ca tassa. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dhammaṃ hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu passati dhammaṃ passanto maṃ passati ti.

Tasmā akāraṇaṃ desato satthu āsannaṃāsannaṃ akatā-
dhikāratāya pana bhikkhunīnaṃ tattha ayogyatā. Tena vuttaṃ : ehi bhikkhunī dukkho idha na labbhati ti. Evaṃvidhā aggasāvika mahāsāvika pakatisāvika ti tividhā. Tattha Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ti imā dve therīyo ¹ aggasāvika nāma, kāmaṃ sabbā pi khīṇāsavatherīyo silavisuddhiādike sampādentīyo catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacittā, satta bojjhaṅge yathāsutam bhāvetvā maggapaṭipattiyā anava-
sesato kilese khetvā aggaphale patiṭṭhahanti. Tathā pi yathā saddhāvimuttato diṭṭhippattassa paññāvimuttato ca ubhatobhāgavimuttassa pubbabhāgabhāvanāvisesasiddho icchito vireso evaṃ abhinīhāramahantatā pubbayoga-
mahantatā hisasantāne sātisaṃyagūṇavisesā nipphādītattā silādiguṇehi mahantā sāvika ti mahāsāvika. Tesu yeva pana bodhipakkhiyadhammesu pāmoṃkhabhāvena dhura-
bhūtānaṃ sammādiṭṭhisammāsammādhinaṃ sātisaṃyakecā-
nubhāvanibbattiyaṅkāraṇabhūtāya tajjābhinihārābhītā ni-
hāratāya sakkaccaṃ nirantaraṃ cira-kāle sambhūtāya sammāpaṭipattiyā yathākkamaṃ paññāya sammādhimhi ca ukkaṃsapāramippattiyā avisesaṃ sabbaguṇehi aggabhāve
ṭhitattā tā dve pi aggasāvika nāma. Mahāpajāpatigota-
mīdayo pana abhinīhāramahantatāya pubbayogamahanta-
tāya ca paṭiladdhaguṇavisesavasena mahatiyo sāvika ti mahāsāvika nāma. Itarā therīyo Tissā ² Dhīrā Dhīrā ti ca evamādikā abhinīhāramahantatādīni abhāvena pakatisāvika
nāma. Tā pana aggasāvika viya mahāsāvika viya canapa-
rinimita atha kho anekasatā anekasahassā niveditabbā.

¹ theriyā, ed.² Tiya, ed.

Evam aggasāvikādibhedato tividhā. Tathā suññatavimokkhādibhedato tividhā paṭipadādivibhāgena catubbidhā indriyādhikavibhāgena pañcavidhā tato paṭipattiyādivibhāgena pañcavidhā animittavimuttādivasena chabbidhā adhivimuttibhedena sattavidhā dhurapaṭipadādivibhāgena aṭṭhavidhā vimuttivibhāgena navavidhā dasavidhā ca. Te pan' ete yathāvuttena dhurabhedena vibhajjamānā vīsati honti, paṭipadādivibhāgena vibhajjamānā asīti honti, athavā suññatāvimuttādivibhāgena vibhajjamānā cattālīsādhikāni dve satāni honti, puna indriyādhikā vibhajjamānā satta sahaṣsaṃ rekanti(?) ti. Evam etāsaṃ therīnaṃ attano guṇavasena'eva anekabhedabhinnaṭṭā veditabbā. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo. Vitthāro pana heṭṭhā Theragāthāsamvannaṇāya vuttanāyena'eva gaḥetabbo ti.

Sumedhāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.
Mahānipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Ettāvata ca :

Ye te sampannasaddhammā dhammarājassa satthuno
orasā mukhajā puttā dāyādā dhammanimmitā.
Sīlādiguṇasampannā katakiccā anāsavā
Subbūtiādayo therā therīyo therikādayo
tehi yā bhāsītā gāthā aññavyākaraṇādīnā
tā sabbā ekato katvā Therīgāthā ti saṃgahaṃ
āropesaṃ mahātherā Theragāthā ti ādito.
Tassa atthaṃ pakāsetuṃ porāṇaṭṭhakathātayaṃ
saha yassā mayāraddhā atthasaṃvaṇṇanā mayā.
Sā tattha paramatthānaṃ tattha tattha yathārahaṃ
pakāsaṃ Paramatthadīpanī nāma nāmato.
Samattā apariniṭṭhānaṃ anākulavinicchaya
dvīnavutiparimāṇā pāliyā bhāṇavārato.
Iti taṃ saṅkarontena yaṃ taṃ adhigataṃ mayā
puññaṃ tassānubhāvena lokanāthassa sāsanaṃ.
Obhāsetvā visuddhāya sīlādipaṭipattiyā
sabbe pi dehino hontu vimuttirasabhāgino.
Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu lokasmaṃ sammāsambuddhasāsanaṃ
tasmiṃ sagāravā niccaṃ hontu sabbe pi pāṇino.

Sammā vassatu kālena devo pi jagatipati
saddhammanirato lokam dhammen' eva pasāsatu ti.

Padaratitthavilhāravāsina ācariyadhammapālatherena
katā Therīgāthānam atthasaṃvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Tassa Aṭṭhakathā esā sakalassāpi niṭṭhitā
ciraṭṭhitassa dhammassa niṭṭhāpentena taṃ mayā.
Yaṃ pattaṃ kusalaṃ tassa ānubhāvena paṇino
sabbe saddhammarājassa katvā dhammaṃ sukhāvahaṃ
Pāpunantu visuddhāya sukhāya paṭipattiya
asokam anupāyāsaṃ nibbānasukham uttamaṃ.
Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu saddhammo dhamme hontu sagārava
sabbe pi sadā kālena sammā devo pavassatu.

Nibbānapaccayo hotu.

Niṭṭhitā.

INDEXES.

I.

INDEX OF PROPER NAMES.

A

Aṅgā, 106
 Aciravatī, 54
 Añjanavana, 137
 Añjanasakka, 152
 Aññakoṇḍañña, 3
 Addhakāsī, XIX. 30-33
 Anāthapiṇḍika, 200
 Anikaratta, 272, 275, 277, 283
 Anopamā, 138, 139
 Anomānadī, 2
 Andhavana, 64, 66, 163
 Abhayatherī, XXIII. 41-43, 66
 Abhayamātā, XXIII. 39-41
 Abhirūpanandā, XIII. 24-27,
 81
 Ambapālī, XV. 206-214
 Aruṇa, 42, 66
 Aruṇapura, 213
 Aruṇavatī, 42, 66
 Assaji, 3

Ā

Ānanda (thera), 44, 144, 146,
 148, 154, 156
 Ānanda rājā, 91, 92
 Ālavika, 62

Ālavī, 62

Ālāra, 62

I

Isigilipassa, 192
 Isidāsī, XXVII. 260-271
 Isipatana, 3, 140

U

Ujjenī, 39, 261, 262
 Uttamā, XXI. 46-49
 aparā Uttamā, 49-51
 Uttarā, 21, 22
 aparā Uttarā, 161, 162
 Uddaka, 2
 Upaka, 3, 221, 222
 Upacālā, XXIV. 163, 165-168
 Upasamā, 12, 13
 Uppalavaṇṇā, XIV. 18, 104,
 114, 131, 181-199, 239
 Ubbirī, XX. 53-57
 Ummādanti, 192
 Uruvelā, 2

E

Erakakaccha, 264

O

Okkāka, *passim*

Oghāṭaka, 14

K

Kakusandha, 58, 127, 200

Kathāvatthu, 135

Kanthaka, 1

Kapila, 73

Kapilavatthu, 3, 11, 25, 36,
152

Kappāsikavanasaṇḍa, 3

Kammāssadamma, 87, 89

Kalahavivādasutta, 3

Kassapa (Buddha), 5, 58, 68,
113, 127, 180, 191, 200,
273Kassapa (the disciple) 69,
73-75

Kāla, 223

Kaḷudāyī, 3

Kāsi, 30, 71, 72, 106, 151,
220Kikī, 17, 103, 113, 127, 130,
180, 183, 192, 273Kisāgotamī, XVI. 104, 114,
131, 174-182, 192

Kumbhīra, 39

Kururaṭṭha, 87, 89

Koṇca, 272, 274, 281

Koṇāgamana, 6, 58, 127, 130,
200, 273, 280

Koliya, 72

Kosambī, 44, 45

Kosala, 14, 50, 106, 135

Kosi(ya)gotta, 68, 73

Kh

Khaṇḍadeva, 222

Khemaka Sakka, 25

Khemā, XIII. 18, 104, 114,
126-136, 181, 192, 273

G

Gaṅgā, 145

Gaṅgātīriyatthera, 195

Gaṅgādevatā, 186

Gandhamādana, 140, 183, 190

Gayāsisa, 3

Gijjhakūṭa, 33, 51, 106

Giridāsa, 260, 265

Giribbaja, 18, 31, 59, 104, 132

Guttā, 157-159

Gh

Ghaṭikāra, 2

C

Candabhāgā, 9, 33, 45, 51

Candā, 120-122

Carabhūta, 25

Cāpā, XXV. 220-228

Cālā, XXIV. 162-165, 168

Cittaratha, 247

Cittā, 33-35

Cūlavedallasutta, 19

J

Jambudīpa, 87

Jinadattā, 261, 264

Jīvaka Komārabhacca, 250

Jivakambavana, 245, 246, 250

Jīvā, 53, 54

Jetavana, 51, 74, 111, 141,
195

Jentā, 27. 28

T

Titthiyārāma, 68

Tirīṭavaccha, 192

Tissa, 39

Tissā, 11-13

Th

Therikā, 4-7

D

Dantikā, 51-53

Devadahanagara, 75, 140, 152

Dh

Dhanañjānī, 130, 273

Dhammadinnā, XVIII. 5, 15-20, 59, 75, 104, 114, 131, 181, 192

Dhammasenāpati, 168

Dhammā, 23, 24, 104, 114, 131, 180, 181, 192

Dhīrā, 12

N

Nanda, 72

Nandakumāra, 3

Nandamūlakapabbhāra, 140

Nandā, 91, 92

Nanduttarā, 87-89

Nālakagāma, 162

Nāla, 223

Nerañjarā, 224

P

Pakulā, XXI. 91-95

Paṭācārā, XVII. 18, 47, 49, 104, 108-122, 131, 161, 181, 192

Paṇḍavapabbata, 2

Padumavatī, 39, 73, 140, 185-189

Padumuttara, 14, 15, 53, 69, 82, 91, 95, 99, 102, 112, 129, 150, 180, 190

Pasenadi, 22

Pāṭaliputta, 261, 265

Piṅgiya, 222

Pippalikumāra, 68

Pukkusa, 222

Puṇṇā, 9-11

aparā Puṇṇā, XXII. 199-206

Ph

Phussa, 15, 213

B

Bandhumatī, 25, 36, 47, 50, 58, 70

Bandhumā, 25, 36, 47, 50

Bahunandi, 222

Bārānasi, *passim*

Bimbisāra, 3, 39, 66, 127, 131

Bodhittherī, 261, 265

Bodhimandā, 2

Brahmadatta, 73

Bh

Bhaggavassārāma, 2

Bhaddajitthera, 3

Bhaddavaggiyā, 3

Bhaddā Kapilānī, XX. 67-75

Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā, XVIII. 87, 99, 108, 114, 131, 181, 192

Bhadra, 12, 13

Bhaddiya, 222

Bhārukacchanagara, 171
 Bhikkhadāyikā, 18, 103, 104,
 114, 131, 181, 192
 Bhikkhunī, 18, 104, 113, 114,
 131, 181, 192
 Bhojanavatthu, 135

M

Magadhā, 106, 127, 162
 Majjha, 139
 Madda, 73, 131
 Mantāvatī, 272, 274, 281
 Mandhātā, 146, 275, 287
 Mahātitthagāma, 68, 73
 Mahānāma, 3
 Mahānidānasutta, 131
 Mahāpajāpatigotamī, XI. 3,
 140-157
 Mahāmāyā, 141
 Mahāmoggallāna, 3, 76, 77,
 87
 Mahāsatipaṭṭhāna, 89
 Mahāsuppabuddha, 140
 Māra, 61, 64-67, 135, 157,
 158, 163, 164, 198, 199
 Mittā, 12, 13
 Mittākālikā, 89, 90
 Mithilā, 125
 Mucalinda, 150
 Muttā, XXI. 8, 9
 aparā Muttā, XX. 13-15
 Mettā, XXI. 36-38
 Mettikā, 35, 36
 Meru, 150, 248

Y

Yasadāraka, 3

R

Rājagaha, *passim*
 Rāhu, 8, 287
 Rāhula, 1, 3, 81, 144, 145,
 193
 Rohaṇīnadī, 3
 Rohiṇī therī, XXII. 214-220

L

Lumbinīvana, 1

V

Vakkali, 28
 Vakkula, 8
 Vaṅkahārajanapada, 220
 Vajjī, 106
 Vaddha, 171-174
 Vaḍḍhamātā, XXV. 171-174
 Vaḍḍhesī, XXIV. 75
 Vappatthēra, 3
 Vāraṇavatī, 272, 275, 283
 Vāseṭṭhī, XVII. 124-126,
 231
 Vijayā, 159, 160
 Videha, 69
 Vipassī, 8, 36, 45, 46, 49, 57,
 58, 70, 129, 191, 200, 214
 Vimalakoṇḍañña, 207
 Vimalā, XXIV. 76, 78
 Visākha, 5, 16, 19
 Visākhā, XVIII. 18, 20, 104,
 114, 131, 181, 192
 Veḷuvana, 127
 Vesālī, *passim*
 Vessabhū, 57, 58, 200

S

Sakulā, *see* Pakulā

- Sakka, 239
 Saṅghadāyikā, 18, 104, 114, 131, 181, 192
 Saṅghā, 24
 Saṅjaya, 3
 Saṭṭhikatthēra, 2
 Saṭṭhuka, 99-105
 Samaṇaguttā, 18, 104, 114, 131, 181, 192
 Samaṇī, 18, 104, 114, 131, 181, 192
 Salakaṇṭha, 222
 Sāketa, 137, 138
 Sāgalā, 68, 73, 131
 Sāmā, 44, 45
 aparā Sāmā, XXI. 45, 46
 Sāmāvatī, 44, 45
 Sāriputta, 3, 156
 Sāvattthi, *passim*
 Sikhī, 41, 58, 66, 200, 213
 Siddhattha, 35
 Sindhavāraṇṇa, 264
 Sītavana, 41
 Sisūpacālā, XXIV. 162, 168-170
 Sīhasenāpati, 79
 Sihā, XXIV. 78-80
 Sukkā, XXII. 57-61
 Sucimatī, 73
 Sujāta (Padumuttara's agga-sāvaka), 16
 Sujāta Pippalāyana, 73, *see* Pippalikumāra
 Sujāta, 231
 Sujātā, 2
 Sujātā, 136-138
 Suddhodana, 1, 26, 83, 125
 Sudhammā, 18, 104, 114, 131, 181, 192
 Sundarī, XXVI. 228-236
 Sundarīnandā, XI. 80-86
 Subhadda, 221
 Subhā Kammāradhitā, 236-245
 Subhā Jivakambavanikā, XXVII. 245-260
 Sumaṅgalatthēra, 28
 Sumaṅgalamātā, 28-30
 Sumanadevī, 73
 Sumanā, 20, 21
 Sumanā vuḍḍhapabbajitā, 22, 23
 Sumitta, 72
 Sumedhā, XIX. 130, 272-300
 Surūpasārī, 162
 Sulakkhaṇā, 152
 Selā, XXIII. 61-65
 Soṇā, 95-99
 Somā, XXIII. 66, 67
- H
- Haṃsavatī, 15, 16, 53, 54, 61, 62, 67, 69, 82, 92, 95, 99, 102, 108, 113, 127, 129, 150, 174, 180, 182, 190, etc.

II.

INDEX OF WORDS AND PHRASES

(Nouns and adjectives are generally given in their crude form).

A

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>akalla, 270
 akkkhalita, 293
 aggikkhandha, 242
 agha, 288
 aṅgārakāsu, 288
 aṅginī, 226
 acirakāya, 284
 acetana, 282
 accharā, 252
 accharāsaṅghātamatta, 76
 ajjhosita, 284
 aṅjana, 267
 aṭṭa, 270
 aṭṭhaṅgika, 142, 160
 aṭṭhikaṅkāla, 287
 atitama, 233
 attāṇa, 285
 adurāgata, 236
 adhikuṭṭanā, 65
 anamataṅga, 289, 290
 anāgarūpanissaya, 242
 anāvila, 251
 animitta, 50
 anukampika, 174
 anuratta, 271</p> | <p>anusāsani, 162
 aneja, 245
 anomapaṇṇa, 296
 antarāyika, 288
 andha, 258
 apatha, 255
 apāpika, 281
 appaṭivāṇiya, 61
 appamatta, 239
 appassāda, 244
 appossukka, 282
 abbhuta, 233
 abhiṇṇā (6), 295
 abhiyobbana, 211
 ayonisomanasikāra, 79
 arati, 239
 ariyadhana, 240
 ariyamagga, 205
 ariyasaccāni (4), 178, 282, 291
 aruci, 285
 avitakka, 78
 avativatta, 170
 asaṅgamānasa, 259
 asapatta, 293
 asambādha, 293
 asāra, 282, 284</p> |
|---|---|

asita, 286
asurakāya, 285
asecanaka, 61, 168
asoka, 293
assu, 289
ahakāma, 292

Ā

ākiñcañña, 240
ādīnava, 23, 287
āyatanāni (12), 49, 285
āyatapamha, 255
āvilacitta, 251
āsava, 94, 173
āharima, 227

I

iñghālakhu, 256
itthipāda, 199
itthibhāva, 178
itthirūpa, 225
indriya, 168

U

ukkā, 287
ukkhālikā, 29
ujjhita, 256
uñcha, 235, 242
uṭṭhāyika, 267
uttamakulīna, 266
uttamaṅgabhūta, 209
uttamattha, 160
udakecara, 204
udādhi (4), 289
udayabbaya, 90
upanīta, 289, 290
upapatti, 282
upamānita, 255

upalitta, 284
upasagga, 242
upasampadā, 107
uppala, 254, 255
uppāda, 282
ubbigga, 267
ummādanā, 243
ummāra, 267
ulāra, 173, 220
ullapanā, 243
ullolanā, 243
ussanna, 271

E

ekaggacitta, 219
ekatṭha, 94

O

ojava, 168
oḍḍita, 243
opamma, 290
orabbhika, 204
orambhāgamanīya, 158
orasa, 236

K

kaṇkana, 211
kaṭasi, 291
kaṭuka, 281
kaṇṇapālī, 211
katakicca, 236
kapaṇikā, 178
kammaphala, 270
kalīṅgara, 284
kalebara, 254
kaḷopī, 219
kalyāṇamittatā, 174
kāṇakacchapa, 290

kānana, 210
 kāmahetuka, 243
 kāyakali, 282, 291
 kārika, 267
 kimi, 270, 271
 kīlanaka, 255
 kuthita, 292
 kupita, 292
 kumagga, 205
 kumbhī, 219
 kumbhīla, 291
 koccha, 267
 koṭṭha, 219
 koriyā, 255
 kolaṭṭhimatta, 289

Kh

khaṇḍa, 211
 khandhā (5), 49, 99, 285
 khalita, 211
 khipa, 243
 khemaṭṭhāna, 242

G

gaṇḍa, 288
 garuka, 251
 gulikā, 289
 gedha, 242
 gehavigata, 234
 gonaka, 253

Gh

ghaṭikā, 269, 290
 ghāta, 285, 288

C

caṇḍāla, 293
 caturaṅgulika, 290

cittakathā, 281
 cittappamāthin, 243
 cirassam, 217
 cetopariyañāna, 76, 197
 cetosamatha, 119

Ch

chattaka, 29
 chanda, 21
 churikā, 227

J

jajjara, 212
 jarāghara, 213
 jalita, 292
 jātimūlaka, 285
 jātisamsāra, 159
 jāmātā, 269
 jina, 268

Ṭh

ṭhiti, 241

T

takkāri, 226
 tantikhīlaka, 257
 tapaniyakata, 252
 tamokkhandha, 10, 65, 160
 tāṇa, 242
 tāpana, 243
 tāla, 286
 tāvatimsā (devā), 169
 tiladaṇḍaka, 212
 tuccha, 281
 turī, 254
 tusitā (devā), 169

Th

thanaka, 212
 thañña, 289

D

damaka, 268
dahara, 239, 251
dāyādika, 234
dārūkacillaka, 257
dālimalatṭhi, 226
dīṭṭhi, 165
dibbacakkhu, 94
dubbacana, 268
dubbalika, 211
dessa, 268
dehaka, 258
dvaṅgulisaññā, 66
dvijāti, 269

Dh

dhanika, 271
dhammatṭha, 244
dhammasaṃvega, 174
dhammādāsa, 179
dhātu, 20, 21
dhātuyo (18), 49, 285
dhāreyya, 285
dhītikā, 252
dhutakilesa, 266
dhuttaka, 250
dhuva, 241

N

naṅgala, 270
nandi, 65, 67, 167
nayana, 255
nikūjita, 211
nigha, 288
nicita, 286
nibbiṇṇa, 286
nimmānaratino (devā), 169

niratthika, 258
niraya, 282
nirupatāpa, 294
nirūpadhi, 233
nirodha, 13, 142
nisatṭha, 286
nissarana, 233
nihatamāna, 267
nekkhamma, 266

P

pakka, 270
pakkha, 269
pacchada, 253
pañcakaṭuka, 291, 292
paṭimukka, 290
paṭirūpa, 240
paṇāma, 266
patoda, 174
pattali, 211
padhānapahitatta, 174
panaccita, 257
pabbajjā, 251
pabhaṅgura, 95
paramatthasaññita, 174
parikamma, 253
parikammakārika, 267
pariklesa, 241
pariddava, 241
paribandha, 242
paribāhira, 209
parilāha, 41, 292
palambita, 211
paligha, 211
palipa, 224
palepa, 213
palokin, 94
pasāda, 267

pasādhana, 267
 pahita, 212
 pahitatta, 143
 pahūtadhana, 266
 pāṭali, 211, 226
 pāṭihārikapakkha, 38
 pāṇa, 253
 pāsaṇḍa, 164, 165
 pāvacana, 286
 pāsāda, 253, 286
 pāsādika, 266, 281
 piṇḍita, 259
 pītaka, 211
 pītisukha, 160
 pīlikolikā, 259
 puthu, 241
 puthuloma, 292
 pubbalhakā, 259
 punabbhava, 142
 pubbenivāsa, 74, 197
 purakkhata, 170
 purisadammasārathi, 178
 pūtikāya, 283
 ponti, 269

Ph

phalaka, 212
 phalavipāka, 271
 phīta, 234
 phuṭika, 212

B

bandha, 241
 bandhanīya, 243
 balisa, 292
 bahuāyāsa, 241
 bahuvighāta, 281
 bojjaṅga, 27, 50, 160
 brahmabandhu, 206

Bh

bhattikata, 267
 bhavagata, 282, 283
 bhavataṇhā, 282
 bhasta, 283
 bhāvitindriya, 164
 bhīmsanaka, 252
 bhitti, 258
 bhīmarūpa, 242
 bhedanadhamma, 254

M

makula, 211
 maccharika, 204
 maṇikuṇḍala, 234
 maṇḍa, 265
 madana, 240
 manussalābha, 290
 mantabbhāṇī, 219
 mahiddhika, 295
 mahilā, 271
 mānusika, 258
 māyā, 258
 migavadhika, 204
 mucchita, 282
 muduka, 286
 muddikā, 212
 musala, 29, 118, 161
 mūla (3), 218
 mūlamūlika, 212
 medhaka, 241
 momuha, 164
 mohana, 240
 mohanāmukha, 242

Y

yathābhucca, 142
 yāmā (devā), 169

yugacchidda, 290
yūthapa, 270
yoga (4), 8, 78
yogakkhema, 13

R

rajavaḍḍhana, 240
raṇa, 244
raṇakara, 244
ratana, 287
rittaka, 258
rupparūpaka, 258
rūpasamussaya, 98
roga, 288

L

lākhātamba, 270
lokāmisa, 243
lobhana, 240
loma, 199

V

vajjaghāṭaka, 204
vaṭṭani, 259
vaḍḍhi, 271
vaṇṇarūpa, 139
vadha, 241, 288
vanasaṇḍacārini, 211
vantasama, 286
vandanā, 143
varakā, 266
valika, 266
vasavattino (devā), 169
vasānuga, 252
vasikata, 226
vāda, 295
vāsita, 209
vikala, 257

vikūlaka, 284
vijjā (3), 75, 167
viddesanā, 271
vinipāta (4), 282
viparītadassana, 258
vimuttamānasa, 251
vimokkha, 98
virāḷa, 210
vividha, 257
viveka, 64
visaṃyutta, 236
vissatṭha, 257
vītarāga, 236
vutṭhimā, 287
velunāhi, 212
vellitagga, 209
vyasana, 241

S

saṃsarita, 289
saṃsāra, 289
sakaṇṭaka, 242
sakupaggharita, 283
sakuṇabhatta, 284
sakkāya, 239
saggāpāya, 74
saṅkilesa, 243
saṅkhāna, 292, 293
saṅkhāra, 94, 173
saṅkhāragata, 294
saccāni (4), 291
saccābhisamaya, 239
saṇṇojana, 159
sati, 164
satti, 288
santāpita, 292
samūhita, 267
sapatta, 242

sapattika, 178
 samagga, 143
 samanta, 287
 samappita, 282
 samussaya, 28, 98, 212
 samūlaka, 256
 samphusanā, 250
 salomagandhika, 210
 sallabandhana, 242
 savanagandha, 283
 savighāta, 242
 sassata, 282
 sahavatthu, 269
 sākaṭika, 271
 sākuntika, 227
 sāṭaka, 205
 sāṇavāka, 209
 sāpateyya, 240
 sādharāṇa, 292
 sāsaṅka, 241
 sikhara, 255
 sītibhāva, 244
 sīla, 282
 sīlasampanna, 168

sīhanāda, 235
 sumsumāra, 204
 sukkapakkhavisosana, 244
 suṅka, 32
 suṇṇata, 50
 suddhavasana, 239
 suddhi, 225
 sunakha, 292
 supina, 258
 suppavedita, 240
 surabhikaraṇḍaka, 209
 suvisama, 242
 susānavaḍḍhana, 254
 sūkarika, 204
 sūla, 288
 soka, 241
 sombha, 257
 svāgata, 236

H

haritāla, 258
 harittaca, 235
 hāṭaka, 255
 hemavaṇṇa, 235

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

When nearly the whole of the text was printed off I obtained from Professor Grünwedel in Berlin : (1) A transcript of the Apadāna MS. belonging to the Phayre Collection in the India Office. (2) A Sinhalese paper MS. copied for Professor T. W. Rhys Davids at Kalutara, Ceylon, in 1885. As these MSS. offer in a certain number of cases better or equally good readings as those which I could use, I have thought it advisable to mention these readings among the corrections and additions.

Grünwedel's transcript is marked by the letter G, Rhys Davids' MS. by D.

At the same time I had the opportunity to read Mrs. Mabel Bode's articles : "Women Leaders in the Buddhist Reformation" in the Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society for 1893. Here also I found in a few cases better readings than those offered by my Paramatthadīpanī MS.

I am sorry to see that under these circumstances the list of corrections and additions has become rather too extensive.

E. M.

P. 31 *line* 3 from bottom *read* "dūtopasampadam" in one word.

P. 42 *line* 6 "naṅgalaṃ pādayāmaṃ ahaṃ," D.

P. 54 ,, 2 from bottom "mālikā," G. D.

P. 55 ,, 14 *read* "ubbiddham."

P. 58 ,, 17 ,, "ito pi tidivaṃ gatā."

P. 62 ,, 1 from bottom "bodhiṃ," G. D.

P. 63 ,, 2 ,, "ajaraṃmaraṃ" G. D.

P. 64 ,, 9 "sabbavositavosānā," G. D.

P. 70 ,, 12 "thūpass' imā disā tisso," G. D.

P. 71 ,, 14 "sovaṇṇaṃ satahatthakaṃ," G. D.

- P. 72 *line* 8 *read* “*itthakagharaṃ.*”
- P. 73 ,, 7 ,, “*Mahātitthe.*”
- P. 83 ,, 1 ,, “*adantadamako.*”
- P. 84 ,, 4 from bottom “*na sañha,*” G.; “*na pañha-kāle subhage,*” D.
- P. 85 *line* 10 *read* “*vadanam.*”
- P. 92 ,, 11 from bottom and p. 93 *line* 7 from bottom “*Vakulā,*” G.; “*Nakulā,*” D.
- P. 98 *lines* 16 and 17 *read* “*samussayasaddo*” and “*samussayo.*”
- P. 99 *line* 9 *read* “*ṭhitivatthuj’ anej’ amhī.*”
- P. 115 ,, 11 from bottom *read* “*pariciṇṇo mayā satthā.*”
- P. 127 *line* 11 from bottom *read* “*Samāṇaguttādihi.*”
- P. 130 ,, 8 ,, “*saṅghārāme,*” G. D.
- P. 131 ,, 6 ,, *read* “*mamānuggahabuddhiyā.*”
- P. 132 *line* 2 ,, *read* “*vijamānaṃ.*”
- P. 140 ,, 14 ,, ,, “*dāsim.*”
- P. 141 ,, 5 *read* “*ānesi.*”
- P. 144 ,, 6 “*tahiṃ setapure ramme,*” G. D.
- P. 144 ,, 16 *read* “*Khemādikānaṃ.*”
- P. 144 ,, 4 from bottom “*sabbaṃ,*” G. D.
- P. 145 ,, 18 “*tayā na yuttaṃ,*” G. D.
- P. 146 ,, 16 “*thiyo yāva,*” G.; “*piyo yāva,*” D.
- P. 146 ,, 5 from bottom “*karissaṃ uttame ahaṃ,*” D.
- P. 147 *line* 4 “*na taṃ okkāṃ’ ahaṃ puno,*” G. D.
- P. 148 ,, 1 from bottom *read* “*gato yattha narissaro.*”
- P. 152 ,, 10 *read* “*satāhi saha pañcahi.*”
- P. 153 ,, 15 ,, “*Na ca me vandanaṃ vīra tava pādesu komala samphusissati lokaggam. Ajja gacchāmi nibbutiṃ.*”
- P. 154 *line* 1 from bottom *read* “*suriyodaye.*”
- P. 155 ,, 9 ,, ,, “*mahiya.*”
- P. 156 ,, 11 *read* “*daddhaṃ c’assā sarīraṃ.*”
- P. 157 ,, 1 ,, “*jātavedaso.*”
- P. 163 ,, 18 ,, “*Andhavanaṃ.*”

- P. 182 *line* 19 *read* "susānarathiyāhi ca."
- P. 183 .. 9 from bottom *read* "puttā assu."
- P. 188 .. 13 *read* "posāvanikamūlaṃ."
- P. 188 .. 20 .., "bhujissā."
- P. 191 .. 4 from bottom *read* "vināyakam pūjayitvā."
- P. 200 .. 7 *read* "Sihanādasuttantadesanāya," and
"udakasuddhikaṃ."
- P. 214 *line* 11 from bottom *read* "mahāvibhavassa."
- P. 220 .. 4 .., "āhañchaṃ," and *comp.*
Majjhima Nikāya, ed. Trenckner, p. 545, "Pāli
Miscellany," p. 74.
- P. 225 *line* 14 *read* "Cāpā" instead of "Cāpāya."
- P. 260 .. 8 from bottom *read* "sākatikassa."
- P. 277 .. 10, and 286 *line* 9 *read* "tālā vatthukatā,"
and *comp.* Buddhaghosa's explanation Vinaya
Piṭaka, ed. Oldenberg, III. 267.
- P. 290 *line* 3 ff. *comp.* Journal of the Pāli Text Society,
1889, p. 210.

The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.

RETURN TO the circulation desk of any
University of California Library
or to the

NORTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
Bldg. 400, Richmond Field Station
University of California
Richmond, CA 94804-4698

ALL BOOKS MAY BE RECALLED AFTER 7 DAYS
2-month loans may be renewed by calling
(415) 642-6753

1-year loans may be recharged by bringing books
to NRLF

Renewals and recharges may be made 4 days
prior to due date

DUE AS STAMPED BELOW

1999
SENT ON ILL

SEP 15 2000

U. C. BERKELEY



U.C. BERKELEY LIBRARIES



C005257036

